

Guide and Index

to G.I. GURDJIEFF'S

All and Everything

Beelzebub's Tales to his Grandson

TRADITIONAL STUDIES PRESS

Toronto

Copyright © XP-A»wwaaiAT, STUDIES PRESS 1973

TRADITIONAL STUDIES PRESS

Box 984, Adelaide Street P.O.

Toronto, Canada M5C 2K4

PRINTED IN ENGLAND

BY HAZELL WATSON & VINEY LTD.

PREFACE

There has been a demand on the part of many people trying to understand G. I. Gurdjieff's book, *All and Everything*,¹ *Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*, for some help in approaching a book that more and more is taking its place in the world as the vehicle of a true teaching. Though irresistibly drawn to the book, they feel disconcerted. It may be because Gurdjieff speaks to the whole of a man at once, and we are unaccustomed to that call.

This guide and index to *All and Everything* is the effort of a small group of people to move towards meeting this demand. We have not tried to produce a concordance that would make every reference available or a lexicon that would explain all the unusual words. What we have tried to produce is a guide and index that would be useful to the serious student of *All and Everything*.

We began with the realization that the meaning of Gurdjieff's book will not open to conceptual attack, but requires thought and feeling of quite another kind. We are not concerned with making the book "easier," but more approachable. The truth may well be that our primary reason for undertaking a guide and index at all was our own desire to get closer to the heart of *All and Everything*. And to our surprise and delight, we found that there were ways of doing so.

For instance, as we divided the words alphabetically among us for individual study, we discovered that

one word would become a thread to the entire teaching as it wove through explanations, parables and humorous anecdotes attaching to itself more and more clusters of meaning. One of us would declare that the clue to the book was the word BEING; another pursued CONSCIENCE and a third, MULLAH NASSR EDDIN, who sometimes appeared to all of us as the key to the character: of Beelzebub himself. In the end we agreed that all the words were a necessary study and that our work could not possibly take the place of the reader's own search.

We shall be happy if any student finds our guide and index useful, but we had in mind primarily those interested not only in understanding *All and Everything*, but also in practising the spiritual discipline Gurdjieff believed his work to be. Perhaps the best summary of our effort is that we were trying to carry out the third instruction Gurdjieff gave in his *Friendly Advice*:

"Read each of my writings three times," he said.

"First—at least as you have become mechanized to read all your books and newspapers:

"Secondly—as if you were reading aloud to another person:

"And thirdly—trying to get to the gist of what I am saying.

"Only then will you be able to form an impartial judgment, truly your own, of my writings. Only then will my hope be realized that you may receive, to the degree of your understanding, the special benefit I have in mind for you and which I wish for you with all my being."

THE EDITORS

GUIDE AND INDEX

A

ABASEMENT impulse of self-abasement 539

ABBOT

of the monk Ignatius 521 . ,
Pedrini 578-5 578

ABDEST a form of ablution 977-8 998 1010 1024

ABDIL

in the Being of this priest the function called
conscience had not yet been quite atrophied in
him 187-8; *and* 190

Beelzebub explained to his friend frankly the utter stupidity and absurdity of the custom of Sacrificial-Offerings 191ff.

instead of delivering the usual sermon he began speaking about Sacrificial-Offerings 201ff.

Beelzebub gave his body to the presence of the planet Mars 205-6

ABILITY of intensively actualizing being-
Partkdolg-duty 1179

Able: to be impartial 354 >

Ableness:

to manifest the possibilities proper to the presences
of three-brained beings 292

ableness-of-conscious-direction-of-the-functioning-
of-his-own-psyche 369

ABLUTION

Required-intensity-of-ableness to be able to convince and persuade not less than a hundred others 369; *and* 371

ableness-to-be 459

of actualizing the being property Ikriltazkakra 485
to pronounce 497

to be sincere 538

and sensitiveness 972

being-ableness 496-8 526

ABLUTION *see* ABDEST

ABNORMAL

factor 272

functionings 367 820

goings and comings 606

being-impulses 448

inherency 526

concerning education 567

see being-EXiSTENCE

Abnormality:

fixed in the totality of their spiritualized parts 630
physical 687

Nature was compelled to adapt herself to this abnormality 784

of the Reason of power-possessors in Russia 944

organic abnormalities in America 944

their god self-calming has been and still is for them almost the chief evil engendering and evoking all the abnormalities of their psyche as well as their ordinary being-existence 954; of the psyche 415 637 1129

the periodic fundamental source of the issuing of new causes of abnormality 1048; *and* 1045

ABRUSTDONIS

as this weeping 1162
inner and outer 1165

ABOVE

The Judgment Seat Above 27
the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is
there Above 244

From Above:

command 1120 1147; commanded 353; command-
ment 948

confided to Moses 1004

data manifested, for engendering in them genuine
conscience 868; *and* 878

supreme direction 110

desire expressed 1142

not forbidden us from Above to be frank 901

Individuals actualized 358 697-701 782 784 786-7
740; sent 238 674 1232; almost as one sent 581

injustice coming, as it were 1124

Messengers 283 239-40 246 847-8 1126

a messiah from Above, Lentrohamsanin 399

misfortune unforeseen 86

pardon 1175

saints 732; *see* RELIGION

unforeseeingnesses 132 766; *and* 86

*The Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash, Sent from Above
to the Earth* 347-52

ABRUSTDONIS these sacred substances Abrus-t-
donis and Helkdonis are just those substances
by which the higher being-bodtes of three-brained
beings, namely, the body Kesdjan and the body
of the Soul, are in general formed and perfected
1106; *and* 1107-9 1166 1168

ABSOIZOMOSA

ABSOIZOMOSA when any surplanetary formation is artificially grafted or manipulated in any such fashion, it arrives in a state defined by Objective Science as Absoizomosa in which it absorbs from its surrounding medium, cosmic substances serviceable only for the coating of what is called its automatically self-reproducing subjective presence 948

ABSOLUTE

Most Great and Most Most Holy Sun Absolute; *see*
SUN

Reason of our Incomparable Creator Endlessness
769 800

firm-calm, the total absence of any Reason 769
vibrations of the note do 868

Chinese absolute note do 883 893

ABSORPTION

conscious absorption of cosmic substances 782-3;
see SUBSTANCE
and 948

ABSTAINING

monks 807-10

from the consumption of certain edible products
1011

ABSURDITY

wisecracking about the life and death of Jesus Christ
735-7

the more absurd their manifestations, the more
famous they become 224

their quite absurd egoism 231

ACTAVUS

Concerning;

Time, obvious absurdities 132

Sacrificial-Offerings 191-2

polyglotism 531-2

Esperanto 536

and 32 617

ACCIDENT cosmic 180 236; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN

ACCUMULATOR one of Gornahoor HarharMi's
 appliances 156

ACCURSED

word, doctor 554

organ Kundabuffer 694 842 857 1059 1117 1162;

see KUNDABUFFER

ACID

Salounilovian, formed from naphtha 836

sulphuric, nitric and muriatic 923

ACT

to do means to act consciously and by one's own
initiative 1202

impulses which constrain us to act to attain some-
thing and to strive for some aim 1225

anti-God acts 197

concerning opium 214

assimilation of the results of oft-repeated acts 1220;

see REPETITION

being-act 454 794

ACTAVUS man 771 795-6

ACTION

ACTION

cosmic 300

every action of man is good in the objective sense,
if it is done according to his conscience, and
every action is bad if from it he later experiences
remorse 342

the four sources of action: mother-in-law, diges-
tion, John Thomas and cash 343

reciprocal 493

maleficent 688 1159; on the merciless Heropass
750

subjective, *concerning* Stopinders 758-5

mutual - actions - ensuing - one - from - the - other - and -
forming-one-common-functioning 889

vivifying 1139

sacred 1176

being-action 192

and 39

ACTIVE *see* ATTENTION, DELIBERATION, ELEMENT,
FORCE, MEDITATE, MENTATE, PART, PONDER,
PRINCIPLE

ACTIVELY

to reflect 25

to-deliberate-actively-and-long" 1156

pondered 1162-8

the aim to mentate actively, impartially 1186

ACTIVITY

Most Saintly Activities of Ashiata Shiemash 596;
see LABOR

a wide field of activity was opened up for Poolood-
jistius 1122

ACTUALIZE

maleficent activities and unconscious maleficent manifestations 890

ACTORS

representatives-of-Art 443

living automatons 504

and 4t94i-516passim

ACTUALIZATION

automatic "15

cosmic 84 237 293 407 765 1183; common cosmic
628 756 959

conscious 487

Kerkoolnonarnian-actualization 144

the seven actualizations according to the Itoklanos
principle of the duration of being-existence 437-9

concerning the river of life 1228-9

being-actualization 242

and 90 189 145 147 755 825 1120 1126

ACTUALIZE

Sacred Individuals actualized from Above: Ashiata
Shiemash, Buddha, Christ, Krishnatkharna,
Lama, Mohammed, Moses 347 853*mr*^{TOL} 732;

see COATING

two facts actualized in their common presences
564-5

actualizability 1092

and 131 148 245 696

Actualizer: of Everything Existing in the Whole of
the Universe 1209; *and* 1120 i.

Actualizing:

being with presences for actualizing the hope of
our Common Father 236 i

being-Partkdolg-duty, *used throughout, e.g.,* 409
1179

ADAM

what is foreordained 1219
the all-universal Actualizing 1227
and 137 143 145 406 569 1140

ADAM 96 776

ADAPTATION

obtaining- of- the- required- totality-of - vibrations-
by-adaptation 144
cosmic law of self-adaptation-of-Nature 564; *see*
NATURE
to the required posture, *concerning* comfortable
seats 955

ADASHSIKRA Monday 464ff.

ADASHTANAS the first highest whole note on the
Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

ADDRESS verbal 876

ADHERENTS of Legominism; *see* LEGOMINISM

ADIAT *see* FASHION

ADMINISTRATION those around King Appolis
117 119

ADOPTERS-by-compulsion 654

ADORN

adorning their exteriors to offset the value-of-their-
inner-insignificance 227
adornment 218 230

AFALKALNA

ADOSSIA Archangel; *see* ANGEL

ADULATION self-adulation 1207

ADULT

age of responsible beings 107

men 982

life 8 984

and 983-4

see RESPONSIBLE

Adulthood: 1228

ADULTERY shameful impulse of 627; *consider also* 511 980ff. 990ff. 994ff.

ADVERSITY 383

ADVERTISING

the name of the Great Beelzebub Himself 41-3;
consider also 1144

a maleficent invention whose action induces in its
bearer a continuous doubt about everything 938
and 941-2

ADVICE

Friendly Advice vi; and 17

Ahoon's advice about artists 511-6 1074-5

adviser-specialists 385-6

see COUNSEL, WARNING

AEROLITE 85

AFALKALNA

productions of men's hands 460

being-Afalkalna 517 519

AFFECTATION

AFFECTATION Ahoon, with the affectation of a Moscow suburban matchmaker at the marriage of her client 516

AFFINITY

affinity-of-vibrations 171 785 787

cosmic law: affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations 279

complete 839

AFFIRMING

and in those nervous nodes scattered over the whole of the planetary body, there are accumulated at the present time *Ml* the results obtained from the affirming and denying manifestations of their head-brain and spinal marrow, and these results having become fixed in these nervous nodes scattered over the whole of their common presence, are later also such a neutralizing principle, in the further process of affirmation and denial between the head-brain and spinal marrow, just as the totality of everything arising in the Megalocosmos is the neutralizing force in the process of the affirmation of the Protocosmos and the various shades of denials of all the newly arisen Suns 780; and 779

holy affirming part 279 802

The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man—
Makary Kronbernkziori's Boolmarshano 1132
1137

affirming and denying factors for the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-understanding 1167
being-Exioehary transformed for the affirming principle in beings of the male sex 796

AGE

affirming or active principle 692; source, father 822
and 854

see FORCE

AFGHANISTAN 528-9 1024

AFRAID

a lion is unclean simply because men are afraid of
it 199

such a being always becomes afraid of certain
perfectly harmless formations like mice 503

and 878

see FEAR

AFRICA 178 284 302 804 521 676 1138; *see*
GRABONTZI

AGAIN-TARNOTOLTOOR second grade cosmic
law 768

AGE

preparatory 3 9 15 26-7 272 882 816-7 822-^3 983
1046 1058 1126 1156 1179 1219 ' '

responsible 78 107 134 272 354 894 438-9 521 567
602 688 686 696 815 818 823 1046 1052'1094

1163 1198 1228-9 1231; *see* ADULT

being-age 129

Old age:

the-lawful-infirmities-of-old-age 864; *and* 363

and essence-power 885

consider also 74 542

Aged:

Beelzebub 54

being 457 1130; *see* ELDER

The Middle Ages: 1001 1085

AGGREGATION

AGGREGATION

second grade cosmic law: Litsvrtsi, the aggregation
of the homogeneous 758
of microcosmoses 762

AGITATION

Agitation - of - the - minds - of - the - whole - of - Babylon
333ff.; *and* 271ff.
vainly-to-grow-agitated 637
a crosscurrent or agitation in the ether which
penetrated the whole of the ship Karnak 1054
joyful 1177
and 44

AGOOROKHROSTINY sacred building for beings
of the male sex 1108-9

AHOON

Beelzebub's devoted old servant 55
having an incomparably more normal presence,
and being clothed with a being-Reason of
higher quality 554
in his preparatory age nobody aided the crystalli-
zation in him of the data for the ability of
intensively actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty
1179
advice to Hassein 511-6 1074-5
his search for a doctor 554-7
with an unusual seriousness and preserving the
style and even entire expressions of Beelzebub
449; *and* 512 554
spelled Akhoon 917
and 59-60 223-6 252 264-5 285 450-1 614 641
1054 1152 1163 1178 1180

AID philanthropic 433

AIM

AIEIOIUOA

sacred, cosmic, second-degree law 141
there proceeds within every arising large and small,
when in direct touch with the emanations either
of the Sun Absolute itself or of any other sun,
what is called Remorse, that is a process, when
every part that has arisen from the results of
any one Holy Source of the Sacred Triamazi-
kamno, as it were, revolts, and criticizes the
former unbecoming perceptions and the mani-
festations at the moment of another part of its
whole 141

and 142 253 305

AIESAKHALDAN

being-Hanbledzoin is called on certain planets the
sacred Aiesakhaldan 569

and 727

AIESSIRITTOORASSNIAN-contemplation the
sacred cosmic substances required for the coat-
ing of the highest being-body, can be assimilated
and correspondingly transformed and coated in
them, just as in us, exclusively only from the
process of what is called Aiessirittoorassnian-
contemplation actualized in the common pre-
sence by the cognized intention on the part of
all their spiritualized independent parts 569

AIM

Aim of:

Adherents-of-Legominism 485; *consider also* 454
society Akhaldan, the striving to become aware
of the sense and aim of the Being of beings 297;
and 211 298

AIM

Ashiata Sheimash 348 854

Atarnak 1100

Beelzebub 207 233 531 558 594 608

Belcultassi 294-5

Gurdjieff: as a boy 39; *consider also, From the Author* 1184ff.; each one of us must set for his chief aim to become in the process of our collective life, a master 1286

Harharkh and his son Rakhoorkh 1152

Hassein 1117

Konuzion 216

Lentrohamsanin's parents 394

Mohammed 710

societies formed to abolish reciprocal destruction 1062-78; they do not like to occupy themselves with such affairs which are within their Reason and within their power, but occupy themselves always with decisions of such questions which are incomparably higher than their Reason 1073

Theophany 820

certain beings of the continent Atlantis of its latest period even began to consider these same processes of the absorption of these higher being-foods as the chief aim of their existence 783

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel: from the very beginning of their responsible age they almost became such as three-brained beings everywhere on the planets of our great Megalocosmos become who choose the same Aim, those who cllrry out all their studied researches not for the satisfaction of their vainglorious, proud and self-loving weaknesses—as is done by the beings there, particularly the contemporary ones who choose the same field for themselves—but for

AIM

the attainment of a higher gradation of Being
828

Also:

egoistic aims 492 689 692 694 697 1048 1159; *and*
vainglorious 1068-4 1068

scientific 429

pursuing a single aim 1199

impulses, which constrain us to act, to attain to
something, and to strive for some aim 1225

and SI 115 189 1085

Aim and sense of existence:

and he must know all this, concerning the holy
planet, in order to strive to exist in that direction
which corresponds just to the aim and sense of
existence, which striving is the objective lot of
every three-brained being, in whom the 'germ
arises for the coating of a highef-belng-body 748

the sacred Determinator-of-Reason, by which' not
only are the gradations of their Reason measured,
but there is also determined their degree-of-
justincatioh-of-the-sense-and-aim-of-iheir-exist-
ence 769; *and* 791

the aspect of this fundamental question is so
important for the understanding of a great deal
that proceeds there on Earth 1105 .

commandment: the highest aim and sense of
human life is the striving to attain the, welfare of
one's neighbor 1186; *and* 514

according to the two principles of being-existence:
Foolasnitamnian arid Itoklanos ISOffV

that all other beings shbuld call and consider their
country the Center-of-Culture 186

the destruction of pearl-bearing beings for the
gratification of their quite absurd egbism 281

AIMNOPHNIAN

the inner overlord, self-calming, which by itself
became the sense and aim of their existence,
concerning the Trusteeship 609
young and still unformed beings who do not even
begin to be aware of 1023
and 294-5 297-8 755 1094 1117 1209
See DECISION, INTENTION, SENSE

AIMNOPHNIAN mentation

perceptible logic 775
being-Aimnophnian-mentation 776-7

AIR

second being-food, a help coming from outside
for the evolution of the substances of the first
being-food 788; *and* 1050; *see* FOOD
second-sourced substance 781
help-for-the-moon 783; *consider also* 1108
the functioning of the planetary body of beings of
all forms of external coatings is adapted by
Nature in general in such a way that the process
of their nourishment with the second being-food,
which your favorites call breathing of air,
^proceeds in them, and this nourishment is taken
in not only through the organs of breathing, but
also through what are called the pores present
in their skin 647; *see* BREATHING
atmosphere, air, ether, or any other totality of
homogeneous cosmic elements 70

AISORIAN priest 1135-6

AKLONOATISTITCHIAN

AKHALDAN

the word expressed: the striving to become aware
of the sense and aim of the Being of beings 297
founded on the initiative of Belcultassi 292-7

a society which in its time was, throughout the
whole Universe, called envied for imitation 294
genuine objective science then arose on their planet
298

members called Akhaldan sovors, but later when
the members were divided into a number of
independent groups, the members belonging to
different groups began to be called by different
names 298-300; *and* 211

after the second Transapalnian perturbation, the
members migrated to Egypt 301

emblem of the society 308-10

Makary Kronbernkzion, a member 1131-2

Connection with:

Asoochilon 293

being of Beelzebub's tribe 302-3

Konuzion 212-3 822

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 822 868

beings of Egypt who were direct descendants of
the learned members 301-13 329 553 587 1007

and 342 1054

Consider also:

Adherents-of-Legominism 329 455

Kanil-El-Norkel 455

Pythagoras 455

Hamolinadir 332

Moses 1007

AKLONOATISTITCHIAN
organic attraction 772

longing, or physico-

AKSHARPANZIAR

AKSHARPANZIAR

a learned Chaldean and a member of the club for Legominists 457

his report on transmission of knowledge to remote generations through the Law of Sevenfoldness 458-62

and 463 468

ALABASTER 520 1137

ALBION'S ISLES 193 199; *see* ENGLAND

ALCHEMY

definite maleficent fantastic science, under the name of that great science which is a branch of genuine knowledge 325; *and* 834 970 1017

alchemic investigations 1021

alchemist 831

ALCOHOL

alcoholic liquids 922-4 927-8; *consider also* 622

alcoholism 882

Trusteeship of People's Temperance 529ff.

disease of the passion for 595

organic need for 602

sympathetic Persian, his poison 978-1022passim

ALERT 254 833

ALEXANDER OF MACEDONIA 404 428

ALGAMATANT Archangel, His Pantameasurabilityj Great Arch-engineer of the Universe, His Measurability 83 128

ALLA EK LINAKH

ALIAMIZOORNAKALU sacred process Essence*
Sacred- Aliamizoornakalu 175-6

ALIL for the definition of the nuances of sound 828

ALILLONOFARAB Fluorine 830-1

ALIMAN thaumaturgist of Tikliamish 189

ALL

All-Autocratic-Ruler 380

all - brained - balanced - being - perceptiveness, or
Ksherknara 354

All-embracing: of everything that exists 244; Holy
Prana 258

all-planetary 1101

All-Quarters-Maintainers of the Universe; *see*

ANGEL

All right 933

all-universal: Actualizing 1227; purposes 1219

ALLA-ATTAPAN

these two great terrestrial Chinese learned beings,
the Choons, then had recourse for their elucidatory
experiments to every kind of what are
called chemical, physical, and mechanical
experiments and they gradually formed one very
complicated and in the highest degree edifying
experimental apparatus 832; 833-55*passim*

its three parts: Loosochepana, Dzendvokh, Riank-
Pokhotarz or Riank-Pokhortarz 834

ALLA EK LINAKH rich shepherd 1019-21

ALLEGORICAL

ALLEGORICAL

emblem of the society Akhaldan **310**

clay models 476

transmission of ideas in the Holy Writ 738-9

Mullah Nassr Eddin's habit of expressing himself
allegorically 598

ALMACORNIAN turquoise 746

ALMUANO *see* ELMOOAB.NO

ALMZNOSHINOO

sacred sacrament 726-*Slpassim* 741-2

information about the Lord's Supper, a preparation
for 737

ALNATOORORNIAN-being-duty of a godfather
314

ALNEPOOSIAN earthquake 585

ALNOKHOORIAN cacophony 577

ALPHABET

of movements 465

of three hundred and fifty-one letters 496

ALSTOOZORI sorrowful reflections 312

ALTITUDE of thought and meaning 858

ALTRUIST in order to be in reality a just and good
altruist it is inevitably required first of all to be
an out and out egoist—*wise saying of ancient
times* **1236**

AMERICA

AMAMBAKHLOOTR a wise and learned being
648-9

AMARHOODAN meaning help-for-God, the name
given to the third being-food by the beings of
Atlantis 783

AMARLOOS
meaning help-for-the-moon, the name given to the
second being-food by the beings of Atlantis 783
a sacred being-duty 1108

AMAZEMENT being-impulse of 449

AMAZONS 690

AMBER 70 75 309 311

AMBITION being-impulse of 379

AMEN 3 353

AMENITIES all contemporary 76

AMENZANO the blessings of 65

AMERICA

Beelzebub in America 918-1054
and 271 652-3 677 679 689-90

American:

in my opinion there remains among them the
largest percentage of beings in whose presences
the said possibility is not entirely lost 1041

AMERSAMARSKANAPA

the term of those American beings is stilly as our
wise teacher would say, only a day and a half 967
Mister 919-85*passim*
and non-American new inventions designed just to
produce stupor 698
fruit preserves 949
and 99 518 653 677-84

AMERSAMARSKANAPA 886

AMIABILITY that is, empty words in which there
is not a single atom of the result of an inner
benevolent impulse 876; *and* 1199

AMMETER 168

AMOROUSNESS see CHARMS

AMPERAGE 916

AMSKOMOUTATOR 161

AMU DARYA river 185-6

ANALOGY of the carriage, horse, coachman 1191- *IZOlpassim*

ANALYSIS

analyzing himself, *concerning* Belcultassi 295
analytic-chemists 547
logical 1047-8

ANASHA hashish 582

ANGEL

ANATHEMATIZE 95-6 98 101

ANCESTOR

good left for us by 15

passed by heredity 105 199

invented by 421

efforts and labors of 708

first 774

Great Ancestors of the beings of Egypt 590

relatively normal 842

remote 98 1220

concerning Kundabuffer 105 119 1162

and 1141

see GENEBACTION

ANCIENT *see* ART, GREECE, KALKIANS, KORKOLANS,
ROMAN, TOULOUSITES

ANGEL, ARCHANGEL, ARCHCHERUB, ARCH- SERAPH, CHERUBIM and SERAPHIM

His Truthfulness, the Archangel *Gabriel* 28

Archangel *Adossia*, President of the Commission of
Inspection, announces the construction of the
new ship invented by Archangel *Hariton* for
intersystem and interplanetary communication,
from 68-75

The Most High Commission consisting of Angels
and Archangels, specialists in the work of World-
creation and WorkUmaintenance, under the
direction of the Most Great Archangel *Sakaki*,
sent from the Sun Absolute to the solar system
Ors to investigate the first cosmic catastrophe
82-91*passim*; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN

ANGEL

Arch-Engineer Archangel *Algamatant* explains 83
128

it was resolved that the Earth should constantly send to its detached fragments, for their maintenance, the sacred vibrations askokin, and the Archangel *Sakaki* and other members obtain the sanction of His Endlessness for this actualization 84; *and* 1105-6

the second descent of the Commission when, with the help of the Chief-Common-Arch-Chemist-Physicist Angel *Looisos*, the organ Kundabuffer was caused to grow in three-brained beings 88-9
249 1059; *consider also* 240; *see* KUNDABUFFER

the third descent, under the direction of the Most-Great-Arch-Seraph *Sevohtartra*, when the organ Kundabuffer was destroyed; the Archangel *Sakaki* had, in the meantime, become worthy to be the divine Individual he now is, one of the four Quarter-Maintainers of the whole Universe 89-90

following an etherogram from the Center announcing the reappearance of certain Most High Sacred Individuals, a number of Archangels, Angels, Cherubim and Seraphim did appear on Mars; escorted by one of the Seraphim, his second assistant, His Conformity Archangel *Looisos* condescended to talk to Beelzebub about the first and second catastrophes and about the welfare of the moon, and requested that he undertake the task of discouraging the practice of Sacrificial-Offerings undesirable for cosmic phenomena of a greater scale, *from* 179-83; *and* 1101-2

on Beelzebub's return from exile, the Most Great

ANGEL

Archcherub *Peshtvogner*> All-Quarters - Maintainer, receives his essence promise concerning the sins of his youth, and grants his all-gracious promise to give orders that all the being-productions Beelzebub had collected from the various planets be taken to the planet Karatas in the space-ship Omnipresent 175-6

the Most Great Archangel *Setrenotzinarco*, All-Quarters-Maintainer, manifested his pleasure by giving a command concerning the soul of Beelzebub's friend, the priest Abdil, whose planetary body was given to the presence of the planet Mars 205

concerning the elevations of, Tibetj Ahoon reports a conversation with the Archangel *Viloyer*; His Splendiferousness had told him that at the last most high and most sacred reception of finally returned cosmic results, a certain Individual, Saint Lama, had had the privilege of personally presenting at the feet of our Endless Uni-Being, in the presence of all the Most High Individuals, a petition regarding the abnormal growth of the elevations, and the Archangel *Looisos* had been dispatched to clarify the causes and take appropriate measures 264-5

the system of this kind of Egolionopty was, it seems, invented specially for this holy planet by the famous angel, now already Archangel *Herkission* 747 > !"....

sacred canticles sung by cherubim, seraphim, angels 749 763 1175 1178 -....

our triumphant cherubim and seraphim then gave, for the first time, to all the newly arisen actualizations'those names which still exist even until

ANGEL

today, *concerning* the cosmoses 759-60; they gave names, also existing until now, to the emanations and radiations issuing from all the cosmoses 760; they also then at the very beginning established that still now existing sacred Determinator-of-Reason 769

all our now existing angels, archangels, and most of the Sacred Individuals nearest to our Common Father Endlessness arise just upon this marvelous planet, Modiktheo, of the system Protocosmos 772

one of the Cherubim near to our All-Embracing Endlessness brought a command from Above that owing to his conscious labors for the attainment of results for the purpose of common-cosmic welfare, and also owing to the personal petition of the Archangel *Looisos*, Beelzebub's punishment should no longer affect his posterity 1120

His Self-Keepness, the Archseraph *Ksheltarna*, the Great Observer of the movements of all the concentrations of the Megalocosmos 1121

the chief organization and government of the holy planet Purgatory was undertaken at His own wish by our All-Quarters-Maintainer the Great Arch Cherub *Helkgematios* 800; he learned of Beelzebub's quarterly reports and observations of Earth beings sent to his son Tooilan, became interested in them, and commanded that they be reproduced in the common planetary Toolookhterzinek, or radiogram 1123-4; these led to concern and finally to turmoil among the dwellers on the holy planet; fifty righteous souls were chosen to find **out** the true reason why such an

ANGEL

absurdity exists which makes self-perfecting impossible for the higher being-parts of the three-brained beings of Earth; the Archcherub sanctioned their choice and expressed a desire to help them 1125ff.; *see* GOOD and evil

in most cases concerning these questions, just these ordinary three-brained beings, who acquire information about every kind of genuine fact exclusively only thanks to being-Partkdolg-duty are more competent than any of the Angels or Cherubim with their prepared Being, who though perfected in Reason to high gradations, yet as regards practical confrontations may appear to be only such individuals as our always respected Mullah Nassr Eddin defines: never will he understand the sufferings of another who has not experienced them himself though he may have divine Reason and the nature of a genuine Devil 1160; *consider also* 773 1208

The Most Great Universal Solemnity, *described* 1178-88; a procession composed of several archangels and a multitude of angels, cherubim and seraphim 1173; by the decree of the Archcherub *Peshtvogner*, and bearing his own sacred rod, to restore to Beelzebub, in accord with the pardon granted from Above and for certain merits, his horns 1175; thereupon all without exception fell prostrate before Beelzebub 1177 the bird-beings of Saturn have hearts exactly like the angels nearest our Endless Maker and Creator 92; *and* 158

used in the sayings of Mullah Nassr Eddin 10861110 1160

and 339-40 794 972

ANGLO-TIBETAN

ANGLO-TIBETAN war 706

ANGUISH 804

ANILINE dyes 32 427 601 950; maleficent 429

ANIMAL

the average man differs from the animals only by the greater complexity of his reactions to external impressions, and by having a more complex construction for perceiving and reacting to them 1208

conscience, the data for the possibility of the acquisition of which Great Nature endowed them with, as godlike beings in differentiation from mere animals 1284

the whole individuality of every man must, as a condition of responding in reality to the sense and predesignation of his existence as a man and not merely as an animal, indispensably consist of four definite distinct personalities 1189

single-brained and double-brained 25

clean and unclean 199; *see* SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS
instinct 567 955

magnetism 5Q8inset

and 14-5 906 1025 1087 1190

the following animals are referred to throughout: ape, ass, bagooshi, bear, buffalo, bull, camel, cat, cattle, chameleon, chirman, chirniano, cow, crocodile, cur, deer, dog* donkey, elephant, frog, goat, hare, hog, horse, hydra, hyena, jackal, jackass, kalianjesh, kesmaral, lamb, leech, lion, mammoth, mare, monkey, mouse, mule, oxen, phalangas, pig, pirmaral, puppy, quadruped,

ANSANBALUIAZAR

rat, scorpion, sheep, skunk, slug, snail, snake,
swine, tiger, toosook, wild beings, wolves, worms;
sec BIRD, FISH, INSECT > ,'

ANKLAD

the Reason of the sacred Anklad is the highest to
which in general any being can attain, being the
third in degree from the Absolute Reason of His
Endlessness Himself 1177; *and* 800

may he be perfected unto the Holy Anklad 128 229
By Thy Vanquishing Of The Heropass Have We
Obtained The Possibility Of Perfecting Our-
selves To The Sacred Anklad-r#<? *Hymn to
our Endlessness* 1174

see DECREE

ANODNATIOUS part of Okidanokh 156 168

ANOKLINISM a teaching 576; *see* ISM

ANOOIOS *see* ANULIOS

ANOROPARIONIKIMA sacred building for beings
of the middle sex 1108 1110-1

ANSANBAUIAZAR

all the results issuing from all the cosmic sources
great and small, taken together, were also then
named by the cherubim the common-cosmic
Ansanbaluiazar; present-day objective science
also has the formula: Everything issuing from
everything and again entering into everything
761

the last Stopinder of 774

ANSAPALNIAN

a certain quantity of higher cosmic substances must necessarily be transformed through them for the continuation of their species and for the maintenance of the general harmony of the common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar 782

by which the Most Great cosmic Trogoautoegocrat is actualized 785

our solar system like all the other solar systems has its own 1157

common-cosmic 761 774 782 785-6 866 1148

being-Ansanbaluiazar 787-8

ANSAPALNIAN-octave

those seven cosmic substances which in their general totality actualize specially for the given solar system what is called the inner Ansapalnian-octave of Cosmic substances, which independent octave, in its turn, is a one-seventh independent part of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 830

each such an octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh gave that totality of vibrations which according to the calculations of the great twin-brothers correspond to the totality of the vibrations of all those cosmic substances which, issuing from seven separate independent sources, compose one of the seven-centers-of-gravity of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 849

ANTS on the moon 62

ANTHRACITE 75

APPARATUS

ANTHROPOSOPHISM a teaching 576; *see* ISM

ANTKOOANO that sacred process of perfecting
Objective-Reason 563

ANULIOS or Anoolios

small satellite of Earth called Kimespai,
• meaning Never-Allowing-One-to-Sleep-in-Peace
85

and 84 181 316 771 1105 **1107**

See FRAGMENT

ANXIETY

a criminally egoistic anxiety for the safety of my
personal existence 166

to-attain-to-a-complete-absence-of-the-need-for-
being - effort - and - for - every - essence - anxiety - of -
whatever-kind-it-may-be 688; *see* CALM

essence-anxiety 688 747

and 76 265 1161

Anxious: 215

APE

the ape question 270-3

ape-beings 272 313-4

aping 30

and 223 225 585

APOCALYPTIC end, fate 178-9

APPARATUS

for the transformation of cosmic substances:
beings-apparatuses, apparatuses-cosmoses, local-
izations or brains, Tetartocosmoses, three-brained

APPEARANCE

beings, presences 144 571 763 774-5 780 784-97
passim
three perceptive apparatuses in the common
presence of a man, acting as perceivers for all the
seven planetary-gravity-center-vibrations 1217
of the Choons, Alla-attapan 882-55
of El Koonā Nassa, Arostodesokh 1019 1021
of Gornahoor Harharkh 151 181 176 1156
of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 886-90
of King-Too-Toz, Lav-Merz-Nokh 848ff. 866

APPEARANCE

Beelzebub, with a transfigured appearance corresponding to His merits and visible to all 1178
as you drink wine not as people do today, not merely for appearances but in fact honestly, then this shows me that you do not wish to know about this practice of mine out of curiosity, but really owing to your -desire for knowledge
—*Karapet of Tiflis* 46
fashions: means for changing and disguising the reality of one's appearance 689
during this period, it has been of no concern to them whether any object external to them themselves had any substance whatsoever—all that was necessary was that it should have a striking appearance 949
they began employing every possible means to deform this divine grain in order to give to its product a beautiful and striking appearance 952
the totality of the subjective appearance of each one of them, is a totally exact imitation exclusively only of various other independent groupings breeding on other continents 1048ff.

ARAS

a young man of pleasing appearance and dubious
content 31

consider ateo 17 406 430-1 493 1028

see EXTERIOR

APPENDIX Toospooshokh 956

APPETITE 17 21

APPLIANCE of Gornahoor Harharkh J53; *see*
APPARATUS

APPOLIS King of Atlantis whose nickiame was
the Archcunning 112; *and* 111-20

APPRECIATION exaggerated, inner, abnormal,
being-self-appreciation 513

APPREHENDINGNESS wild beings of Tibet,
perfected as regards apprehendingness and
cunning up to the ideal 254

ARAB learned man, Mal-el-Lel 38; *and* 701 1093

ARACHIAPLNISH highest octave of the Lav-
Merz-Nokh 850

ARAL SEA 184

ARARAT Mt. Ararat 1026

ARAS river 1026

ARAVIANS

ARAVIANS 675

ARCANA of the Self-tamers 257 260

ARCH-

archangel, archcherub, archseraph; *see* ANGEL,

archcriminal property 1065

archcunning; *see* APPOLIS, LUCIFEK.

archmaleficent 694

archphenomenal 621

The Arch-preposterous 149-76

archstrange 707

archtragic-comic 1077

arch-vainglorious 404 423

ARCHITECTURE

day-of-architecture, Tuesday 464ff.

and 521

ARGUENIA small town in Maralpleicie 226-7

ARHOONILO the great Arhoonilo, a former famous prophet from the planet Desagroanskrad, assistant to the chief investigator of the whole Universe in respect of the details of Objective Morality 200-1

ARISING

used throughout in such phrases as: man, an arising in the image of God 41; the cause of the cause of my arising, or grandfather 1180; desire-for-the-arising of such a Divine being-impulse 380
cosmic 125-6 183 407 409 471 473 650 728 762
764-6 768 798-9 1050

AROSTODESOKH

great and small 138

independent arisings in Tetartocosmoses 761

newly arising units of the Megalocosmos 1179

Okhtatralnian-arisings, Oonastralnian-arisings,

Polormedekhtian-arisings 824-5

prime 188-40

relatively transferable arising depending on the
quality of the functioning of thought, feeling,
and organic automatism 38

spiritualized and half-spiritualized 947

World-arising 322

see KESDJAN

ARISTOCRAT

called emir, count, khan, prince, melik, baron—
jokes of nature 1087

all the experiencings of these aristocrats and zevro-
crats can be reduced to three series: food,
recollections associated with the former function-
ing of their sexual organs, memories of their
first nurse 1088; and 1082-3; *see* CASTE

ARMAGNAC liquor 13 142 917

ARMANATOORA a priest of the Tikliamishian
civilization who spread a doctrine of external
Good and Evil 1142-3

ARMENIAN

language 12 14

and 13 922

AROSTODESOKH remarkable apparatus of El
Koon Nassa 1019 1021

ARRACK

ARRACK liquor 923

ARROGANCE 356; *see* KUNDABUFFER

ARROWS poisoned arrows of Elnapara 254

ART

Art 449-523

the same definite idea there, now existing under the denomination art, is one of those automatically acting data the totality of which of itself, gradually, and though almost imperceptibly yet very surely, converts them—that is, beings having in their presences every possibility for becoming particles of a part of Divinity—merely into living flesh 451-2

transmission of true knowledge to future generations through the Afalkalna and Soldjinoha by means of the Law of Sevenfoldness 460ff.

a one-third death through the premature using up of the Bobbin-kandelnost of the feeling center occurs for the most part among those terrestrial beings who become by profession, representatives-of-Art 443; *and* 512-6 523

you must always be very careful with these contemporary types and never offend them 1074-5

artist: he-who-is-occupied-with-art 496; *and* 514
ancient art 518 521 522

its origin and meaning 457ff.

inititiates of art 462 518

works of art 907

ASHIATA SHIEMASH

ARTIFICIAL

artificially to blend and to disassociate the parts of
the Omnipresent-Okidanokh 153
the-cause-of-artificial-light 157; *consider also* 1159
such a transmission of know 1 edge to remote genera-
tions through the Law of Sevenfoldness will not
be natural but artificial 462
impressions from artificial perceptions 565 567

ASHAGIPROTOEHARY the last sacred, funda-
mental Stopinder of the sacred Heptapara-
parshinokh 771 774 781

ASHHANA *see* CAFE

ASHHARK

the continent, first called Iranan, then Ashhark,
then Asia, and composed of Tikliamish,
Maralpleicie and Pearl-Land 182 184-5 207-9
212 216-7 225 227 229 232-3 262 315-7 321 417

ASHIATA SHIEMASH

seven centuries before the Babylonian events,
there was actualized in the planetary body of a
three-brained being there a definitized concep-
tion of a sacred Individual who became there in
his turn a Messenger from Above, and who is
now already one of the "Highest >Most Very
Saintly common-cosmic Sacred Individuals *from*
847-410
now one of our seven Most Very Saintly Omni-
cosmic Individuals without whose participation
even our Uni-Being Common Father does not
allow himself to actualize anything 405

ASIA

and 54 245-6 413-5 422-3 454 530 563 572 596
624-5 698 901 1067 1094 1104 1118
Ashiatian epoch: 885

ASIA 184 209 316 387392 416-7422 447 519 531 582
858 864 1028 1093 1101-3 1133-6; *see* ASHHARK,
IRANAN

Asiatic:

beings 422
communities 1093
fishermen 421 860
group 416
people 600
shepherds 417 421

ASIMAN Brother Asiman, the alchemist 970-1

ASKALNOOAZAR 149; *see* TRUST

ASKLAIAN or Asklay slaves 675 1074

ASKOKIN

the planet Earth should constantly send to its
detached fragments, for their maintenance, the
sacred vibrations askokin 84; *and* 1107
vibrations which arise during the sacred process of
Rascooarno of beings of every exterior form
182-3

Askokin must be freed from the sacred substances
Abrustdonis and Helkdonis, just those sub-
stances by which the higher being-bodies are
formed and perfected 1106-7; *see* AMARHOODAN,
AMARLOOS

ASSOCIATION

ASOOCHILON a saint and Eternal Individual
who became coated in the common presence of a
three-brained being named Tetetos 293

ASPECT

three aspects of the law Triamazikamno 138
strange aspects of the psyche 349
the-seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon
821
the fundamental aspects of each whole named by
the Choon brothers 828
about his mechanicality, a man must think deeply
from every aspect 1209
being-aspects 1141

ASS 21 252 715 1068

ASSEMBLY of the Enlightened, also called
The-Assembly-of-All-The-Living-Saints-of-the-
Earth 1091-2 1098

ASSIMILATION

of cosmic substances 783 792
transformation and assimilation 784; *and* 569
cosmic law: the assimilation of the results of oft-
repeated acts, *concerning* Kundabuffer 1220

ASSISTANCE reciprocal 1199

ASSOCIATION

I then decided to tell you everything about them in
such a way that there should be crystallized in
you for your future being-associations the

ASSOCIATION

required what are called Egoplastikoori 1165;
and 1170; *consider also* 439

every part of this allegorical figure gives every member of our society in all the three independently associating parts of his common presence, namely, body, thoughts, and feelings, a shock for corresponding associations 309

I had finally attained complete freedom from all the bodily and spiritual associations of the impressions of ordinary life—*Ashiata Shiemash* 355
from the time when they ceased consciously to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty, thanks only to the results of which what is called sane comparative mentation as well as the possibility of conscious active manifestation can arise in beings from various associations, and from the time when their separate brains associating now quite independently, begin engendering in one and the same common presence three differently sourced being-impulses, then they acquire three personalities having nothing in common with each other 480-1; *and* 487

to be quite sincere with himself, that is to say, to be able to conquer those impulses which had become habitual in the functioning of his common presence from the many heterogeneous associations arising and proceeding in him and which were started in him by all sorts of accidental shocks coming from outside, *concerning* Belcultassi 295

the accident on the street corner is unaccountably connected in your associations with a meringue 1206

Mentation:

ASSOCIATION

the process of the mentation of every creature, especially man, flows exclusively in accordance with the law of association 15

there may already be arising in your mentation a corresponding mental association which should effectuate in you that which you call understanding 21

and 42 52 480-1 633-4 1162 1185; *see* MENTATE

Concentrating: 1110

Meditation: 1048

Conscious, or intentionally evoked, or allowed: 25 76
487 506-7

Automatic, or habitual:

reading superfluously and associating only by thoughts 444

the association of thoughts which ought inevitably to flow in them receives shocks from the reflexes of their stomach and sex organs 1060; *and* 1088
and 948 047 1062 1082-3 1140 1211 1218

Freely flowing: as a rest from active mentation to converse sometimes by following only the course of freely flowing associations 591; *and* 150 228 948 1158

Proceeding in the separate brains: 30S 886 371 446
489-91507 672 856 876 11511170

Heterogeneous, or unequally flowing: 37 52 295
480-2 485-7 1216-7

Memory: ;

it is repetition of previously perceived impressions engendering what is called association, and the parts of this repetition which enter the field of a man's attention, that together condition what is termed memory 1218

and 36 586 672 860 1065 1159x1164 1169 1180

ASSOCIATION

Evoking or engendering impulses, or sensations,
states, convictions, *etc.*: 16 42 228 481 483 487
491 876 1082-3 1140 1162

Impressions and perceptions:

the newly seen and newly heard only serve them
as shocks, so that in them associations proceed
of the information previously installed in them
and corresponding to this newly seen and newly
heard 686; *consider also* 770

and 355 381-2 480 483 486-7 491 506 586 1040 1216
1218

Energy:

harmonious association by virtue of which alone
energy is created for active being-existence—at
the present time, this energy can be elaborated
in their presences only during their quite un-
conscious state—what they call sleep, *concerning*
Iransamkeep 445

after every kind of association of unavoidably
perceived shocks began to proceed in the process
of their waking state only from several already
automatized series-of-former-imprints consisting
of endlessly repeated impressions-experienced-
long-ago, there began to disappear in them even
the instinctive need to perceive every kind of
new shock vital for three-brained beings, and
which issue from their inner separate spiritualized
being-parts or from corresponding perceptions
coming from without for conscious associations,
for just those being-associations upon which
depends the intensity in the presences of beings
of the transformation of every kind of being-
energy 506

and 489-40 505 507

ASTRALNOMONIAN

Laws of association:

the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts, stated in that branch of genuine science entitled the laws of association of human mentation 1185

and 15 446-7 479 485

Concerning:

people of different races and conditions 16; *and* 645 1217

Legominism 479ff.

Law of Sevenfoldness 481-2

Being-association: 506-7 586 633 943 947 1140 1165 1170

Associative:

center-of-gravity-of-associative-experiencing 164

and 25 150 311 479-81 483 645 1162

ASSOOPARATSATA the Milky Way 51

ASSYRIAN

that sympathetic Assyrian, Hamolinadir 332-8
theory of vibrations 888

and 675

ASTONISHMENT

Beelzebub's 1044-5

being-impulse of 501 886; impulse of 857 886-7

being-astonishment 326

ASTRAL-body or body-Kesdjan 131 1192; *see*
BODY, PART

ASTRALNOMONIAN Astralnomonian-Protoehary
is transmuted into the substances named
Astralnomonian-Defterohary 788-9

ASTROLOGER

ASTROLOGER 286-90 307

Astrological: psycho-physico-astrological 8

ASTROLUOLUCIZOIN the radiations of all the
planets of any solar system 761

ASTRONOMER 286 290-1

Astronomy: 1215

ASTROSOVORS 211; *consider also* Akhaldan-
strassovors 299

ATARNAKH Kurd philosopher, author of the
treatise *Why do Wars Occur on the Earth?*; truly
learned though very proud and self-loving; all
his suppositions were very similar to the great
fundamental cosmic law Trogoautoegocrat; he
revived the ancient custom of sacrificial offerings,
from 1094-1104

ATESHKAINI gypsy sacred stool 1025

ATHEISTIC *see* TEACHING

ATHOS the monastery Old Athos 29

ATLANTIS

loss of, second Transapalnian Perturbation 106 177

215 242 276 817 828 559 587 624 823 827 831

and 85 110 178 208-12 230-2 275 292-4 302-3 309

312 342 349 351 464 558 589 674 676 717 783

801-2 806 819 821-2 826 841868 1007 1048 1054

1108-11 1180 1133

ATMOSPHERE

ATMOSPHERE

of the Holy Sun Absolute 798

of the holy planet Purgatory 746-7

of almost all cosmic concentrations 270

of planets 136 139 181 288 728 763 1050

of Mars 61; of Mars and Saturn 269

of the moon 63 181 183 316 838

which is necessary for every planet and which serves for the actualization of the Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoegocrat 181; *and* 137 law of the action of the vibrations arising in the atmosphere of enclosed spaces, Daivibrizkar 466-7

according to the principle Itoklanoz, the changed form of the actualization in the common presences, of the second being-food automatically taken in 570-2

the body Kesdjan of the being is coated with those substances which in their totality make this cosmic formation much lighter than that mass of cosmic substances which surrounds the planets 728; *see* TENIKDOA

through which connection is established for the common-cosmic Iraniranumange 763

Gornahoor Rakhoorkh's experiments proved: each planet with its atmosphere is a special place of concentration of one or another class of cosmic substances of the given Systematic-Ansan-baluiazar; the balancing transposition of Oki[^]-danokh must proceed not only from one space to another in the atmosphere of one planet to the atmosphere of another planet, if in this other planet for some reason or other, more than its established norm is used up; this Omnipresent

ATMOSPHERE

cosmic-substance Okidanokh present in our atmosphere, and constantly being replenished, is not only necessary and most important for every kind of arising and maintaining of existence, but the possibilities for three-brained beings to perfect themselves and ultimately to blend with the Prime Cause of everything existing depends exclusively also on it 1157-8

see AIR

Concerning:

Saint Venoma's ship 68-9

The System of Archangel Hariton 70-2

Gornahoor Harharkh's apparatus 155ff.

accelerated displacements—the third Transapal-
nian perturbation 315-6

Tibetan elevations 263

Teleoghinooras at present in the atmosphere of the
Earth 293

Beelzebub's observations from the planet Mars
381-2

speed records 709

effect on stringed instruments of temperature of
the atmosphere 852; of pressure of the atmos-
phere 893

education: all those attending these schools, being
themselves in regard to Being and in regard to
information concerning reality, nullities with an
atmosphere of unendurable vibrations 1053

Atmospheric:

phenomena, their effect upon the reins of the horse
in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1201

resistance 67

space **1157**

strata 571

ATROPHY

Atmosphereless: spaces 68 72 159 163

ATOM

settled forever in each atom composing this
entirety of mine 38
the totality of its most holy atoms, Prana 246
repeated in the same way and in the same sequence
but always on a diminishing scale, actualized in
the minutest sizes of the total bodies called
atoms 476
these surfaces also have seven lawful dimensions
down to the said atom 477
of Hydrogen, taken as a standard unit 829

ATROPHY

Objective-Conscience is not yet atrophied in them
—*the Legominism of Ashiata Shietnash* 359
conscience had not yet been quite atrophied in the
priest Abdil 188 190
the germs which are in him for the possibilities of
acquiring pure-Reason have not the time during
the process of his subsequent formation to
become atrophied to the very root 817
the consequences of the organ Kundabuffer begin
to atrophy 364
all the possibilities for the free formation of all that
which is required for the engendering of objective
being-Reason are gradually atrophied 816 ' •
almost atrophied—every kind of data for the
arising in their presences of the being-impulse
sincerity; and it was atrophied to such a degree
that they no longer had the possibility, even if
they wished, to be sincere, and not only with

ATROPINE

other beings but even with their own selves 537
all possibilities for the crystallization of data for
being-reflection are atrophied in these contem-
porary responsible power-possessing beings 926
more atrophied—the data for the being-impulse
instinctively to refrain from all manifestations
which may lead surrounding beings into error
1052
quite atrophied—the being property of sensing the
inner feeling of similar beings in relation to one-
self 876
total atrophy—of all the still surviving data for
more or less normal being-mentation 457; *and*
451
final atrophy—of all the data that still survived in
them for conscious-Being 492
completely atrophied—conscience 942
long ago atrophied—the data in general for
instinctive perception 532
they thereby gradually atrophy the data put into
their presences by Nature for evoking in other
beings around them without distinction of brain
system, the objective impulse of Divine Love 370

ATROPINE maleficent German invention 427
430-1 845

ATTAINMENT

degree of; *see* DEGREE, STATE
by his attainments, JJadji-Asvatz-Troov was
already Kalmanuioir 901
of objective Reason 88; *and* 853
objective 869 386
being-attainments 877

ATTITUDE

ATTENTION

the question why and how higher-being-bodies, or souls, began to arise in our Universe, and why our Uni-Being Common Father turned his Divine attention particularly to just these cosmic arisings 762-5

concerning the five strivings: these objective attainments attracted-the-attention of all around them 886

the impulse of the desire for knowledge, which, in its turn, assists the better perception and even the closer understanding of the essence of any object on which, as it sometimes happens, the attention of a contemporary man might be concentrated 27^v

dazed 88

directed 39

if I show him this attention 42

should one deliberately arrest their attention 1214

the field of a man's attention 1218

owing to the gradual disappearance, in the average man, of this capacity to concentrate his active attention for any length of time **1212**

which now blinds every one of these favorites of yours who keeps his attention on it only a little longer than usual 493

a property in the common presences of ordinary people who have never specially worked on themselves: the - reflecting - of - reality - in - one's - attention-upside-down 1233

and 1156 1176

ATTITUDE

inner essence-attitude 187

ATTRACTION

a certain kind of attitude towards the Trogoauto-
egocratic process 784
men of Persia have two organic attitudes towards
women 981
and 221

ATTRACTION

a physico-organic-attraction 773
Attraction - and - Fusion - of - Similarities, second
grade cosmic law 785

AUSTRIA-HUNGARY 561

AUTHOR *From the Author* 1184-1238; *and* 973

AUTOCRAT 744; *see* ENDLESSNESS

AUTOEGOCRAT system of functioning of the inner
forces which maintained the existence of the Sun
Absolute 750 752 789; *see* TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

AUTOKOLIZIKNERS being-Autokolizikners or
Hoodazbabognari: the results of the per-
severing actualizing of the striving towards
the manifestation of one's own individuality
1167

AUTOMATICALLY

self-reproducing subjective presence 948
and 39 136 295 378 402 504 616 784 794 816 1060
1062 1077 1234

Automaticity: of their Reason 1057

Automatism; organic 38; *and* 1217

Automatized:

the transformation of substances 508
Reason 513

AWARE

consciousness 518
themselves 530; *and* 1199
sensitiveness of perception 1201; *and* 1043
contact 1216
and 17

Automatons: or living mechanical puppets 1029; *and*
504 1204

AVAZLIN district, now the outskirts of Cairo 285

AWARE

the gradations of Reason, or, more exactly, the
totality-of-self-awareness 769

as soon as all three-brained beings of our
Megalocosmos without distinction of exterior
coating acquire any degree of self-awareness,
they already begin consciously or instinctively
to dream of going on to that holy planet 801

Akhaldan—the striving to become aware of the
sense and aim of the Being of beings 297

Becoming Aware of Genuine Being-Duty 76-8

becoming aware of the genuine corresponding
place for themselves in these common-cosmic
actualizations 755-6

those who had sensed and become aware of this
Divine conscience, and who were called first-
degree-initiates 371

so that these latter should become aware of reality
696

Beelzebub had in view to obtain without fail a
completed awareness of the causes of the
strangeness of their psyche, *from* 529

previous impressions coated into a definite aware-
ness 586

AZERBAIJAN

if someone considers his own caste lower than that
of another there will infallibly arise in him
impulses the totality of which constantly
corrodes the awareness-of-one's-own-individu-
ality 539

you poor thing, you small boy not yet aware of
himself—*Beelzebub to his grandson* 94

young and still unformed beings who do not even
begin to be aware of the sense and aim of their
arising and existence 1023

desires and intentions of which they are not aware
623

the results of conscious being-awareness 686

AZERBAIJAN locality in North Persia 976

B

BABEL Building-of-the-Tower-of-Babel 331 337-8

BABYLON

Greatness-of-Babylon 472

Center-of-Culture 320-1 338 345 1046

the agitation - of - the - minds - of - the - whole - of -
Babylon 833ff.; *and* 271ff.

Babylon destroyed 345

BAILIFF

and 880-2 348 854 890-1 415 422 450-2 495 518 665
676 803

Babylonian:

butchers 330
civilization 491-2 1235
culture 494
dualists 804
epoch 495 518 521 803
events 328ff. 847 453
friends 492
future Hasnamusses 805
learned beings; *see* LEARNED
Nooxhomists 473
period 474 494-5
teachings; *see* TEACHING
times 518 520
tower; *see* BABEL

BACCARAT 100 102

BACILLI learned beings of new formation, like
contagious bacilli, unconscious disseminators of
every kind of evil 390; *and* 344

BACTERIA 1006

BAD *see* GOOD

BAGDAD 1102

BAGOOSHI 795

BAILIFF our naive unfortunate countryman later

BAIRAM

became an excellent bailiff for all the beings of
our tribe on Mars 120

BAIRAM Mohammedan festival 622 1102

BALAKHANIRA island lost with Atlantis 1054

BALANCE

all-brained-balanced-being-perceptiveness 354
my essence was thrown out of balance 449; *see*

HARMONIOUS

BALEAOTO neighboring solar system 622

BAMBINI Doctor 575 578

BAMBOO 836 910

BANISH His Endlessness was constrained to
banish Beelzebub 52

BAPTISM

rite of Krikhrakhri 314
sacred ceremony, Hirr-Hirr 1154
and, 578

See GODFATHER

BARBER

specialist in extracting teeth 34
barber-surgeon 47-9

BARLEY 397

BARREL Hariton's cylinder-barrel 70

BED

BARTHOLINIAN gland 1005

BASTOURMA Khaizarian 13 912

BEAR 877

BEARD

expresser of masculinity and activity 509
and 712 776-7 1195

BEATIFICATION

for the beatification of their own belly 774
the higher bodies of the Choons became beatified
865

BEAUTIFUL

exterior 949
appearance 949
beautifully-delightfully 801; *consider also* 746

BECOMING

Becoming Aware of Genuine Being-Duty 76-8
obligations becoming to a responsible three-brained
being 78
existing as is becoming to three-centered beings 250
1105
the becoming path 1182
See PROPER, UNBECOMING, WORTHY

BED

in Hell, made of fine needles 218
comfortable couch bed 958-61

BEELZEBUB

BEELZEBUB

and I decided to make the chief hero of the first series of my writings the Great Beelzebub Himself 41-3

three books under the title of *An Objectively Impartial Criticism of the Life of Man, or Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson* v

Why Beelzebub Was in Our Solar System 51—5

Ms aim and task 181-3 207 531 558 594 608

his search for the Boolmarshano 1132ff.

see especially AIM, DESCENT, INVENTION, OBSERVATION, PARDON, SIN

Beelzebub's Beratings:

of all the fragments of knowledge already attained by the beings of the Babylonian civilization, absolutely nothing has reached the beings of contemporary civilization for the benefit of their ordinary being-existence, apart from a few empty words without any inner content 492; *and* 831 857-8

absolutely no information whatsoever concerning these laws has passed to the contemporary three-brained beings 479; *and* 493 691

these unfortunates do not even suspect 775; *and* 567 829 858 863 1048 1144 1149

even the rumor has failed to reach them 389

because no grandmother ever told them 85

during these long centuries many sacred Individuals have been sent down to them, yet nothing has changed here 674

they cannot understand 863 1213

if they, understood 1071-3

yet you do not use this sacred property for the purpose for which it was foreordained 195

BEING

they have entirely ceased to produce in their
common presences Partkdolg-duty 738

and 6-7 104-⁵ 133-4 165 223 246-9 343 357 378-9
382 506 535 560 627 630-1 652 767 778-9 782
792 801 806 946-7 959 961 965 1046-9 1058-62
1222-3

BEETHO VENINGS and Chopinings 1015; *consider*
also 1071

BEING

Holy - Affirming,/Holy - Denying,/Holy - Reconcil-
ing,/ Transubstantiate in me/For my Being 752
Our Common Father Omni-Being Endlessness,
having decided to change the principle of the
maintenance of the existence of this then still
unique cosmic concentration and sole place of
His most glorious Being 753

Prime Being 945

I began to meditate how to BE—*Ashiata Shiemash*
355

the striving to become aware of the sense
and aim of the Being of beings, meaning of
Akhaldan 297

thanks alone to the few chance surviving members
of the society Akhaldan, there still continued to
be present in the presences of beings of several
subsequent generations after the loss of Atlantis,
the instinctive conviction concerning the sense
of what is called there completed personal Being
303

the Being of a responsible being 129 272 288 521
1131 1163-4

BEING

with their whole Being 796; *and* 527 878 1080
the utterance of the ravens of Saturn can be
compared to the singing of our best singers
when with all their Being they Sing in a minor
key 92
many of them did indeed completely free them-
selves from the consequences of the properties
of the organ Kundabuffer and either thereby
acquired Being personally for themselves or
became normal sources for the arising of normal
presences of succeeding beings 288
the results of the consequences of the organ
Kundabuffer began to become crystallized in the
common presences, thanks to which it became
almost impossible for them correctly to become
perfected to the Being which three-brained
beings ought to have 695-6
most of them ceased to utilize this sacred substance
consciously for coating their higher being-bodies
for their own Being, *from* 276
the abnormalities of the general psyche of the
Greeks and Romans, and the investigation of
their subject!ve-being-Being 415ff.
depraved inherency destroying to their very root
even those impulses which sometimes arise in
them from manifestations worthy of three-
brained beings and which evoke in them the
what is called thirst-for-Being 794
this empty word art which chanced to reach them,
a sure-fire-factor in all of them for the final
atrophy of all the data that still survived in
them for conscious-Being 492
all of them from the very beginning of their arising
gradually lose from their common presences even

BEING

the taste and desire for objective-being-Being
618-9

Concerning the Being of:

Abdil 188

the advanced in years 1096

Angels or Cherubim 1160

Beelzebub 672

Belcultassi 294

the Choons 823

Hassein 129

Hasnamuss-individuals 493

Lentrohamsanin 394

Makary Kronbernkzion 1131 1136

real man 1227

representatives-of-Art 513

responsible beings of former epochs who attained
in respect of Being at least to what is called
self-remembering 1066

responsible beings of contemporary societies 1066
1071

scholars and readers of manuals 1053

mid 1041

Beings:

for our Common Creator all beings are only parts
of the existence of a whole essence spiritualized
by Himself 197

all beings of all brain systems are equally necessary
for the common harmony of the existence of
EverythingExisting 196; *and* 723

part of that Most Great Greatness 244

they ceased calling them Tetartocosmoses and
began to call them beings which meant two-
natured 764

BELCULTASSI

one-brained, two-brained, three-brained beings;

see BRAIN

one-natured, two-natured, diverse-natured; *see*

NATURED

Hyphenated words such as being-ableness and being-wish will be found throughout this book as the last entries under each term or sub-leading; e.g.,

see ABILITY

BELCULTASSI founder of the society Akhaldan; a being who was able to bring the perfecting of his higher being-part to the Being of a Saint Eternal Individual; his efforts and observations alone and with others, *from* 294ff.

BELGIUM 684

BELIEVE

every shade of belief of the Christian religion 29

they believe everything anybody says 103; *and*

1110; *consider also* 737; *see* SUGGESTIBILITY

sacred impulse 356

I believe and hope without doubt 902

sane instinct to believe in reality 938

see FAITH

BELLYBUTTON Mr. Bellybutton 935 937

BENEDICTINES 522

BENEDICTION of Beelzebub's first educator 658

BENEFICENCE

Land-of-Beneficence 232

Sea of Beneficence 207-12*passim* 223 251 254 265

BIRD

BERDICHEV town 1038

BERLIN 665

BESTIALIZED

men 459

reason 458

state of bestiality 527

BEYOND

world of the Beyond 1216

see QUESTION

BIBLIOMANIAC 100

BIGOT 810

BIPED beings 91 182 271

BIRD

birds' nests 14

being-bird raven 92

bird-being Eagle 309-10 .

bird of paradise 516

songbirds 746

and 210 580 1039 1087

The following birds are referred to throughout: Amer-satoarskanapa, canary, chicken, cock, crow, dove, duck, eagle, geese, hen, nightingale, peacock, pheasant, pigeon, raven, sparrow, turkey; see ANIMAL

BIRTH

BIRTH

day of 377

rate 388 1103 1105 1116 1235; *consider also* 91

BISMARCK Bismarck's pet cat 429

BLAGONOORARIRNIAN sensation remorse of
conscience 959

BLASPHEMERS genuine later-repenting 1113

BLASTEGOKLORNIAN-circumference of the
atmosphere of the planet Earth 263

BLEND

the solar system was then still being formed and
was not yet blended completely with The-
Harmony - of- Reciprocal - Maintenance - of- All-
Cosmic-Concentrations 81

time does not issue from anything but blends
always with everything 124

the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime
arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun
Absolute itself, from the blending of three
independent forces 139; *and* 1138

when Okidanokh enters into the presence of a
being and the process Djartklom proceeds in it,
then each of its fundamental parts blends with
those perceptions which correspond with it
according to what is called Kindred -vibrations;
these blendings are called being-Impulsakri 144

blending of the parts of Okidanokh 141

reciprocal - blending - of - the - results - of - all - the -
planets-of-the-given-system 263

BLINK

the organ for the perception and distinguishing of
the blending-of-gravity-center-vibrations 468
thesuccessiveness-of-the-processes-of-the-mutual-
blending-of-vibrations 847; *and* 852
consecutive blending vibrations 866
the process of the blending of newly-perceived
impressions 1168
it is necessary to act toward the unconscious part
of a being in such a way as to make it possible
for certain functions to remain inactive from
time to time, in order that it might be always
possible for this unconscious part gradually and
in its time to blend its newly acquired subjective
tempos with the objective tempos of our common
Megalocosmos 1172

BLESS

God bless 34 291
bless Fate 94
blessed be his name 89
to praise the names of their gods and to await their
blessing 223
blessings created by their great ancestors 842
German inventions, cocaine and atropine 430-1
for this crossing it is necessary first of all to
renounce all the what seem to you blessings, but
which are, in reality, automatically and slavishly
acquired habits 1282; *and* 7
the greatest of all being-blessings for man is the
action of castor oil 949
and 1015

BLINK he will blink only if you poke his eye with
a rafter—*Mullah Nassr• Eddin* 1008

BLISS

BLISS

that bliss which is actualized in the presences of all kinds of relatively independent individuals during such a sacred feeding of the second being-food 1162-3; *and* 1164

in their simplicity and the freedom on them, these contemporary ships are just embodiments of Bliss-Stokirno 58

and thus it was they destroyed and thus it was they swept away from the surface of their planet all that welfare, that even the rumor has failed to reach contemporary beings there, that once upon a time such bliss existed 389; *and* 404

a clean sweep of the last beneficial results; instead, the various forms of bliss prepared for them by the very ancient Greeks and Romans, *from* 414; *and* 425

the basic - hope - of - a - complete - bliss - for - power - possessors 605

blissful 217 695 747

blissfully-delightfully, or Iskooloonizinernly 746

BLOOD

it is necessary to tell you that in general the quality of the composition of the blood in the three-brained beings and also in the common presences of your favorites depends on the number of the being-bodies already completely formed 568

blood in the presences of the three-brained beings may be composed of substances arising through the transformation of three separate independent general-cosmic-sources-of-actualizing 568-9

just as the separate independent parts of a hackney

BOBTAILED

are connected—namely, the carriage to the horse by the shafts and the horse to the coachman by reins—so also are the separate parts of the general organization of man connected with each other; namely the body is connected to the feeling-organization by the blood, and the feeling-organization is connected to the organization actualizing the functioning of mentation or consciousness by Hanbledzoin 1200

after they arrive at a certain age, there begin to proceed in them two Inkliazariikshanas of different tempos, that is, two blood-circulations of different kind 564-5; *and* 1135

difference - of-the - filling-of-the-blood-vessels 565
579-80

each of them signed with his own blood 113-4
blood of the planet: water 230

beings-of-the-same-blood 438

there on the continent Asia, blood again flowed
like a river 1102

being-blood 569

See HANBLEDZOIN

BQBBIN-KANDELNOST

crystallized in the presences of beings existing according to the principle Itoklanoz; something that gives, in their brains, a definite quantity of possible associations or experiencings, *from* 439
and 440-4

*

BOBTAILED

contemporary physician 543

logical mentation 861

notions 713 777

picturings 775; being-picturings 709

BOCCACCIO

reason 250 498 560 699; bobtailedness of their
reason 586

see TAIL

BOCCACCIO 936

BODY the three centered beings of Modiktheo
already have at their birth all the three being-
bodies, *from* 778

Planetary body:

first being-obligolnian striving: to have in their
ordinary being-existence everything satisfying
and really necessary for their planetary body
886

the unconscious part 1171-2

on each separate planet, the planetary bodies of
the three-brained beings are coated and take an
exterior form in conformity with the nature of
the given planet, and are adapted in their details
to the surrounding nature 61; *see* COATING,
EXTERIOR

substances of that part of the being-blood which is
designed by Nature for serving the planetary
body of the being, arise by means of the trans-
formation of substances of that planet on which
the given beings are formed and exist 569; *and*
568

the second-being-body together with the third-
being-body separate themselves from the funda-
mental-planetary-body and, leaving this planet-
ary body on the planet, rise 765; *and* 768

the majority of them remain with presences con-

BODY

sisting of the planetary body alone, and thus are,
for themselves, destroyed forever 147

all three-centered beings of our Great Megalocosmos
constantly carry on a relentless struggle against
the wishes of their planetary bodies 802

the body, in the analogy of the hackney carriage
1192ff.

deranged functioning of 541 571-2 687

cleansing of 647—9

of Gurdjieff 14

of Gurdjieff's grandmother 28

of the three-brained beings on some of the planets
of our solar system 61 ff.

of beings of various brain systems 92

of Hashamuss-individuals of various kinds 405-9
passim

of Jesus Christ 786

Concerning:

subjective particularities of skin, hair, *etc.* 106-7

being-brains or localizations 145-7 168-4

sleep 564

genuine consciousness 568*inset*

mummies 587-9

Kundabuffer 1117

and 159 166 254 428 553 566 647 678 692 1135 1161

Body Kesdjan:

according to the Foolasnitamnian principle, they
were obliged to exist until there was coated in
them and completely perfected by reason what
is called the body Kesdjan, or the Astral-body
181; *and* 437 1050

the process called the sacred Almznoshinoo, by
means of which the materialization of the body
Kesdjan of any being already entirely destroyed,

BODY

is produced to such a density that this body acquires again for a certain time the possibility of manifesting in certain of its functions proper to its former planetary body 726; *and* 727-31 735 737

from that time on they ceased calling them Tetartocosmoses and began to call them beings, which then meant two-natured, and these same second coatings began to be called bodies-Kesdjan 764 in this constant struggle of theirs, the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their second being-body, which in their own individual law of Triamazikamno represents the neutralizing source 802

these sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis are just those substances by which the higher being-bodies of three-brained beings, namely the body Kesdjan and the body of the Soul, are in general formed and perfected 1106

Concerning:

second kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407-8

second being-food 569-70 788 797 1050

second process of the sacred Rascooarno 765-8

second kind of being-Reason 770

Hanbledzoin, the blood of the Kesdj an body 568-70 deranged functioning 637

and 1192

Body of the Soul:

your nose and the organs connected with it are so adapted that you may take in and transform in yourself those World-substances by which there are coated in the three-brained beings similar to yourself both higher-being bodies, on one of

BODY

which rests the hope of our Common All-Embrac>
ing Creator for help in His needs 194

the constant struggle between the processes of the
functioning of our planetary body itself and the
parallel functionings arising progressively from
the coating and perfecting of our higher being-
bodies within this planetary body 372; *and* 802

that part of the being-blood called the sacred
being'-Hanbledzoin or sacred Aiesakhaldan, and
which part serves the highest part of the being
called the soul, is formed from the direct emana-
tions of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 569; *and* 61

the sacred cosmic substances required for the
coating of the highest being-body, which they
call soul, can be assimilated and correspondingly
transformed and coated in them, just as in us,
exclusively only from the process of Aiessirit-
toorassnian-contemplation actualized in the
common presence by the cognized intention on
the part of all their spiritualized independent
parts 569

since it is almost impossible for them to carry the
higher sacred parts coated in them up to the
required degree of perfecting, their unfortunate
higher bodies must inevitably languish forever
in all kinds of planetary forms, *from* 673-4; *and*
677 768 1117 1162

blissful higher-being-bodies or souls who dwell on
the holy planet Purgatory 695

the higher-being-bodies who have already merited
to dwell on this holy planet, suffer, maybe, as
much as anybody in the whole of our Great
Universe 745-7

why and how higher-being-bodies or souls began

BOIL

to arise in our Universe, and why our Uni-Being
Common Father turned His Divine attention
particularly to just these cosmic arisings, *from*
762-804

Concerning:

sperm 276

Hasnamuss-individuals 891 407 409-10

Okipkhalevnian-exchange-of-the-external-part-of-
the-soul 767

objective Reason 770; *and* 322

third kind of being-food 78Iff.; *consider also* 1106
1108

the Choot-God-Litanical period 797ff.; *and* 745 765

sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799

the Choons 865

righteous higher being-bodies dwelling on Purga-
tory 1124-8

and 60 63 235 293 727 748

see PART, sour.

Being-bodies: 60-1 68 131 194 235 276 822 372 391
407 409-10 568-70 637 673-4 677 695 726-7
745-8 762 765-6 768 770 773 780-1 797 799-802
804 865 1106 1108 1124-8 1162

BOIL caused by vibrations? 894 899-900

BOLSHEVISM archphenomenal process 603 621-
Upassim

BON TON maleficent invention 1085; *and* 6 7 14
272 378 616 1086

BOOK 7 21 98 101-2 444 782 1004-71 1132; *see*
BOOLMARSHANO, KASHIREITLEER, KORKAPTIL-
NIAN thought tapes, MANUSCRIPT, TABLET

BRAIN

BOOLMARSHANO Makary Kronbernkzion's work,
The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man
1182ff.

BOORDOOK 46 968

BOOT

eager to enter Paradise without fail with their
boots on 43-4
and 64 1078
see GALOSH

Bootlicking: impulse of 539 543

BOREDOM

bored fishermen 418ff.
they quietly and absolutely cold-bloodedly, out of
boredom, destroyed the existence of other
beings 527

BOSTON 680 943

BOULEVARD des Capucines 667

BOWLERS they have proposed to change their
fezzes for European bowlers 712

BRADY English professor 578

BRAGGING 356; *see* KUNDABUFFEK.

BRAHMANISTS 734

BRAIN

three separate independent spiritualized parts,
each of which has, as a central place for the

BRAIN

concentration of all its functioning, a localization of its own which they call a brain; all the impressions in their common presences whether coming from without or arising from within are also perceived independently by each of these brains of theirs 480

separate concentrations for the functioning of spiritual perceptions and manifestations, that is what they call brains 633

Spetsitooalitivian-concentrations or brains 686

brains in beings serve not only as apparatuses for the transformation of corresponding cosmic substances for the purposes of the Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoegocrat, but also as the means for beings whereby their conscious self-perfecting is possible 144

always guard against such perceptions as may soil the purity of your brains 144

state of all-brained-balanced-being-perceptiveness, the sacred Ksherknara 354

not-to-give-oneself-up-to-those-of-one's-associations - resulting - from - the - functioning - of - only - one-or-another-of-one's-brains, Iransamkeep 445

head-brain 777-80 790; *see* HEAD

Concerning:

the sacred Triamazikamno 143-7

Kundabuffer 249

Bobbin-kandelnosts 439-41 •*passim*

association, *e.g.*, 480-2 488-9; *see* ASSOCIATION and 15 31

Brain systems:

various brain-systems of beings, namely, one-brained, two-brained, and three-brained 143; and 92 207 230 252 350 370 480 877 878

BREAST

results proper to man and not merely to single- or double-brained animals 25

it is according to the Itoklanos principle of being-existence that all one-brained and two-brained beings in general exist; and the sense and aim of the existence of these beings consist in this, that there are transmuted through them the cosmic substances required not for purposes of a common-cosmic character, but only for that solar system or even only for that planet alone 130

Nature Herself was compelled gradually to actualize the presences of these three-brained beings according to the principle Itoklanos 131

See CENTER, LOCALIZATION

BREAD

prosphora or bread is in general made everywhere by beings who are aware of its sacred significance; only your favorites regard its preparation without any consciousness of its effect 965-7

a piece of bread and a small jug of water, for the Self-tamers 260

our daily bread—*Lentrohamsaniri's Kashireitleer* 396-7'

American 951-3

Martian 266

gypsy 1025

BREAST

the strange image of the head of our allegorical being, in the form of the Breasts of a virgin, in the emblem of the society Akhaldan, expresses that Love should predominate always and in

BREATHING

everything during the inner and outer function-
ings evoked by one's consciousness, *from* 808-10
in the region of their breast 147 779; *and* 791
consider also, bosom 20 800

BREATHING

the substances needed both for coating and for
perfecting the higher-being-body-Kesdjan enter
into their common presences through their
breathing and through certain pores of their
skin 569; *and* 647

breathing organs 159

even his breathing suddenly changed 979
and 43 886 925

BREEDING *used throughout in such phrases as:*
three-brained beings breeding on the planet
Earth 122

BRICKS used in the Tower of Babel 887

BRIEF-notes 268

BROKERS New York 922

BROADWAY 921

BROMINE Talkoprafarab 831

BROTHER

Asiman 970-1

Olmantaboor 1092

AU-the-Rights-Possessing-Brother 869 522

erring brethren 175 !

my brother in appetite and spirit 21

BURDEN

Brotherhood:

of dervishes 898

of the Essenes 704

Heechtvari 868-74 > *passim*

Brotherhood-Olbogmek 349 361

of the Originators of making butter from air 38

Tchaftantouri 366

Truth Seekers, afterwards the Benedictines 521-2

see SOCIETY

BRUNETTE 17; *consider also* i206

BUDDHA

Saint and genuine Messenger from Above,

Divine Teacher, Sacred Individual 283-6 *lpassim*

advice concerning the destruction of the consequences of Kundabuffer 241ff.

and 699 724-5 733

Buddhism: 256 259 457 699

BUFFALO 395 858

BUFFER 82

BUILDING

Building-of-the-Tower-of-Babel 831 337-8

three sacred buildings on Atlantis 1108-12

BULL

in the allegorical being, Conscience 308-10

in the story of Elizabeth and Mary 1037ff.

BURDEN

wearisome burden of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 895

of life 1099

our Unique Burden-Bearing-Endlessness 183; *see*

ENDLESSNESS

BUREAUCRATS

BUREAUCRATS however varied the shocks coming from without may be, associations are evoked in these bureaucrats of always the same experiencings which manifest quite independently without the participation of any separate spiritualized being-part whatsoever of their common presence 1082-3; *and* 1088; *consider also* 604

BUTTON 157 167 169 718 1029

C

CABBY in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1193ff.

CABIN Kesshah, on a space ship 1161

CACKLE about what are called mental, astral bodies in man 1191-2

CACOPHONY

psyche disharmonized up to the degree of Alno-khoorian cacophony 557

cacophonous-fantastic-nonsense 1213

the reading of these writings of mine might affect you very, very, cacophonously 17

CALM

Cacophonically:

clamorers act excessively cacophonically 628

smell is perceived 650

vibrations act cacophonically-harmfully 852

CAESARIAN operations, or Sitrik 1054

CAFE 187; *see* ASHHANA, CARAVANSERAY, CHAI-HANA, DUKHAN, GRAND CAFE, KALTAAN, RESTAURANT, SAKROOPIAK, TCHAI-KANA

CAIRO 286 584ff.

CAIRONANA formerly Avazlin, now the outskirts of Cairo 286

CALAMITY

that all-universal calamity, the Choot-God-litanical period 745

for this system Ors and for other neighboring solar systems; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

CALM

absolute firm-calm, the total absence of any Reason 769

no sooner do they begin to sense the beginning, the prick of the arising of the functioning in them of such a being-impulse, Remorse-of-Conscience, than they immediately squash it, whereupon this impulse, not yet quite formed in them, at once calms down 382; *and* 538

he might be robbed of all the pleasant values dear to his heart which have hitherto made up his calm and serene life **1211**

CALVADOS

Self-calming:

just what has now become their inner Evil-God

105 624 782 1059-60 1144

that Evil-God who became their Ideal, to-attain-
to - a - complete - absence-of-the - need - for - being -
effort - and - for - every - essence - anxiety - of-what-
ever-kind-it-may-be 688

which has been and still is for them almost the
chief evil engendering and evoking all the
abnormalities of their psyche as well as of their
ordinary being-existence 954

the same inner overlord, maleficent for them,
which by itself became the sense and aim of
their existence 609

personal weakness 385

the denying-principle inherent in the common
presences of the three-brained beings 538

impulse of 1211

calming the minds of the ordinary beings of their
community 692

consider also 1222

CALVADOS 1237

CAMEL 541 1102 1134

CAN method of preserving in poison-exuding tin
cans 963-4

CANAAN the Land Canaan 701 1004

CANAL on Mars 267

CANARY 974

CAPACITY

CANCER the disease 562 690 910

CANDIDATE

fifty chosen candidates for the Sun Absolute 1125
1127

see HASNAMUSS

CANDLE

carbon-candles 167-8
and 1110

CANINESON the pen of 617

CANTICLE

that sacred canticle with which at the present time
at all divine solemnities, pur cherubim and
seraphim extol the marvelous works of our
Creator 763; *and* 749

sung at the Most Great Universal Solemnity 1175
1178

whenever, during certain rnysterj.es, our musician
dervishes played the melodies of the sacred
canticles 880-1

the sacred canticle of the gypsies 1026

CAP caps-of-invisibility 217 220 955

CAPACITY

for spotting the weakness of the psyche of surround-
ing beings 334

for understanding the psyche of surrounding beings,
lost by dramatizacring 503

to pronounce consonants, words, letters 499-500
disappearance of the capacity; for contemplation
1010

CAPERING

loss of the capacity to ponder and reflect 1212 1214
gradual disappearance of the capacity to concentrate active attention 1212
being-capacity 498

CAPERING

virtuoso-caperings 449
cut capers 630

CAPRICE every caprice of all sorts of blind events
1231; *see* CHANCE

CAPTAIN

of the Karnak 55-9 64>-7*Spassim* 657-9 1174 1176
each then in turn approached and held the handle
for as long as was indicated by the captain of the
ship, who had taken upon himself the necessary
direction 1176
of the Omnipresent 128

CAR 709; *consider also* 1185

CARAVAN 252

CARAVANSERAY 187; *see* CAFE

CARE

all those cares, stimuli, strivings 1224
under the care of Mother Nature 1231

CARRIAGE the analogy of the hackney carriage
1192ff.

CARRIERS noxious carriers of various diseases
1028; *see* SOWER

CATACLYSM

CASH one of the four sources of action 348; *consider also* 43 581

CASKET holding the sacred rod 1174-5

CASPIAN sea 184 207

CASTE

as basis for the disappearance from their common presences of data for ableness-to-be sincere with other beings, there served just that abnormal form of their mutual relationship, castes or classes 538

this maleficent form of mutual relationship, the assigning of each other to different classes or castes, has specially become there the basis for the gradual crystallization in the common presences of that particular psychic property, egoism, *from* 375-6

subdivision-into-castes 625; *consider also* 595

outcasts 639

offspring of the ruling caste 1042

enumerated castes with names ending in crat 1082-90

and 381 383-4 539 558 602 616 627-9 640 697 983 1065

CASTOR oil 37 553 588 805 949 1215

CAT 199-200 223 429 795

CATACLYSM

a cataclysm not according to law, the dividing of the waters of the river of life 1227-8

see TBANSAPALNIAN perturbation

CATASTROPHE

CATASTROPHE

if this abnormal growth of the Tibetan mountains continues thus in the future, a great catastrophe on a general common cosmic scale is sooner or later inevitable 264

and 183

see TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

CATCHING-UP

the Law-of-Catching-Up 83 316

the process or law of Falling and Catching-Up 121-2

CATCHWORD equal rights, equal opportunities 984

CATHEDRAL of the society Akhaldan 1132

CATHODNATIOUS part of Okidanokh 156 168 173

CATTLE 416

CAUCASIA 653

Caucasian: 670

Caucasus: 184

CAUSE

every cause occurring in the life of man, from whatever phenomenon it arises, as one of two opposite effects of other causes, is in its turn obligatorily molded also into two quite opposite effects 11

CAUSE

three external accidental causes which influenced
the Author 39

*The Cause of the Delay in the Falling of the Ship
Karnak* 56-65

The Cause of the Genesis of the Moon 81-6

they might comprehend the real cause of their
arising and existence, and on principle destroy
themselves\88

for the arising~~~a«d formation of every being 107
of Beelzebub's descents upon the planet Earth 109
179 207 268 318 524-5

a wager between our young countryman and King
Appolis was the cause of all that followed
111

this gradual diminution of the average length of
the existence of the three-brained beings, did
not have one cause but many and very varied
causes 129-81; *see* ITOKLANOZ

although the fundamental causes of the whole
chaos that now reigns on that ill-fated planet
were certain unforeseeingnesses coming from
Above, yet the chief causes for the developing
of further ills are only those abnormal conditions
of ordinary being-existence which they them-
selves gradually established 132-8

why there periodically proceed on their planet
those cosmic phenomena which they call day-
light, darkness, heat, cold 184

of Beelzebub's first meeting with Gorriahoor
Harharkh 149

the-cause-of-artificial-light 157

every - cause - gives - birth - to - its - corresponding -
result, a cosmic law 190

the cause of every misunderstanding must be

CAUSE

- sought only in woman—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 274
- cosmic causes 294
- there exists in the World only one special law of mechanics, according to which everything that exists passes from one form into another; that is to say, the results which arise from certain preceding causes are gradually transformed and become causes for subsequent results; man also is therefore only a consequence of some preceding cause and in his turn must, as a result, be a cause of certain consequences—*Babylonian atheistic teaching* 343
- of what are called serious-retributive-suffering-consequences for Hasnamuss-individuals 406
- why the psyche of those three-brained beings had become so exceptionally strange 415; *and* 417 423 583; *see* PSYCHE
- of this contemporary evil, art 450-1
- why the Legominisms totally disappeared 459
- center-of-gravity-of-causes of the action of the cosmic law Solioonensius 622
- of their terrifying processes, fixed in the totality of their spiritualized parts 650-8*passim*
- the Cause of the Cause of my arising, grandfather 642; *and* 1182; passive cause of the cause of my arising, grandmother 39
- the Cause-of-Causes of everything now existing, i.e., our Most Holy Sun Absolute 765; *and* 1158
- Makary Kronbernkzion was thought to be the cause of the maleficent idea regarding good and evil 1127ff.
- The effects of a cause must always re-enter the cause, a fundamental World law 1138

CENTER

of Hassein's weeping 1162ff.

CAVALCADE of cossacks 597

CAVE holy 90,9

CELL

of a Tibetan monastery 260

fear of bayonets and lousy cells 387

cells-of-the-head-brain 777-8

CENTER nearer to Our Lord 1123; *and* 53 89 179
1120-1

Center of Culture:

center-for-the-incoming-and-the-outgoing-results-
of-the-perfecting-of-being-rumination 320

source-and- place-of- concentration - of-the -results -
of- attainments -in - the - sense-of- the -perfecting -
of-their-Reason 674

what happens to the centers of culture 676

Samlios, their first center-of-culture, on Atlantis
676

after the third misfortune for this ill-fated planet,
all those centers-of-culture of theirs on the contin-
ent Ashhark, namely Tikliamish and Maral-
pleicie ceased to exist 315

after the loss of Atlantis, the leading Center-of-
Culture was a country now called the Sahara
desert 317 676

the second center of culture, the city Gob on the
continent Ashhark; the whole country was
called Goblandia, and is now called the Gobi
desert 185 225

Babylon 320-1 338 845 1046

CENTROTINO

Koorkalai 674

Paris 665

Thinking, Feeling, and Moving Centers:

three-brained beings have the possibility to perfect themselves, because in them are localized three centers of their common presence or three brains 145ff.; *see* BEAIN, LOCALIZATION

the active mentation in a being and the useful results of such active mentation are in reality actualized exclusively only with the equal-degree functionings of all his three localizations of the results spiritualized in his presence, called thinking-center, feeling-center, and moving-motor-center 1172

the connection between my separate being-centers was almost shattered 204

there was being entirely destroyed, as it were, the parts of my planetary body, and then the localizations of the second and third being-centers; the functioning of these latter centers passed gradually to my thinking-center, *from* 164; *and* 163

their being-mentation began to proceed without any participation of the functioning of their localizations of feeling 738-9; *see* CHAINONIZ-IRONNESS

being-centers 103 163-4 204 444

and 441ff. 491 1193

see GRAVITY

CENTROTINO in Egypt, a measure of distance 640

CEREBELLUM Sianoorinam 790-1

- CHAMI-ANIAN
/
- CEREBRATE 1!^
- CEVORKSIKRA Wednesday 464
- CHAIHANA *see* TCHAI-KANA
- CHAINONIZIRONNESS a principle of mentation
738-9
- CHAI-YOO Chinese scientist of new formation
853-5
- CHAKLA hemp 582
- CHALDEAN
a Chaldean learned being named Aksharpanziar 457
ancient Chaldean manuscript 1008
- CHALTANDR one of the rare formations on the
Earth, the color of which not only has the
ability to change the vibrations of other nearby
sources, but is itself completely indifferent to all
other vibrations 905
- CHAMBARDAKH head-dress 675
- CHAMELEON *concerning* morality 343; *and* 693
- CHAMPAGNE 403 979; *see* WINE
- CHAMPARNAKH ishias, a disease 960
- CHAMI-ANIAN goats 252; *see* GOAT

CHANCE

CHANCE

Glory to Chance 83

Thanks-to-Chance 180

thanks merely to chance exterior conditions 515

consider also 1231

CHAOTIC vibrations 851

CHARACTER of man 1019

CHARCOT Professor Charcot had the typical properties of a mama's darling 573

CHARGE-and-crash 1185

CHARMS

as for instance: lasciviousness, slobberiness, amorousness, maliciousness, chicken-heartedness, enviousness 41

such as vanity, pride, self-conceit, self-love 629

CHATTERLITZ language teacher 932-4

CHEMICAL

psychic-chemical-results 243

laboratory 603ff.

experiments 832

fusion 965-6

preparation, sought as a substitute for food 970

psycho-physico-chemical experiments 1213

Chemist:

analytic-chemist 547

learned-of-new-formation-of-the-first-water 830

Mendelejeff, contemporary comical learned chemist 844

CHILD

and 88 845

Chemistry: study of the Akhaldans 299

CHERUB *see* ANGEL, CANTICLE

CHESHMA of Sheherazade 10; *see* YASHMAK

CHICAGO 935ff.

CHICKEN

Professor Kishmenhof's chicken soup 924-5

Professor Steiner's invitation dinners 925-6

chicken reflections 955

chicken-heartedness 41

CHIEF

beings-chiefs 149

and 212 385 387 639 1130

CHIKLARAL a town, home of Harnahoom 325

CHILD

compared with the TikUamishian toilet seat, the
American invention may be called a child's
toy 958

Beelzebub's children, Tooloof and Tooilan 1120-4

see RESULT

Childhood:

the Author's 8ff.

and 1186

Childish:

naivete 95

degree 855

idea 1047

experiencings 1225

CHILDS

CHILDS restaurant at Columbus Circle 1043

CHILTOONAKH a plant 836

CHIMNEY flying up the chimney 1068

CHINA

the country founded by refugees from Maralpleicie
823; and 318 531 825 827 84<1-68*passim*,
china figure 614

Chinese:

twin brother scientists, Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-
Tro-Pel 841ff.

workmanship 614-5

seven-toned subdivision of the octave of sound
855ff.

CHINKROOARIES drawings on leather 467

CHIRMAN 1094

CHIRNIANO 1132-3

CHIRNOOANOVO common-cosmic process 959

CHIROMANTS *concerning* conjuries 926

CHLORINE Krilnomolnifarab 830-1

CHOLERA 960

CHORD

CHOON

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel, twin Chinese princes, great terrestrial learned beings, direct descendants of one of the chief members of the society Akhaldan 142 822-68*passim* 902

their preparation for life and their Aim 822-3
concerning their apparatus Alla-attapan 832-55
passim

the totality of the special branch of knowledge relating to the law of Ninefoldness, consisted of the results of those conscious labors and intentional sufferings of the two great twin brothers for which their higher bodies became beatified, and who now dwell on that holy planet 865-6

CHOONGARY maize 338

CHOORTETEV a boat 285

CHOOT-God-litanical period that all-universal calamity, a terrifying cosmic event 745 765 797ff.

CHOOZNA sturgeon 963

CHOPININGS 1015; *consider also* 1071

CHORD

Beelzebub's concluding chord 1183 11891221-5
closing chord 1042

general subjective chord of vibrations which represents the totality of all vibrations engendered from the various definite organs of the given form of life, *from* 904

CHORORTDIAPAN

CHORORTDIAPAN *concerning* the Lav-Merz-
Nokh850

CHRIST *see* JESUS CHRIST

CHRISTIANS

followers of the teaching of Jesus Christ, at one
time persecuted by power-possessing people who
feared that if people lived by this teaching all the
motives for displaying their power would dis-
appear and those shocks cease, the satisfaction
of which evoke the tickling of their inner god
Self-Love 1016

and 702 1011-8

Christian religion: 29 699 703 989 1001ff.; *see*
RELIGION, TEACHING

CHRKHRTA-ZOORRT exclamation of Mullah
Nassr Eddin 803

CHURCHES 97 1133

CICERONE Beelzebub's cicerone in Paris 688 672;
see PERSIA

CIGAR 927
Cigarette: 927

CINCHONA tree 553

CIRCULATION

tempo-Davlaksherian-circulation 565
and 568*inset* 1135
see BLOOD

CLEAN

CIRCUMCISION

Sooniat 977 1003

Sikt ner chorn 1007-9

CITIZENSHIP rights-of citizenship 1211

CIVIL war 400-4 1091 1097-8 1233; *see*

DESTRUCTION

CIVILIZATION

of America 961

contemporary terrestrial 430 631 918 943 1046

Samliosian 1108

Tilcliamishian 323 325 501 510 568*inset* 578-9 645

958 1142 1235

*The Fruits of Former Civilizations and the Blossoms
of the Contemporary* 413-48; *see* GRECO-ROMAN,

GREECE, ROMAN

See BABYLON

CLAP Gonorrhoea 975

CLASS *see* CASTE

CLAVICHORD 855

CLAVICYMBALS 855

CLEAN

clean and unclean animals 199

a clean sweep 404 413-4 1134

a man comes into the world like a clean sheet of
paper 1208

see ABDEST

CLERGYMAN

CLERGYMAN 370

CLIMATE 210 308

CLITORIS 1005

CLOVEN-HOOFED 430 942

CLUB for foreign learned beings in Babylon, the
Adherents-of-Legominism 453ff. 462ff. 493ff.;
see SOCIETY

COACHMAN in the analogy of the hackney carriage
1192-1201passim

COATING

Our Common Father Endlessness began to actualize everything in such a direction that, under conditions of a certain kind of change in the functioning of the common presences of some of these Tetartocosmoses, there might be transformed and crystallized, besides the crystallizations which had to be transformed for the purpose of the new common-cosmic exchange of substances, also those active elements from which new independent formations might be coated in them themselves with the inherent possibility of acquiring individual Reason (Ichora 762-3

and these same second coatings alone began to be called bodies-Kesdjan 764

the coating or materialization of the Kesdjan, or Astral body, the second being-body 131 407 437 569-70 726 728 770 788 1050

concerning the sacred process Almnoshinoo and the sacred Djerymetly 726ff.

concerning the cosmic law Tenikdoa 728

these same new formations in their turn on exactly

COATING

the same basis as in the first case and also under the conditions of a certain kind of change of functioning, began to absorb and assimilate into themselves such cosmic substances as had their arising immediately from the Most Most Holy Theomertmalogos, and similarities of a third kind began to be coated in them which are the higher sacred-parts of beings, the higher being-bodies 764-5; and 60-1 235 372 405 407 410 438 469-70 673-4 727 775 778-9 792 794 1106 1162 1166 1168

most of them ceased to utilize this sacred substance consciously for coating their higher being bodies 276; and 794

concerning Rascooarno 673-4

the possibility of consciously taking and coating in their presence all that Holy 145

the possibilities of consciously coating in your presence that Higher-Sacred 195

the possibility of coating yourselves with this most sacred part of the Great All-embracing of everything existing, Holy Prana 245f.

the possibilities of the normal self-perfecting of their higher being-parts coated in their common presences 1145

I am curious to know whether there dwell three-brained beings on the planets of that solar system, and whether higher being-bodies are coated in them—*Hassein*; yes, higher being bodies, or souls, arise in the three-brained beings breeding on all the planets except those before reaching which, the emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute, owing to repeated deflections, gradually lose the fullness of their

COATING

strength and eventually cease entirely to contain the vivific power for coating higher being-bodies—*Beelzebub, from* 60-1

on each separate planet, the planetary bodies are coated and take an exterior form in conformity with the nature of the given planet, and are adapted in their details to the surrounding nature 61

External or exterior coating or form:

like a karoona, on Mars 61

like a Toosook 61-2

resembling large ants, on the moon 62

of a raven, on Saturn 92

the external coatings of the three-brained beings of that planet Earth closely resemble our own; only their skin is a little slimier; they have no tail, and their heads are without horns; what is worst about them is their feet—they have no hoofs; apart from the imperfection of their exterior form, their Reason also is quite uniquely strange, *from* 63-4

the corresponding principle is foreseen and given to Nature by our Common Creator, so that He might coat and adapt all your internal and external organs 194

Ahoon, who though he had existed a very long time, had until now been so shortsighted that he had been unable to sense the reality present beneath an exterior with which all those existing and newly arising units of the Megalocosmos are coated 1179

Ashiata Shiemash, coated with the planetary body of a three-centered being 353

Beelzebub's Sacred Essence became coated with a corresponding visible exterior 1181

COCK

Buddha, a Sacred Individual coated with the planetary body of a terrestrial three-brained being 234

Christ, a Sacred Individual who was actualized in the planetary body of a terrestrial three-brained being, and afterwards had to be separated from his planetary coating 735]

Asoochilon, an Eternal Individual, who became coated in the common presence of a three-brained being named Tetetos 293; *see* ACTUALIZE irrespective of the form of exterior coating 276 748 755 769

Concerning:

Kundabuffer, owing to which everything external perceived by their whole presences and transformed for their own coating, was afterwards manifested, not in accordance with reality 236-7 the second kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407-9 the third kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407-10 faint impressions 586

See BODY, EXTERIOR, FORM, PERFECTION

COCAINE has an effect on the psyche of the contemporary beings surprisingly similar to that which the organ Kundabuffer had on the psyche of their ancestors; the German inventors became colleagues of the Great Angel Looisos '!' only by chance 430; *and* 8 427 »'

Cocainism: 382; *see* ISM

COCK

Irish weathercock 41

COCKROACH

crowing 223
cock-and-bull stories 838

COCKROACH 351 543

CODE

of laws 96
of regulations 118

COFFEE 666 979

COGNAR-DE-LA-TOUR perfected a siren invented by a learned physician named Zehbek 890

COGWHEELS in the system of Archangel Hariton 71 75

COGNITION

degree-of-cognition-of-one's-own-individuality 409
of any of these genuine terrors 1222

Cognizance:

concerning the sacred law Heptaparaparshinokh 818

and sensing of true information 1122

of divine obligations 1154

of this being-joy 1163

and understanding 1168

remains only simply as information without any kind of cognizance by the whole of their Being 1169

impulse of self-cognizance 28 39; *and* 129

Cognizing: 1146

COINCIDENCE you see, my boy, what coincidences occur in our Great Universe 271; *and* 32 210

COMFORTABLE

COLD paischakir 75 134-6 \

COLLISION

of the planet Earth and the comet Kondoor 82 179;

See TRANSAPALNIAN

individual collision which often arises from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results presupposed and even quite surely expected by their sane logic 755

COLOR

Wednesdays, the day-of-painting, were devoted to the combining of different colors 467ff.

law of combination of colors 844 846-7

colored rays 840

Hadji-Asvatz-Troov's experiments to determine which colors of materials act by their vibrations harmfully on people and on animals 903-5

Coloration: of the atmosphere, *concerning* Remorse-of-Conscience 381-2

COMET

it was particularly difficult to steer the ships in those spheres where there was a great aggregation of comets 69

Sakoor, the Madcap 56

Kondoor 82 179 672

Solni, a great comet 622

COMFORTABLE

seats of their water closets 953-8

couch beds, which came to be called, if you wish

COMICAL

to enjoy felicity then enjoy it with a bang
958-61*passim*

COMICAL

impressions 223

situation 225

comic-scientists 831

story, *concerning* Good and Evil 1141ff.

COMMAND

from Above 353 1120 1147

I must now briefly explain and strictly command
you—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 1171

COMMANDMENT

ninth commandment of Our Creator 92-8

education, founded on the commandments and
indications of the Uni-Being Himself 135

of our All-Embracing Endlessness 144

eighteenth personal commandment of our Common
Creator 198

one of the chief commandments of Ashiata
Shiemash 422

of the seven aspects of the fundamental command-
ment given to three-brained beings from Above,
namely, strive to acquire inner and outer purity,
the single aspect they selected and in a distorted
form have made their ideal, is, help everything
around you, both the animate and the still
inanimate, to acquire a beautiful appearance
948-9

inculcated in me in my childhood—*Gurdjieff* 1186
specially issuing to us people from the Prime-
Source-of-Everything-Existing 1235-6

COMPLICATED

COMMISSION

of Angels and Archangels sent to investigate the first cosmic catastrophe 82-91*passim*; see ANGEL
third Most Great Commission 128

Commission of Inspection of ships for intersystem and interplanetary communication 68
and sub-commissions in each Zarooary of the holy planet 1127

COMMON

Used throughout in such phrases as the following:

our Common Father Creator 24; see ENDLESSNESS
common-cosmic Harmonious Movement 92; see COSMIC

common presence 3; see PRESENCE

functioning 1163

common-integral vibration 468

common-planetary organization 1057

common psyche 107; see PSYCHE

common-sense 631

Common Universal Event, or Most Great Universal Solemnity 117SS*passim*

common-universal-law 172

whole 564

COMMUNICATION

intersystem 68-9

interplanetary 69 110

with what is called the Everything-representing-one-world 162

COMPASSIONATE 188

COMPLICATED sound-producing instruments
complicated to the degree of idiocy 855

COMPROMISE

COMPROMISE

concerning Earth time 122

we must accept a compromise that, according to impartial reasoning, should correspond both to our own personal welfare, and also at the same time not be contrary to the commandments specially issuing to us from the Prime-Source-of-Everything-Existing 1235-6

CONCEIT self-conceit 107 356 512 629 1076

CONCENTRATION

for forty days and nights, I knelt on my knees and devoted myself to concentration—*Ashiata Shie-inash* 354

the chief factor for this must be the, on their part, intentional or automatic concentration of thought and feeling 580

the brain predetermined by Great Nature for the concentration and further actualizing of the first holy force of the sacred Triamazikamno, called the Holy-Affirming, is localized and found in the head 146

Spetsitooalitivian-concentrations or brains 686

cosmic concentrations 67 75 81 84 121 123 137 143
151 154 161 269-70 285-7 290 304-7 410 470
659 672 744 749-69*passim* 825 848 1122-3 1230

Insapalnian-concentrations 470

combinations-of-concentrations-of-vibrations 473

gravity-center-concentrations 825

ubiquitous-diffusion-of-the-radiations-of-all-kinds-of-cosmic-concentrations 825

large and small relatively independent concentrations 856

CONDITION

gravitational center, or concentration of the disease

914

and 80 140 1220

CONCEPTION

moment of 107 438-9

a definitized conception of a sacred Individual

named Ashiata Shiemash 847 413

on the planet Modiktheo 772

CONCLUSION mind-conclusions 450

CONDESCENSION impulse of 539

CONDITION

Ashiata Shiemash was the only Messenger sent from Above to your planet who succeeded by His holy labors in creating on that planet conditions in which the existence of its unfortunate beings somewhat resembled for a certain time the existence of the three-brained beings of the other planets 348

it would be possible to attain this only if their general being-existence were to flow for a long time under foreseeingly-corresponding conditions—*Ashiata Shiemash* 360

I decided to consecrate the whole of myself from that time on to the creation here of such conditions that the functioning of the sacred-conscience still surviving in their subconsciousness, might gradually pass into the functioning of their ordinary consciousness—*Ashiata Shiemash* 860

CONDITION

the creating of conditions for the struggle against their weaknessess 594

the creation of corresponding outer and inner conditions so that my sons should take in impressions for the purpose of crystallizing in themselves the requisite being-data for a responsible existence 1122

abnormal conditions 42 131-2 147 224 238 292 334 359 375-6 383 399 424 496 512 526 563-4 568 603 622 627 687 977

conditions of being-existence 131-3 145 243 345 363 514 623 627

owing to these conditions the duration of their existence has, down to the present time, continued to become shorter and shorter, *concerning* Itoklanos 132

conditions and environment at the moment of conception, second of the seven actualizations 438; and 107

accidental conditions in which a man arose and developed 1189-90; *and* 16 863-4

thanks merely to chance exterior conditions, become somebody's slave, or his worst enemy 515

Concerning:

Mars 90

the psyche 529

blood circulation and the two consciousnesses 565; *and* 1135-6

customs or fashions for the alleviation of inevitable exterior conditions independent of beings. 689

the fifth Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 754-5

CONFORMABLE

CONFERENCE

with King A[^]ppolis 114ff.

Hamolinadir's general-learned-conference 334

general-planetary-conference 402

in the Zarooaries, *concerning* Good and Evil 1126

CONFESSION

Beelzebub's 165-6

Gurdjieff's 42

Hassein's 1162

Karapet's 46

the pharoah, John Geoffrey's 635

Confessor: 370

CONFIDENCE a contact of mutual frankness and
confidence 42

CONFORMABLE

Law-conformable:

action 785

change of presence 31

confusion 81

Fractions 128

foreseeing actualization 774

gradualness, or Kaznookizkernian 1172

particularity 818 831

predisposition 1220

presences 795

results 156 292

totality of vibrations 867

Law-conformableness: 820 832 1220 1229-30

Non-law-conformable: 156 158 167-8 171

CONFORMITY

CONFORMITY

to law 880

His Conformity the Archangel Looisos 179

CONFRONTATION

intentional evoking of the associative confrontations of these materialized data already in him 25

not having and not acquiring any logicnestarian-growths for confrontation and criticism 568

practical 1160

being-logical 1170

Confrontative:

being-confrontative-associations 506

a confrontative logical explanation 526

material for confrontative logic 566

being-confrontative-logical-mentation 654

confrontative-logical possibilities 661

practical confrontative study 856

CONJURIES

of Professor Kishmenhof 923-4

on that planet Earth there exist conjuries for every possible kind of purpose 926

CONSANGUINITY a feeling 83

CONSCIENCE

althought the factors for engendering in their presences the sacred being-impulses of Faith, Hope, and Love are already quite degenerated in the beings of this planet, nevertheless, the factor which ought to engender that being-impulse on

CONSCIENCE

which the whole psyche of beings of a three-brained system is in general based, and which impulse exists under the name of Objective-Conscience, is not yet atrophied in them, but remains in their presences almost in its primordial state—*Ashiata Shiemash* 359

impulse of Objective-Conscience 235 359 372-4 379 530; of being-objective-conscience 869

impulse of conscience 871-4 378 880-4 492 637 817
being-impulse of conscience 865 872-8 378-81 385 566 568 624 626 1067

I decided to consecrate the whole of myself from that time on to the creation here of such conditions that the functioning of the sacred-conscience still surviving in their subconsciousness, might gradually pass into the functioning of their ordinary consciousness—*Ashiata Shiemash* 860

concerning the consciousness and the subconsciousness 860 874 378ff. 530 624 1067

Ashiata Shiemash founded the brotherhood Heechtvari, which name signified, Only-he-will-be-called-and-will-become-the-Son-of-God-who-acquires-in-himself-Conscience 868

there began to spread, among ordinary beings of the city Djoolfapal and its environs, the true idea that in the common presences of men-beings all the data exist for the manifestation of the Divine impulse conscience, but that this Divine impulse does not take part in their general consciousness 370ff.

Ashiata Shiemash elucidated in detail what this being-impulse of objective conscience is 872ff.

the statue I saw in the city of Samlios and which

CONSCIENCE

greatly interested me, was the emblem of the society Akhaldan, and was called Conscience 308ff.

every action of man is good in the objective sense, if it is done according to his conscience, and every action is bad, if from it he later experiences remorse 342; *see* REMORSE

these terrifying processes could not in any way take place there among them if those data which had remained intact in their subconsciousness for the engendering of the being-impulse conscience, to which data the Most Saintly Ashiata Shiemash was the first to turn his attention and upon which he relied for the fulfillment of his mission, had taken part in the functioning of that consciousness of theirs which has become habitual for them during their waking state, *concerning* Solioonensius 624; *and* 625

since, in all the three-brained beings of the planet Earth, and particularly of recent periods, the sacred being-impulse called conscience does not take part in the functioning of their general consciousness, in consequence of which, in them there is absent even the very need for making any conscious being-effort at all 626ff.

since only those, beings can become famous and important among them in whom the mentioned sacred function, namely, being-conscience is entirely absent, then in consequence of the fact that this sacred function in the presences of beings is in general always associated with everything that represents and is Objective Reason, then, of course, those three-brained beings with

CONSCIOUS

Objective Reason always have conscience as well, and consequently such a being with conscience, will never be important among the other beings 1069; *and* 1067 1086

the function of conscience 188 190 360 385 942 1069 1086

plague and cholera are, at any rate, less ignoble than human honesty, since people with a conscience can at least live at peace with them—
Mullah Nassr Eddin 1107

there already entirely ceases to exist in their common presences that sacred what is called conscience, the data for the possibility of the aquisition of which Great Nature endowed them with, as godlike beings in differentiation from mere animals 1234

unconscionable 113 204-5

Concerning:

Abdil 188

art 492

education 378 566 568

five being-obligolnian strivings 386

Being-conscience: 369 625 629 1069

And: 682 1068 1208

CONSCIOUS

man is a being who can do and to do means to act consciously and by one's own initiative 1202

it is indeed possible, by means of these substances Exioehary formed in them, to perfect themselves, yet this can proceed exclusively only if the second and third being-foods are intention-ally absorbed and consciously digested in one's presence, and this is possible exclusively only if

CONSCIOUS

all the parts of one's presence have been accustomed beforehand consciously to fulfill both sacred being-Partkdolg-duties, conscious labors and intentional sufferings 808; *see* LABOR
only he who consciously assists the process of this inner struggle and consciously assists the non-desires to predominate over the desires, behaves just in accordance with the essence of our Common Father Creator Himself; whereas he who with his consciousness assists the contrary, only increases His sorrow 373
to have faith, whether consciously or even quite unconsciously, is for every being very necessary and desirable; owing to faith alone does there appear in a being, the intensity of being-self-consciousness 191
consciousness-of-self 200
self-consciousness 333 483
consciously/unconsciously 191 221 295 371 380 421 687 952 1135
consciously/automatically 276 295 519 571
absorption of cosmic substances 782
aim 820
associations 506; being-associations 507
being-awareness 686
conscious-Being 492
individual-being 508
three-brained being 514
calculations 466
contemplation 1109
depravity, conscious/unconscious 406
ableness-of-conscious-direction-of-the-functioning-of-his-own-psyche 369
discernment 800

CONSCIOUSNESS

being-effort 626
labor; *see* LABOR
manifestation 295
mentation 1168
observations 296
perceptions 492
self-perfecting 144
processes of Partkdolg-duty 144
reproduction of perceptions and of the associative
 reactions to them 505
and automatic reproduction of being-Afalkalna
 and Soldjinotha 519
sacrifices 458
sources 153
striving 886
thinker 15
verification 296

CONSCIOUSNESS

I wish to bring to the knowledge of what is called
your pure waking consciousness the fact that in
the writings following, the essence of certain real
notions may of themselves automatically go
from this waking consciousness—which most
people in their ignorance mistake for the real
consciousness, but which I Affirm and experi-
mentally prove is the fictitious one—into what
you call the subconscious, which ought to be in
my opinion the real human consciousness 24;
and 25-6

waking consciousness 373-4 383-5 817

false consciousness 567 568*inset*

Zoostat, that is, the functioning of their being-
consciousness, began to be divided in two, and

CONSCIOUSNESS

when two entirely different consciousnesses having nothing in common with each other were gradually formed in them, the first of which was called by them simply consciousness, and the second—when they finally noticed it in themselves—was called and still continues to be called subconsciousness 559; *and* 530 564-8 793 1136

conscience, which might be in the consciousness of the beings of that planet, is, from their earliest infancy, gradually driven-back-within, so that by the time they are grown up, the conscience is already found only in what they call their subconsciousness, *from* 378-80; *and* 359-60 370 624-5 1067

I, the compound result of consciousness, subconsciousness, and instinct—*Mal-el-Lel and Xenophon* 38; *consider also* 295

consciousness/subconsciousness 24-5 29 38 45 359-60 365 368 371 374 *S77-84,passim* 530 537 539 559 566-9 624 817 1135-6

at your age it is indispensably necessary that every day, at sunrise, while watching the reflection of its splendor, you bring about a contact between your consciousness and the various unconscious parts of your general presence 78; *see* PART

all the functionings of the planetary body and the body itself are the chief parts of a being, but the separate functionings as well as the whole of this body itself without other of the spiritualized parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic formation, conscious of nothing, and therefore, on the basis of what you once called the common universal pillar of Justice, each spiritualized

CONSEQUENCE

part must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious part and not require of it more than it is able to give 1171

Faith of consciousness is freedom; Love of consciousness evokes the same in response; Hope of consciousness is strength—*from the inscriptions of Ashiata Shiema-sh* 361

CONSEQUENCE

the sacred Triamazikamno: a law which always flows into a consequence and becomes the cause of subsequent consequences and always functions by three independent and quite opposite characteristic manifestations, latent within it, in properties neither seen nor sensed 139

the second Babylonian teaching: man also is therefore only a consequence of some preceding cause and in his turn must, as a result, be a cause of certain consequences 343

the implanting of Kundabuffer: the consequences of which have not only gradually turned into a stupendous terror for the three-brained beings, but have even become a malignant sore for the whole of the great Universe 87ff.; *see* KUNDA-BUFFER

the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer had begun to be crystallized in their presences 89

neither Kundabuffer nor its consequences', but themselves to blame 104

bad 1145

evil 507

maleficent 345 504 1159 1210

nonlawful 367 677

CONSONANCE

of ceasing to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty 793

Concerning:

the unfortunate kinsman 109 115-7

abnormal conditions of being-existence 147; *see*

EXISTENCE

Lentrohamsanin 405

Hasnamuss-individuals 406ff.

Naloo-osnian-impulses 406-7

the law Soliooonensius 625

comfortable beds 959

imitating 1044

the new formation of the planetary body of beings
of the female sex 1053

CONSONANCE

25 152 495 499 856 1199 1212 1214

being-consonance 803

CONSONANTS 496ff.

CONSTANCY

constancy-of-self-individuality 492

and 4

CONSTATATION

initiative-of-constatation 164

concerning education: the possibility of a free and
impartial constatation of all true phenomena
appearing in the cosmic results around him 817

and 151 168 213 295 824

Constate: 67 300 354 415 820 832 1004 1156 1216

Constating: and thorough cognizing 1146

CONTEMPORARY

CONSTRUCTION

actualizing 832

involutionary 1230

Nature's evolutionary and involutionary construction 1231

CONTACT

automatized 1216

Geneotriamazikamnian 798-9

reciprocally acting 172

of mutual frankness and confidence 42 '

between your consciousness and the various unconscious parts of your general presence 78

CONTEMPLATION

the being-state called Soorptakalknian contemplation 294

Aiessirittoorassnian-contemplation 569

capacity for 1010

active and conscious 1109-10

concerning Teleoghinooras 293

being-contemplation 293 1166

Contemplativeness: intentional contemplativeness which is just the principal factor for the assimilation of sacred cosmic substances 783

CONTEMPORARY

beings 85 94 98 121

civilization 1046

favorites 578

man 1213

reader 43

writer 99ff.

CONTEMPT

CONTEMPT

Objective-Contempt 235
property of the psyche 384
impulse of 539
being-impulse of 379

CONTENT

inner content of words 16
pleasing appearance and dubious content 31

CONTENTMENT self-contentment, sixth Naloo-
osnian-impulse 406

CONTINENT *see* AFRICA, AMERICA, ASHHARK, ASIA,
ATLANTIS, EUROPE, GRABONTZI, IRANAN, SINN-
DRAGA

CONTRADICTION individual collision 755

CONTRARIETY 1046

CONTRITION

being-impulse of 578
venture with contrition to request 1126

CONVICTION

among other convictions formed in my common
presence, opening words of the book 3
the being-impulse of an indubitable conviction 562
remorse of conscience for one's past deeds against
one's own convictions 959
typically subjective and therefore always change-
able conviction 1097

COPPER

concerning Good and Evil 1140

concerning the form and sequence of Beelzebub's
tales 1170

being-convictions formed by their own logical
deliberations 104

CONVINCE to convince and persuade not less than
a hundred others 369

Concerning:

Okidanokh 153

form and sequence 1165

Hassein's education 1170

COOK

upon this hearth one-and-a-half-day tasty lentil
soup is quickly cooked to take the place of
everything attained by the centuried conscious
and unconscious efforts and labors of their
unfortunate ancestors 708

•an extremely fat-necked cook of Scotch origin 930

COOPERIAN gland 1005

COPERNICUS 1013

COPPER

there proceeded in that red copper something rather
like those terrifying pictures which I occasionally
observed among your favorites 174

red copper 170-5

fire-water-copper-pipes-and-even-through-all-the-
roulette-halls-of-Monte-Carlo 350

mines 1137

and 75

COPULATION

COPULATION 1006

CORD vocal 489; being-vocal-chords 152

CORK if one of them is as stupid as a cork, say
that he has the mind of Pythagoras 516

CORN

corns on the organs of perception 39

it is very easily possible even to prove to man that
our whole World and of course the people in it,
are nothing but an illusion, and that the authen-
ticity and reality of the World are only a corn
and moreover the corn growing on the big toe
of our left foot; besides this corn, absolutely
nothing exists in the World; everything only
seems, and even then only to psychopaths-
squared—*Hamolinadir* 336

the degree of the importance of these people
depends only on the number of their corns—
Mullah Nassr Eddin 1059

the very corns turn pedicures 1086

CORNERSTONE 466

CORPORATE the impulse called corporate feeling
611

CORPSE 174

CORRESPOND 122 160 269 288-9 665 748 762 777
882 1168

CORRESPONDING

CORRESPONDING

there began to arise the Corresponding, owing to which the said detached fragments exist 84

it had been decided by the Most High, Most Sacred Individuals to actualize the corresponding of the planet for the formation of what is called the Sacred Askokin required for the maintenance of that planet's former parts 1106

all the results obtained from transformations in different cosmoses localize themselves together according to what is called qualitaiveness of vibrations and these localizations penetrate everywhere throughout the Universe and take a corresponding part in planetary as well as in surplanetary formations 763

possibilities for absorbing from those cosmic substances which are transformed through them, what is corresponding for the coating and for the perfecting in them of both higher-being-bodies

- 775; and 764-6 770 799

Your Sacred Essence became coated with a corresponding visible exterior 1181 •

actualizations 145 147

age 127 737 1122

association 21 309

corresponding being, Abdil 219

cases of the being-impulse of an indubitable conviction 562

conception 287

*

outer and inner conditions 1122

consequences 406

see DATA

densities 171

education 1191 1198

CORRESPONDING

essence-friends 149
flow of time 319
holy forces 143
formations 140 728 781
gradation of Objective Reason 322 778
ideas 1184
impressions 817 1029 1216
individual 1130
Sacred Individuals 237
initiates 459
localization, or brain 144 779 1170; being-brains 143
manifestation 481
manner 194 509 866
mates of the opposite sex 288
measures 100 1151
subjective merits 854
organs 194
part of my general whole 586
parts of your common presence 514
parts of this spinal marrow 778
perceptions 324 506
see PLACE
planets 106
preparation 1232
inner presence 515
principle 194
processes 87
relations 531
results 190 690
sensations 881
see SHOCK
sounds 882
sound-vibrations 840
sphere 42 161 729

COSMIC

and balanced state 589

see SUBSTANCE

time 947

types 289

to the vibrations of next higher vivifyingness 792

and 216 758 832 1200 1210 1229

Correspondingly: 30 129 139 146 387 409 569 640

715 746 764 822 866 1050 1081 1091 1100 1201

1230

CORRODE the Author's aim in this, the first book
of his series: to corrode without mercy all the
rubbish accumulated during the ages in human
mentation 1184

COSMIC

accident 180

actions 800

see ACTUALIZATION

see ARISING

causes 294

character 80; common-cosmic character 130 695
1145

see CONCENTRATION

see CRYSTALLIZATION

discoveries 1155

Egolionopty 1173

element 70

equilibrium 181

Etherokrilno 270

events 797 1118

fact 1160; common-cosmic distressing fact 1146

see FACTOR

see FORCE

COSMIC

- see* FORMATION
- harmonious movement 306; common-cosmic harmonious movement; *see* HARMONIOUS
- see* INDIVIDUAL
- see* LAW
- manifestations 959
- see* MISFORTUNE
- Omnipresent-Okidanokh 1146; common-cosmic Unique-Crystallization 139
- see* PARTICULARITY
- See* PHENOMENON
- points 290
- presence 237
- see* PROCESS
- Purposes 1226
- realization 439
- reason 312
- see* RESULT
- see* SCALE
- science 750; common-cosmic objective science 751
- see* SHIP
- something 290
- see* SOURCE
- individual state 741
- see* SUBSTANCE
- see* TRUTH
- see* UNIT
- vibrations 870
- Common-cosmic:
 - see* ANSANBALUIAZAR
 - calamity 745
 - existence 195
 - see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH
 - history 1136

COUNSEL

needs 286

see OCTAVE

strivings 182

tempo 1171

welfare 1120

COSMOS

every relatively independent concentration in
general they then denned by the word cosmos
759-60

cosmoses of different scales 762; *and* 867

apparatuses-cosmoses 789

Protocosmos or Sun Absolute; *see* SUN

Defterocosmos, newly arisen Second-order-Sun
760

Tritocosmos, planets, or Third-order-Suns 760
768

See MEGALOCOSMOS, MICROCOSMOS, TETARTOCOSMOS

COSSACKS 597

COST 37 1116-7; *see* PAY

COUNCIL

solemn 96

secret Kelnuanian Council 1016

The-Council-of-the-Elders 1093

COUNSEL

of Buddha 240ff.

warning 287

and advice 386

counsel and guidance and in general every word of

COUNTRYMAN

these chiefs became law and were fulfilled with
devotion and joy 387

see ADVICE

COUNTRYMAN young inexperienced countryman
of Beelzebub 109-120*passim* 177 283

COURAGE concerning self-observation 1210

COURT of the Harahrahydrohry 150

COW 581 888 1039 1087

COWARD of the highest degree 877; *and* 527 878
1078

CRAVAT the specially-tied-knot-of-their-cravat
501-2

CRAZE

peculiar craze of the Persian King 325
for reading books and newspapers 444

see NEED

CREATE

our Endlessness was forced to create the whole
World 748*ff.*

both the intentionally created and the later
automatically arisen, exists and is maintained
exclusively on the basis of the common-cosmic
Trogoautoegocratic-process 136

All That Thou Hast Created 1174

intentionally created by certain extraneous forces
32

CRICKET

Makary Kronbernkzion began to create intentionally disturbing conditions for this denying-part of his 1131

resultant-creative-force of Nature 426

Creation:

World-creation 82 86 124 186 148 386 471 570 745
748 751 756; *see* WORLD laws

the very name man means the acme of Creation
1208'

of corresponding inner and outer conditions 1122

the Boolmarshano 1132 1137

Creator:

the prime creator of my genuine being, Saroonoorishah 658

See ENDLESSNESS

CREATURE

poor-little-creatures-like-themselves 248

every breathing creature is equally near and dear

to our Common Father Creator 878

vibrations produced by the breathing anywhere
nearby of various large or small creatures 886

CREDULITY 107; *consider also* 1110

CRESCENDO

Kundabuffer: like a Jericho-trumpet-in-crescendo
89

a crescendo impulse 271

with the crescendo of persistence 1210

CRETE the island of 83

CRICKET mole crickets 630

CRINGING

CRINGING impulse of 539

CRITICISM

An Objectively Impartial Criticism of the Life of Man
D978

self-criticism 538

without 1076

CRITICIZE

when every part that has arisen from the results of
any one Holy Source of the Sacred Triamazi-
kamno, as it were, revolts, and criticizes the
former unbecoming perceptions and the mani-
festations at the moment, of another part of its
whole 141

if someone criticizes their manifestations, they are,
oh, very indignant and offended 223

inwardly and also in his manifestations he criticizes
everybody and everything not connected with
him himself 503

they began to pipe Hasnamussian music they call
policy, that is, to criticize each other 719

CROCODILE 516 1180

CROSSING

from one stream into another, in the river of life
1232

crosscurrent or agitation in the ether, which
penetrated the whole of the ship Karnak 1054

CROW 214 598-601 697 1194

CRUSADE 708

CRYSTALLIZATION

CRYSTAL 746

CRYSTALLIZATION

Data:

thanks to three definite peculiar data which were crystallized in my entirety during various periods of my preparatory age, I am really unique—*Gurdjieff* 26

the steady deterioration of the degree of crystallization of data engendering the sane logical mentation which ought to be present in the common presences of your favorites 286

in the subconsciousness of people there are crystallized and are always present the data manifested from Above for engendering in them the Divine impulse of genuine conscience 368; *and* 372 378 381

data for all kinds of Hasnamussian properties were more strongly crystallized 794; *and* 508

for this, it is first of all necessary consciously to crystallize in yourselves data for engendering in your common presences a constant unquenchable impulse of desire for such a crossing, and then afterwards, a long corresponding preparation 1232

see DATA

Kundabuffer: although this astonishing organ and its properties had been destroyed in them, nevertheless, owing to many causes, the consequences of its properties had begun to be crystallized in their presences 89; *see* KUNDA-BUFFER

Okidanokh: this common-cosmic Unique-Crystallization or Active-Element, obtains its prime arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun Absolute

CRYSTALLIZATION

itself, from the blending of these three independent forces into one, and during its further involutions it is correspondingly changed, in respect of what is called the Vivifyingness of Vibrations according to its passage through the Stopinders or gravity-centers of the fundamental common-cosmic sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 139; *see* OKIDANOKH

Prana: if this most sacred Prana is crystallized in you, consciously or unconsciously on the part of j'our I, you must without fail bring the perfecting of the individual Reason of the totality of its most holy atoms to the required gradations; otherwise this most holy coating will suffer and languish eternally 246

Theomertmalogos: the higher being-body itself, being formed of crystallizations received directly from the sacred Theomertmalogos into the solar system within the limits of which the being arises and where his existence proceeds, can never decompose; and this higher part must exist in the given solar system as long as it does not perfect itself to the required Reason 768

Substances: when they ceased to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty in their common presences, and this totality of cosmic substances in consequence did not receive, according to the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, the required foreign help for their completing evolution into other definite higher active elements, it began to involve back in them towards those crystallizations from which their evolution began 798'; *and* 759ff. 786ff. 965; *see* SUBSTANCE

CRYSTALLIZATION

Some alphabetical listings:

being-love-of-knowledge crystallized in me 228
convictions crystallized in me 1182
cosmic crystallizations 138-40 147-8 163 294 571
731 768 788 790 825 964
definite planetary crystallization, red copper 170ff.
definite surplanetary and interplanetary formation
427
factor 208 310 367 417 436
fiction 825
idea, of good and evil 1127
impressions 1167
information 59
inherited predisposition to new crystallizations
238
involution and evolution of various crystallizations
138
logicnitarian-crystallizations 665; *and* 777
needs 718
•notions 808 942
perceptions 1169
psychic property 234
results 812 637
sacred crystallizations 797 802
seven independent crystallizations, of opium 826;
and 880-1
sevenfold-crystallization-of-the-white-ray 474
understanding 103
vibrations 489 799

Concerning:

advertising 938
Ape question 273
Bobbin-kandelnostrs 489-41
castes 589 626

CULTURE

egoism 376 383 1183

Egoplastikoori 1165-6

instinctive shame 417

Judas 742

mentation 286 436

Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405

pondering 738

Remorse-of-Conscience 382

second-being-food 570-2

Second-order-Suns, in the process of creation 757

urgent need to destroy everything outside themselves 313

And: 107 112 119 137 143 176 186 190 215 252-3 271
376 419 434 511 604 650 664 702 798 876 946 1071
1122 1145 1164

CULTURE

Babylonian 494 1046

contemporary 632 634

European 494 520

Center of Culture; *see* CENTER

see CIVILIZATION, EPOCH

CUNNING being-impulse 379; *and* 42 195 254 334
384 625 1052

CURIOSITY impulse of curiosity 26-7 1044; *and* 46
160 215 580

CUR 543

CURRENT currents-of-associative-movements
479-80

CZAR

CURSE

of Karapet of Tiflis 46 49-50
of cancer 911

CUSTOM

fashions are like our customs for daily being-existence which are established for the daily use of the three-brained beings for the alleviation of inevitable exterior conditions independent of beings, and gradually become a necessary need, essential for them 689; *and* 501; *see* FASHION

hundreds of customs on the continent of Asia for the destruction of the noxious carriers of various diseases, or the strengthening of moral shame 1028

on the continent of Europe, innumerable customs which engender only immorality 1028

the custom of pleasing-their-gods 190

Hassein's question about customs 642-6

good customs 656 1001ff. 1022-29

former pernicious customs 1042

sacrificial offering is an antireligious custom
—*Ogly* 1103

new customs were created thanks to Beelzebub's invention 222

CYCLONE 1230

CYLINDER-BARREL 70

CYNIC 810

CYPRUS island 585

CZAR objectively maleficent official presentation to the czar 613ff.; *and* 612 620

D

DAIVIBRIZKAR the law of the action of the vibrations arising in the atmosphere of enclosed spaces 466-7

DANCE

Gurdjieff, a Teacher of Dancing 14 50
day-of-religious-and-popular-dances 460-4 475-6

DARK

in the experiments of Harharkh 168
in the experiments of the Choons 836-7
and 122 134-6 210
see LIGHT

DARLING

Auntie's, or Mama's and Papa's darling 272 394
S47 573 616; *see* CHARCOT, LENTROHAMSANIN,
MENITKEL
darling civilization 631

DARTHELHLUSTNIAN state the state of one's own inner associative-general-psychic-experiencings 483-4

DARWIN 273 576

DATA

the precipitation of those data which should without fail be precipitated in all three-brained beings 1078

already perhaps worn too thin for mind-conclusions 450

automatically acting 451-2

for being-mentation 451

for being-pondering 788

for being-reflection 926

for instinctive perception 532

corresponding 87 730 1126 1129 1150

crystallized 26 38 41-2 87 235 286 368 372 378-9
423 506 526 537 562 564 584 586 608 627 687 736
756 765 769-70 794 813 817 822 841 857 858 861
876 911 926 954-5 960 969 1028 1056 1126 1129
1132 1140-1 1146 1150 1153-5 1163 1168 1170

1179 1186 1232; *see* CRYSTALLIZATION

divine 379-81 385

hereditary 629

materialized 25

objective 350

and 365 438-9 466 492 538 604 664 738 762 801 860
981 984-5 1046 1122 1131 1158 1164 1169 1189
1196 1235 1237

Being-data:

unique-strange-being-data 627

crystallized 604 663-5 947 1122 1145-6 1164

and 243 681 877

DAVLAKSHERIAN tempo - Davlaksherian - circulation, or the difference-of-the-filling-of-the-blood-vessels 565; *and* 579-80; *see* HYPNOTISM

DAY

DAY

Day-of-Judgment, in Konuzion's religious doctrine
217

days of the week, concerning the transmission of
knowledge by means of the Law of Sevenfold-
ness 463ff.

holy days 622 795

burning question of the day; *see* QUESTION
and 122-3 134 136 253

DEATH

the sole means now for the saving of the beings of
the planet Earth would be to implant again into
their presences a new organ, an organ like
Kundabuffer, but this time of such properties
that every one of these unfortunates during the
process of existence should constantly sense and
be cognizant of the inevitability of his own death
as well as of the death of everyone upon whom
his eyes or attention rests—*Beelzebub's concluding chord* 1183; *and* 1189 1221-5

without death, no resurrection 1232

death and resurrection of Jesus Christ 734

an individual is not responsible for his manifesta-
tions only when in death agony—*Issi-Noora* 900

vibrations from their death required by Nature
388; *and* 416; *see* NATURE

dying-by-thirds, *concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts
441 ff.; *and* 408-9

of America and Russia 944

from the stomach and sex 944

Black Death 960

of societies 1062 1068

DEFLECTION

and 238 587 1095

see RASCOOARNO

DECAMERON 936 1000

DECEIT impulse of 378; *see* EDUCATION

DECISION

of Adherents of Legominism 463

of Ashiata Shiemash 360

of Lentrohamsanin 395

and 96 1233

DECOMPOSITION

concerning higher-being-bodies 673 766 768; *see*

BODY

of active elements 785

of bread 967

concerning smell 473

•*and* 426 947

DECRYSTALLIZATION an inherency which had become fixed in their psyche during hundreds of centuries can never be decrystallized in the course of a few decades 1071; *and* 696 1153 1169

DEER 209; *see* PIRMARAL

DEFLECTION

this sacred primordial cosmic law has seven deflections or seven centers of gravity, and the distance between each two of these deflections is called a Stopinder-of-the-sacred-Heptapara-parshinokh 750-1

DEFTEROCOSMOS

fifth deflection of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh
758 791
and 754
see STOPINDEB

DEFTEROCOSMOS Second-order-Sun 760

DEFTEROEHARY

a center-of-gravity active element 761
Astralnomonian-Defteroeahary 789
being-Defteroeahary 787

DEGENERATION

of sight 805
of physicians 541
of certain important parts of the planetary body
583
of the common presence 1041
and 514

DEGINIDAD sacred degree of Reason 1177

DEGREE

Of Reason:

if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you
must always bow down before him and try to
imitate him in everything; but if he is lower than
you, you must be just towards him, because you
once occupied the same place according to the
sacred Measure of the gradation of Reason of
our Creator and AU-Maintainer 201
the sacred Determinator-of-Reason which is

DEGREE

applied for the determination of the gradations of Reason or, more exactly, the totality-of-self-awareness of all separate large and small cosmic concentrations, and by which not only are the gradations of their Reason measured, but there is also determined their degree-of-justification-of-the-sense-and-aim-of-their-existence; this sacred determinator of pure Reason is nothing else than a kind of measure, i.e., a line divided into equal parts; one end of this line is marked as the total absence of any Reason, i.e., "absolute firm-calm, and at the other end there is indicated absolute Reason, i.e., the Reason of our Incomparable Creator Endlessness 769

three kinds of being-Reason 770

the sacred Anklad: the highest to which in general any being can attain, being the third in degree from the Absolute Reason of His Endlessness Himself 1177; first merited by Our All-Quarters-
Maintainer the Great Arch Cherub Helkgematios 800; *and* 128 229 1174

the sacred Podkoolad: attained by the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash who is one of the first assistants of our Endlessness in the government of the World 1118; and attained by Beelzebub as indicated by the fifth fork on his horns, the last gradation of Reason before the sacred Anklad 1177; *and* 1178-82

the sacred Ternoonald: two gradations before attaining to the sacred Anklad, indicated by the fourth fork on Beelzebub's horns 1177

the sacred Degindad: wanting three degrees to the Reason of the sacred Anklad 1177

the sacred Ischmetch: that being-state when the

DEGREE

existence of a being already becomes dependent only on those substances which arise directly from the manifestations of the Most Most Holy Prime Source Itself; and when they reach this state of the sacred Ischmetch and the Reason of their highest part is already perfected up to the required gradation of the sacred measure of Reason, the process of Rascooarno may also proceed with them, but only by their own wish, and their highest being-body is taken directly to the holy planet Purgatory 1148-9; *and* 437 470

the sacred Martfotai: that is the degree of self-individuality; those who have brought the perfecting of the Reason of their higher being part up to this degree can actualize Teleoghinoorets, *from* 293; *and* 886

the sacred being-Mirozinoo: that process called the sacred Aknznoshinoo can be produced upon the body Kesdjan of that being who also during his existence had brought his higher being-body up to the completed functioning, and in whom, in addition, the Reason of this body had been brought up to the degree called the sacred being-Mirozinoo 726

Consider also:

Inkozarno 160-1

Kalmanuior 901

Ksherknara 854

Sekronoolanzaknian 145

Techgekdnel 766

the degree-of-cognition-of-one's-own-individuality
409

See: GRADATION, MEASURE, REASON, SCALE, STATE

DENSITY

DELIBERATION

automatic active deliberations required by Nature
784
potency to-deliberate-actively-and-long—*Rak-
hoorkh* 1156
and 103-4 116 982 1126

DELIGHT

blissfully-delightfully, or Iskooloonizinernly 746
beautifully-delightfully, or Isklolunitsinernly 801
and 8 1076

DELIRIUM of sick visionaries 343

DEMISAKHSAKHA black half-note strings on
the Lav-Merz-Nokh 851

DEMOCRAT the very corns turn pedicures 1086;
and 1082-90*passim*; *see* CASTE

DENSITY

in spaces where there are any cosmic substances
which offer resistance, these substances, what-
ever their density, with the aid of Hariton's
cylinder-barrel, enable the ship to move in any
desired direction 71
and quality of all cosmic substances 124
required in planets 171
reckoning from the unit of density of the sacred
element Theomertmalogos, the atom of this
metal, red-copper, was four hundred and forty-
four times more dense and as much less vivifying
172

DENTIST

all three parts of the Okidanokh have the same
density and hence, the same force of striving
173

density of the vibrations of their second being-food
1050

density and tempo of Hanbledzoin 1201

DENTIST 34

DENYING

second Holy Force of the Sacred-Triamazikamno;
see FORCE

manifestation 780 802

Makary Kronbernkzion began to labor consciously
with a complete mercilessness towards his deny-
ing-part and to create intentionally disturbing
conditions for this denying-part of his 1131;
and 1128

their coarse planetary body which is a denying-
source 782

a revivifying shock for our ability to struggle
against our own denying source 1178

the denying-principle inherent in the common
presences of the three-brained beings, called self-
calming 538 J

being-Exioehary transformed for the denying
principle in beings of the female sex 796

See AFFIRMING

DEPRAVITY

first Naloo-osnian-impulse: every kind of deprav-
ity, conscious as well as unconscious 406

Roman 422

French 668; and 664

DESCENT

my dear friend, and though very depraved yet
nevertheless sympathetic young man 1008

DERANGEMENT of functioning 541 572 637 972;
consider also ILL

DERVISH

monasteries 707

Dervishism 711

a wandering dervish 897-8

the Bokharian Dervish Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 871-
917*passim*

see HADJI-ZEPHIR-BOGGA-EDDIN, KERBALAI-AZIS-
NUARAN

DESAGROANSKRAD planet of Arhoonilo 200

DESCENT

of the Most High Commission 87-90

Of Beelzebub:

it will be best for your clear understanding of the
strangeness of the psyche of the three-brained
beings arising on the planet Earth if I relate to
you my personal descents to that planet in their
order, and the events of which I myself was a
witness 108

causes of Beelzebub's descents 109 179 207 268 318
524-5

first 109-20 177 282

second 177-206

third 207-26

fourth 268-314 585

fifth 315-46 451-2 491 1046 1120

sixth 524-57 241 492 585 587 591 596 1132 1134-5

DESIRABLE

DESIRABLE despicable yet considered desirable
1049; *and* 1163

DESIRE

impulse of the desire for knowledge 27
desire for knowledge 46
desires and nondesires 373; *and* 802
for the arising of such a divine being-impulse 880
and striving for speedier self-perfecting, *concerning*
Solioonensius 623
no desire for food as a result of taking Asiman's
'preparation 971
unquenchable impulse of desire 1209 1232

DESKALDINO planet of Saroonoorishan 658-9
917

DESPAIR 1221

DESTINY

it often happens that destiny for any separate
individual is unjust 908
the destiny of the beings on Earth is chiefly to
elaborate the vibrations required for the Moon
and Anulios 1105
of those ill-fated higher being-bodies 1162

DESTRUCTION

when they themselves destroyed all the results of
the very Saintly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash,
these same psychic properties maleficent for
themselves gradually again arose anew in all of
them, and they are already the foundation of the
whole of their essence 880; *and* 887

The Chief Culprit in the Destruction of All the Very

DESTRUCTION

Saintly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash 890-410
destruction of the labors of Saint Lama 720
the destruction in the presences of the planet and
of its atmosphere, of the Omnipresent cosmic-
substance Okidanokh is almost equivalent to
the conscious destruction of all the labors and
results of the First-Sacred-Cause of everything
that exists 1158
the urgent need to destroy everything outside
themselves 313
the process of the destruction-of-everything-within-
sight 681
indiscriminate - destroyers - of - the - already - arisen
427

The destruction of:

America 944
Atlantis 559; *see* ATLANTIS
birds' nests 14
blessings created by their great ancestors 842
Brother Asiman's formula 971
constructions in Egypt 585
descendants 1048
everything newly arising 100; *and* 401
good customs and moral habits 643 656
knowledge 119 899
Kundabuffer 89 678; *and* 119
Legominisms 456 517
mice and rats 1116
ordinary existence of any presence, that is,
Rascoarno 589
pearl-bearing beings 280
planetary existence of the Self-tamers 260
possibilities of possessing the need-for-real-
perceptions 507-8

DESTRUCTION

power-possessing beings 116
properties particularly^unbecoming 578
religions, the last remnants of 733
Russia 944
Sincerity 377
tempo-of-ordinary-existence 240
weaker beings, for their first being-food 253-4

Reciprocal destruction:

the-result-of-the-process-of-the-reciprocal-destruction-of-two-opposite-forces, or the-cause-of-artificial-light 157; *and* 1158-9; *consider also* 174

on the planet Earth, instead of this remorse of conscience, there usually arise there and become widespread certain specific processes called the reciprocal destruction of Microcosmoses in the Tetartocosmos, which they call epidemics, *from* 959-60

Beelzebub's Survey of the Process of the Periodic Reciprocal Destruction of Men, or Beelzebub's Opinion of War 1055-1118

don't they really ever see that these processes of theirs are the most terrible of all the horrors which can possibly exist in the whole of the Universe?—*Hassein* 1056; *and* 107

I wished to make unquestionably clear to myself the causes of such an exceptionally terrible need of their strange psyche 525ff.

the periodic reciprocal destruction of men, *referred to throughout by such phrases as*: archphenomenal process 621; being-need 526; impulse 406; inclination 406; inherency in their psyche 526; occupation 416; chief particularity 319 517 525; peculiarity 91; periodic-need-to-destroy-the-

DESTRUCTION

existence-of-others-like-oneself 318 428 8781055;
predisposition 1057; process 455 621 627 646 714;
property 717 1070; psychosis 174 458; state of
bestiality 527; irresistible urge 387; Civil War
40010911097-8 1233; Crusades 708; Great World
War 1104; World War 996; seventh-in-turn
great general planetary process 272

between communities, countries, continents 761ff.;
and 705

between the descendants of the ancient shepherds
and bored fishermen 420ff.

between Egypt and neighboring communities 588

among political parties 400-4 560

in Afghanistan 529-30

in Russia 603 621-41

in Tibet 717-20

many of the innocent victims of the popular
bestiality are those who, owing to their piety
and conscious sacrifices, are worthy to be initiates
and through whom various Legominisms are
transmitted; they have no doubt that these
outwardly always quiet men are spies, and
without any remorse of conscience they put
these serious and quiet men to death, *from* 458-9

they began acquiring every variety of those
effective means of reciprocal destruction whose
acquisition is the usual aim of all communities
420; *and* 525-7

cold-bloodedly, out of boredom as it were, they
did something with the help of a something and
thereby destroyed the existence of other beings
similar to themselves 527

Attempts to eradicate this evil:

societies formed with the aim of jointly finding out

(
DESTRUCTION

and actualizing in practice some possible means
for the abolition of this archcriminal property
1062-73

these societies formed for common-planetary
welfare always quickly die 1068

if indeed, with all their Being they were aware of
the whole objective terror of these processes and
desired sincerely jointly to eradicate this evil
from the surface of their planet, then they would
willy-nilly penetrate into the essence of this
question and would understand that such an
inherency which had become fixed in their
psyche during hundreds of centuries can never
be decrystallized in the course of a few decades;
if they understood this, they would not attempt
to decide or actualize anything in this respect
for the welfare of their contemporaries, but
would direct and use all their attention, all their
powers, and all their possibilities, having only
the beings of future generations in view; if
instead of wiseacring now, they were to occupy
themselves with the abolition of the practice of
exalting heroes, and also, if they would try to
attain the abolition even of one of their illustrious
Hasnamussian sciences in which it is non-
chalantly proved that the periodic reciprocal
destruction; on the Earth is very, very necessary,
from 1071-2; consider also 1118

according to the 'laws of Nature, there must
periodically always proceed on the Earth,
independently of the will of men, wars and civil
wars; and this is because during certain periods
there is required for Nature a greater quantity
of deaths—*conclusion of the Assembly of the*

DESTRUCTION

Enlightened directed by Atarnakh 1098; consider also 981 1234-5

yet, nevertheless, Atarnakh failed to understand what was most important, namely, that the vibrations required by Nature, which have to be formed from the radiations issuing from beings both during their existence as well as from the process of their Rascooarno, have no significance quantitatively, but only qualitatively 1104

Atarnakh's solution and the reason for 'its failure 1094-1104; *see* SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

results of the Labors of Ashiata Shiemash 1104r-5
the aspect of this fundamental question regarding the significance of the sense and aim of the existence of your favorites is so important for the understanding of a great deal that proceeds on the Earth, and also of the question touching the causes of war 1105

the sacred substance Askokin must be freed from the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis 1106

if these favorites of yours would at least properly ponder over this and serve Nature honestly, then perhaps their being-self-perfecting might proceed automatically; but unfortunately for everything existing in the Megalocosmos, there is no honesty in the fulfillment of their duties to that Nature to which, strictly speaking, they owe their very existence, and so Great Nature Herself was constrained to extract this sacred substance by other means, one of which is precisely that periodic terrifying process of reciprocal destruction 1107; *see* NATURE

DETERIORATION

fulfillment of the being-duties by the beings of Atlantis 1108ff.

Destroyed forever:

the beings of that infinitesimal world ultimately, like everything existing in which Objective Reason has not become fixed, are destroyed forever 125

as, chiefly owing to the abnormal conditions of being-existence, they have entirely ceased to fulfill being-Partkdolg-duty, then none of those holy sources of everything existing, with the exception of the denying source alone, is transubstantiated for their own presences; and hence it is that the majority of them remain with presences consisting of the planetary body alone and thus are, for themselves, destroyed forever 147

they would on principle destroy themselves 88
self-destroyed self-tamer-sectarians 260-1

DETERIORATION

every kind of property proper to the presences of three-brained beings gradually deteriorated 496
the capacity to ruminate impartially has already deteriorated 663

deteriorating quality of the vibrations Nature demanded that had to be formed from their radiations 416

deteriorating of the sensibility of the organs of visibility 471-4

deterioration of the conditions of being-existence 602; *and* 645 1103

DETOUR of Karnak 58; *consider also* 657-9

DIANOSK

DEV'D'EL KASCHO 1173

DEVIL

never will he understand the sufferings of another
who has not experienced them himself though
he may have divine Reason and the nature of
a genuine Devil—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1160

isn't it all one to the poor flies how they are killed?
by a kick of the hooves of horned devils, or by a
stroke of the beautiful wings of divine angels?—
Mullah Nassr Eddin 1086

neither a candle for the Angel, nor a poker for the
devil—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1110

in the Babylonian dualistic teaching 339-41

Angels and Devils in the teaching of Armanatoora
1143-4

in cursing 4 493 1205

with what may the Devil not joke 105

diabolical suggestions 573

See BEELZEBUB, CLOVEN-HOOFED, LUCIFER

DEZONAKOOASANZ when only one part of your
whole presence acquires another tempo, you
become lop-sided 1172; *consider also* 136

DEZSOOPSENTOZIROSIO concerning the cessa-
tion of the race of beings of Balakhanira 1054

DGLOZ Armenian specialist in buying utterly
worthless horses and skinning them 1198

DGLOZIDZI worthless horse 1198

DIANOSK *see* DIONOSK

DIAPHARON

DIAPHARON sport 432

DIARDOOKIN being-Diardookin, a certain experiencing 662

DIE *see* DEATH

DIGESTION one of the four sources of action 343

Digestive:

organs 17 943

factors in the destruction of the digestive function of the stomach 292ff.

DILUTION

of their psyche 240 643 1129

of their mentation 1053

DIMENSION law of dimensions 476-7

DIMTZONEERO being-Dimtzoneero, that is, my being-duty towards the essence-word I had given to myself 588

DIONOSK or Dianosk day 91 744 795-6 918 1162-3

DIRT seeing that people look upon his dirt as a merit, he himself inevitably comes to regard this same dirtied sheet of paper in the same light 1208

DISASTER 177 180 184; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

DISDAIN impulse of 28

DISPLACEMENT

DISEASE

writing 7 1052

lying 221

tomorrow 362-3

diseased Reasons of bestialized men 459

Daltonism 474

a specific disease with the names grippe, influenza,

Spanish influenza, dengue 571-2; *and* 960

disease of the passion for alcohol 595

concerning Soliooonensius 623

women's 690

cancer 910-4 917

venereal 975-8 995-7 1000 1004 1008 1010

psychic 981-2

a walking anatomical museum of all diseases 1078

and 208 218 955 1028

see ILL

DISHARMONY

of the functioning 287 410 538 559 945-6 954-5 957

disharmonized planets for Hasnamuss-individuals
410

disharmonized fifth Stopihder 753ff.

see HARMONIOUS

DISILLUSION they were still not yet sufficiently
disillusioned to be able to be fully impartial and
just 1096-7

DISPLACEMENT

i accelerated displacements, or great winds 315-6
this planet of yours underwent a common cosmic
process of Chirnooanovo, that is to say, that,

DISPLEASING

concomitantly with the displacement of the gravity center movement of this solar system in the movement of the common-cosmic harmony, the center of gravity of this planet itself was also displaced 959
of the drop in the river of life 1228

DISPLEASING the greatest intentional-suffering can be obtained in your presences if you compel yourselves to be able to endure the displeasing-manifestations - of- others - towards - yourselves—
Saint Buddha 242-3

DISPUTE the famous dispute between Hertoonano and Veggendiadi about fasting from meat
1016-22

DISPUTEKRIALNIAN-friction produced in the relentless struggle against the wishes of the planetary body, so that there shall be formed those sacred crystallizations from which their higher Divine being-part arises and is perfected
802; *consider also* 373

DISSEMINATE 390 1126; *consider also* 344 379
422

DISSENTION thanks to which all their promising beginnings always fall through 533

DISTANCE the process of reciprocal destruction continued only on those parts of the surface of your planet which, owing to their distance, the influence of the initiates and priests could not

DIVINE

reach and be transubstantiated in the presence of the beings there 387; *consider also*, emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 61

DIURNITY *see* BAY

DIVERGENCY lawful divergencies 493; *see* IN-EXACTITUDE

DIVINE

in the process of the creation of the now existing World, the Divine Will Power of our Endlessness participated only at the beginning 756

all men are divine, but if only one is violently killed by another, then all will be as nothing—
motto of Persian anti-war society 1063

activities 740

actualization 759

anxiety 759

ascertainment 749

attention 762-3

being-part 802

conscience 371 374

data 379-80

deliberations 749-50

foreordained purpose 797

function of genuine conscience 372 385 817

grain 951

Idea 762

impulse of conscience 235 368 370-4 376 378-82
384 817

Individual 90

Jesus 709 739 1009

Love 124 370

DIVINE

manifestation 378

measures 800

obligations 1154

property of Semooniranoos or impartiality, which
is indispensable for every normal three-brained
being 756

Reason 145 785 1164; Objective Divine Reason 244

rejoicings, revolts, and sufferings 752

solemnities 763

Teacher 704 709

teaching 710

work 207

Divinity:

in spite of the fact that from the time when all the
consequences of the properties of the organ
Kundabuffer began to be crystallized in them,
it became proper to them to have automatic-
Reason during their responsible existence, yet,
nevertheless, always and up to the present time,
at the arising and the beginning of the formation
of each one of them, there is always in their
presence the germs of all possibilities for the
crystallization, during their completing forma-
tion into responsible beings, of corresponding
being-data, which later during responsible
existence could serve for the engendering and
functioning of objective-Reason, which should
be in the common presences of three-brained
beings of all natures and of all external forms,
and which, in itself, is nothing else but the
representative-of-the-Very-Essence-of-Divinity
815

beings having in their presences every possibility
for becoming particles of a part of Divinity 452

DJARTKLOM

that property inherent in them alone which engenders in them even doubt in the existence of Divinity 1072

when I became absorbed in the science of vibrations, I gradually found for myself a new divinity—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 899

DIVORCE 691

DJAMDJAMPAL refectory on the ship Karnak in which all the passengers together periodically fed on the second and first being-foods 1054-5

DJAMEECHOONATRA a kind of terrestrial monasterial refectory, in which the second being-food is collectively taken 1160-2

DJAMTESTERNOKHI mechanical watches 439-40

DJARTKLOM

a peculiarity proper to the Omnipresent-Okid-anokh: immediately on entering as a whole into any cosmic unit, there immediately occurs in it what is called Djartklom, that is to say, it is dispersed into the three fundamental sources from which it obtained its prime arising, and only then do these sources, each separately, give the beginning for an independent concentration of three separate corresponding formations within the given cosmic unit; and in this way, this Omnipresent-Active-Element actualizes, at the outset, in every such new arising, the sources for the possible manifestation of its own sacred law of Triamazikamno 139-40

DJEDJIMS

owing to the sacred process Aieioiuoa, or Remorse,
Djartklom proceeds in the Okidanokh 142

Concerning:

Okidanokh 140 142-5 147 155 167 169 171; *see*

OKIDANOKH

wheat on Mars 266

the white ray 471

melodies entering Beelzebub's common presence
491

cosmic crystallizations 571

DJEDJIMS a fabric of the Kurds 1028

DJERYMETLY a sacred sacrament 727

DJOOLFAPAL capital city of Kurlandtech in Asia,
location of the Heechtvari brotherhood founded
by Ashiata Shiemash 866-74pamm

DO the musical note; *see* ABSOLUTE

DO to do means to act consciously and by one's
own initiative 1202-3

DOCTOR

Doctor Dover's Powder 54>5~52*passim*

Ahoon's search for a doctor 553-7

Beelzebub addressed as Doctor, *for example*, 591-4
979-1000*passim*

official doctor who wished to examine Beelzebub
607-8

see ZIRLIKNEE

DOG 47-9 135 199-200 222-3 396 542 675 795
903-5 1012 1061

DOVER

DOLLAR

that dream about these American dollars which
every European has who has never been to
America, and which now allows no one in Europe
to sleep in peace 930; *and* 951

dollar fox-trotting followers of Christian Science
1051

and 99 918-21 942 954

DONKEY 17 28 193-6 222 224-5 682 1011 1090
1117

DON-QUIXOTING 1071; *consider also* 1015

DOOCZAKO the seven obvious different-manifestations
of the law of Heptaparaparshinokh
831-2

DOONYASHA 1014

DOOSICO alcoholic liquid 923

DOUBLE-facedness exclusively-particular being-
impulse 379

DOUBT

absolutely no doubt whatever has ever as yet crept
into a single one of them 134

essence-doubt 354

impulse of 736

DOVE 189

DOVER Dover's powder 545-52*passim*

DOX

DOX suffix 702; see ISM

DRAMATIZACRING 520ff.

DREAM

Dreams and Witchcraft 47

dream-maker, opium 826

the American dollar, subject of dreams 930 951

the dream both of all those present and of beings
 in general of the whole of our great Megalo-
 cosmos 1177-8

daydreaming 1190 1194-5

and 5 600

DRINK 978ff. 995; *see* ALCOHOL

DROOLING after petticoats 980 991

DROP

beings in a drop of water 125-6 132

without a single drop of water, in the dualists' Hell
 341

man, one of the drops of water composing the river
 of life 1227-9

DUALISTIC *see* TEACHING

DUALITY

of their psyche, the cause of egoism and loss of the
 being-impulse called Sincerity 876-7; *and* 809

of consciousness, noticed by Mesmer 561

of Ego-Individuality 595-6; *and* 602

of the personality and the mind 1028

DUCK queer ducks 449 918

DURATION

DUKHAN 49; *see* CAF£

DURATION

Of being-existence:

there exist in the Universe generally two kinds or two principles of the duration of being-existence 130; *see* FOOLASNITAMNIAN, ITOKLANOZ

Great Nature was compelled, for the purpose of equalizing-vibrations, gradually to actualize the duration of their existence according to the principle called Itoklanoz, that is the principle upon which in general is actualized the duration of existence of one-brained and two-brained beings; according to this principle, the duration of being-existence and also the whole contents of their common presences are in general acquired from the results arising from the following seven actualizations surrounding them 438

Of existence:

diminished duration of existence, birth rate and death rate increased 129-38 288 487 444 447 656 793 1024; *consider also* 819-20 1103

Iransamkeep makes possible longer duration of existence 445-6

the beings of Beelzebub's tribe had an incommensurably longer duration of existence 1142; *and* 106

of the beings on Mars is almost normal 1148

the most astonishing and significant result of the Very Sainly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash was that at that period not only did the duration of the existence of these unfortunates become a little more normal, that is to say it increased,

DUTCH

but also what they call the death rate also diminished, and their birth rate diminished to at least a fifth 388; *and* 1104-5

DUTCH 677

DUTY

if before my acquaintance with this all-universal principle of living, I had actualized all manifestations differently, then I did so automatically, and sometimes only half consciously, but after this event I began to do so consciously and moreover with an instinctive sensation of the two blended impulses of self-satisfaction and self-cognizance in correctly and honorably fulfilling my duty to Great Nature 39; *and* 1107

one consequence of the organ Kundabuffer enabled them very easily and without any remorse-of-conscience not to carry out voluntarily any duties taken upon themselves or given them by a superior; but every duty they fulfilled was fulfilled only from fear and apprehension of threats and menaces from outside 112

being-Partkdolg-duty; *see* PARTKDOLG-DUTY

Being-duty:

Becoming Aware of Genuine Being-Duty 76-8

one of the chief being-duties, continuation of the race 288; *and* 276 794 1108

being-Dimtzoneero: my being-duty towards the essence-word I had given to myself 583

these unfortunates had not acquired the customary automatic habit for the manifestation of such a being-duty 604

DZI

they do not have and cannot have in themselves
any data for the manifestation of any being-duty
whatever 697

the beings of the continent Atlantis even considered
this being-duty of theirs as sacred and called it
Amarloos which in their language means Help-
to-the-Moon 1108; *see* AMARHOODAN, AMARLOOS

Concerning the being-duty of:

Beelzebub 1164

the Choons 824

contemporary communities 433

godfather 314

parents 1008

Zirlikners 546

See: OBLIGATION, OBLIGOLNIAN

DYE analine 32 428-9 601

DYNAMO krhrrhihirhi or lifechakan 155 1156

DYNAMOUMZOIN radiation of each planet separ-
ately 760

DYNASTY of Egypt 633ff.

DZEDZATZSHOON beaten dog 542

DZENDVOKH part of the apparatus Alla-attapan
834 837 840 847-8 853 855

DZI a horse 1198

E

EAGLE the society Akhaldan emblem, the statue called Conscience, had two large wings similar in appearance to those of a strong bird-being called Eagle 309-10

EAR 30 48; perceptive organ of hearing 17 160 270 488-9

EARTH

nearest to that small planet, Moon, is another, a larger planet which also occasionally approaches quite close to the planet Mars and is called Earth 63-4

that planet of that most remote solar system situated even almost beyond the reach of the immediate emanations of the Omni Most Holy Sun Absolute 524; *consider also* 61

I decided to tell you everything about the three-brained beings of the planet Earth 1165

God's Earth 8

ill-fated, ill-starred planet 106-7 132-3 208 261 425 531 576 613 633 648 1107 1117 1133

ill-treated planet 517

lopsided monstrosity 136

maleficent planet 677

paltry Earth 40

peculiar planet 73 85 95 101 150 262 1141

petty planet with a petty half-dead terra firma 536

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

strange planet 541 698

vainly-long-suffering-planet 262

planetary bodies or external coatings of the three-brained beings of that planet Earth 63-4 79-80 106-7

the peculiar psyche of those three-brained beings arising on the planet Earth 94-7; *see* PSYCHE

Earth-beings 212 1113

Earthrsage 1113

Beelzebub's descents; *see* DESCENT

Societies:

The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All 1064-5 1090-6 *passim* 1100

The-Earth-Must-Be-Only-for-Men1064

The - Assembly -of- All - the - Living - Saints - of - the - Earth 1091

The-Earth-Only-for-Men 1101-2

EARTHQUAKE Alnepoosian 585; *and* 263 1185

EASTER 622

EAT *see* FEEDING, FOOD

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

and among the beings of a continent of that planet called Asia, there arose and existed a very wise three-brained being whom they called there Mullah Nassr Eddin; for each and every peculiar situation great and small in the existence of the beings there, this same terrestrial sage Mullah Nassr Eddin had an apt and pithy saying; as all his sayings were full of the sense of truth for

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

existence there, I also always used them there
as a guide, in order to have a comfortable
existence among the beings of that planet 57

in such a situation as has befallen us, he would
probably say: you cannot jump over your knees
and it is absurd to try to kiss your own elbow;
now I say the same to you, and I add: there is
nothing to be done; when an event is impending
which arises from forces immeasurably greater
than our own, one must submit—*Beelzebub* 57

Mullah Nassr Eddin, or as he is also called, Hodja
Nassr Eddin, is, it seems, little known in Europe
and America, but he is very well known in all
the countries of the continent of Asia; numerous
tales popular in the East, akin to the wise sayings,
some of long standing and others newly arisen,
were ascribed and are still ascribed to this Nassr
Eddin 9-10

The sayings of Mullah Nassr Eddin:

that Greek language and the language now spoken
by contemporary Greeks, are as much alike as
a nail is like a requiem 13

all they can do is to wrangle with pigs about the
quality of oranges 15

without greasing the palm, not only is it impossible
to live anywhere tolerably, but even to breathe
43

never poke your stick into a hornet's nest 44

the action of this astonishing and exceedingly
ingenious invention, Kundabuffer, began from
the first day to develop, like a Jericho-trumpet-
in-crescendo 89

you wouldn't have recovered your senses before
the next crop of birches 94

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

stuff and nonsense 99

just Roses, Roses 101 433 1075

he was able to see no further than his nose 104

'struth! what might not happen in this world; a
flea might swallow an elephant 105

no more hokeypokey about it 134

their supposed source of heat and light is itself
almost always freezing cold like the hairless-dog

of our highly esteemed Mullah Nassr Eddin 135

they are as much alike as the beard of the famous
English Shakespeare and the no less famous
French Armagnac 142

nevertheless, there's more reality in it than in the
wiseaerings of an expert in monkey-business
152

Gornahoor Harharkh suddenly found himself at a
certain height above the chair and began to
flounder like - a - puppy - who - has - fallen - into - a -
deep-pond 165

he is now what our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin would
call a has-been or, he-is-already-sitting-in-an-old-
American-galosh 166

our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin explains this process,
Essence-Sacred-Aliamizoornakalu, as giving-
one's-word - of - honor -not -to- poke-one's-nose-
into-the-affairs-of-the-authorities 176

the first succeeding generation began to super-
wiseacre so thoroughly that there reached the
beings of the third and fourth generations nothing
else but what our Honorable Mullah Nassr
Eddin defines by the words: only-information-
about-its-specific-smell 239-40

they were both very successful, though of course
not without luck, in finding the authentic god-

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

- mother of the incomparable Scheherazade on
an old dunghill 273
- the cause of every misunderstanding must be
sought only in woman 274
- those kinds of beings began to appear who in
themselves are neither one thing nor another
278
- happy is that father whose son is even busy with
murder and robbery, for he himself will then
have no time to get accustomed to occupy him-
self with titillation 282
- what a good husband he is, or what a good wife
she is, whose whole inner world is not busy with
the constant nagging of the other half 289
- the gluttonous swine of our respected Mullah
Nassr Eddin 289
- show me the elephant the blind man has seen, and
only then will I believe that you have really seen
a fly 306
- there is everything in it except the core or even the
kernel 322
- everybody talks as if our learned know that half
a hundred is fifty 323
- there remains of it, as our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin
expresses it, only the tail-and-mane-and-food-
for-Scheherazade 851
- a flea exists in the world just for one thing—that
when it sneezes, that deluge should occur with
the description of which our learned beings love
so much to busy themselves 851
- every-real - happiness- for-man-can - arise - exclu-
sively - only - from - some - unhappiness - also - real -
which-he-has-already-experienced 877
- the Reasons of the three-brained beings ultimately

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

became so degenerate that among contemporary beings it is already a-real-mill-for-nonsense 417
even-without-any-economizing 427
always to the glory, as our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin says, of the cloven-hoofed 430
as - long - as - everything - looks - fine - and - dandy - to - me - what - does - it - matter - if - the - grass - doesn't - grow 481
better-pull-ten-hairs-a-day-out-of-your-mother's-head-than-not-help-Nature 482
the ordinary existence of the three-brained beings of your planet has been, just as our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin says, not-life-but-free-jam 438
in short, what happens in their psyche is just what our dear teacher defines by the word, a mix-up 487
this new invention there, this language Esperanto, might do for Mullah Nassr Eddin for composing the amusing anecdotes he tells his hens! 586
this comparatively petty planet, with a petty half-dead terra frmia, continues to remain a thousand-tongued hydra 536; *and* 698
how these contemporary physicians discharge the obligations taken upon themselves, it is precisely here that the dead camel of the merchant Vermassan-Zeroonan-Alaram is buried 541
for our sins, God has sent us two kinds of physicians, one kind to help us die, and the other to prevent us living 557
in the second half of his last sojourn, Beelzebub happened more than once to meet that terrestrial uniquely wise Mullah Nassr Eddin and to have personal exchange of opinion with him on various, as is said there, life questions: 594-602

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

Mullah uttered his favorite saying: so-and-so-and-so-must-be; do-not-do-what-must-not-be, and also uttered his favorite exclamation, somewhat resembling Zrrt!! 598

and indeed, when, after he had pronounced the tirade and had thoroughly finished hubble-bubbling the water in his Kalyan, he—while giving in his subsequent speech with the subtle venom which is proper to him, a definition of the whole presence and general essence of the beings of the contemporary community Persia—explained to me that he compared the beings of this same community Persia to the birds, crows, while the beings of the large community Russia he compared to the birds, turkeys 598-9

this latter bird, more than all other birds, expresses a something which is neither fish, flesh, fowl, nor good red herring, but which represents in itself, as is said, a-half-with-a-quarter-plus-three-quarters 599

Mullah Nassr Eddin got up slowly and heavily, and again pronounced his favorite saying: so-and-so-this-must-be-it, but this time with the ending, don't-sit-long-where-you-shouldn't-sit 600-1

I had, in the sense of my outer manifestations, as our esteemed Mullah Nassr Eddin would say, to dance in everything to his tune 617

I never yet met that idiot who, accustomed to shuffle in a pair of old shoes, would feel comfortable in smart new ones 630

as clear as the patch on the baggy trousers of the honorable Mullah Nassr Eddin 634

the-very-greatest-happiness-consists-in-obtaining-the-pleasurable-with-the-profitable 661

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

if a father likes to ride, though it be but a child's
sled, his son must obligatorily be prepared to
drag the great village sleigh up the mountainside
671

the three-brained beings of this strange planet
get divided on questions of religion, referring
to which our highly esteemed Mullah Nassr
Eddin would say, varied-titillating-titillations
698

they began to strip this religious teaching based on
resplendent Love and transformed it into some-
thing also resplendent, but already into a res-
plendent-DDerasakhaboora from the fairy tale
Kasoaadjy 702

eh! get along with you 712

what is most important is to have plenty of money,
and then even our Nammus may creak; or,
Dooniyninishi, pakmazli pishi, geyann purn-
undah pussar eshahi dishi, which saying means,
world deeds are like honey-cakes, from which
the eater must grow an ass's tooth 714-5

the totality of those minor maleficent factors is
gradually making their Reason, already strange
enough without this, always more and more
Shooroomooroomnian 767

everything else proved by this science, spiritualism,
of theirs is also nothing else but Mullah Nassr
Eddin's twaddle 767-8

a certain exclamation of our highly esteemed
incomparable Mullah Nassr Eddin consists of the
being-consonance, Chrkhrta-Zoorrt! 803

Kmalkanatonashachermacher 805

Glory to Thee, Lord Creator, for having made the
teeth of wolves not like the horns of my dear

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

- buffalo, for now I can make several excellent
combs for my dear wife 858
- and now among them this branch of their official
science under the name of the theory of the law
of vibrations exists there, as our wise teacher
would say, in clover 862
- ekh, you, Koorfooristanian pantaloons, isn't it all
the same to you whether you have a mule or a
hare for your farm work? haven't both of these
animals four legs? 863
- the limit of full satiety is bursting 886
- the surrounding conditions of ordinary being-
existence have been transformed into Tralalao-
alalalala or, as our respected teacher would
define it, a soap bubble that lasts a long time
only in a quiet medium 919-20
- that man will become a friend of the cloven-hoofed
who perfects himself to such Reason and such
being that he can make an elephant out of a fly
942
- the greatest of all being-blessings for man is the
action of castor oil 949
- the term of the community of those American
beings is still only a day and a half 967
- he is as irritable as a man who has just undergone
full treatment by a famous European nerve
specialist 972
- ekh, Brother! here on Earth if you speak the truth
you're a great fool, whereas if you wriggle with
your soul you are only a scoundrel, though also
a big one; so it is best of all to do nothing, but
just recline on your divan and learn to sing like
the sparrow that had not yet turned into an
American canary 974

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

he will blink only if you poke his eye with a rafter
1008

isn't it all the same if I sing like a donkey as long
as they call me a nightingale 1011

ekh! people, people! why are you people? if only
you were not people, you might perhaps be clever
1023

not only have they one foot in the grave, but even
both 1024

there is everything in him except himself 1029

unless the buttons of their impressions are pressed,
the beings there are in themselves only, as again
our highly esteemed Mullah Nassr Eddin says,
pieces of pressed meat 1029

it is already necessary, particularly in recent times,
to look specially with the most powerful electric
arc lamps, for beings with the aforementioned
possibilities, in Europe 1041

such types as our Teacher Mullah Nassr Eddin
defined by the words, nullities with an atmo-
sphere of unendurable vibrations 1053

the degree of the importance of these people
depends only on the number of their corns
1059

the famous swine of our Mullah Nassr Eddin always
gobble up everything, without what are called,
parlor manners 1064

the beings of this contemporary society, in res-
pect of Being, are only perfected to the degree
defined by the following words: look! look! he
already begins to distinguish mama from papa!
1066

past centuries have shown us that Karabaghian
asses will never sing like nightingales, nor will

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

- they refrain from indulging their noble taste for
real Shooshoonian thistles 1068
- this is the highest punishment: pull at the tail the
mane gets stuck, pull at the mane and the tail
gets stuck 1070
- isn't it all one to the poor flies how they are killed?
by a kick of the hooves of horned devils, or by
a stroke of the beautiful wings of divine angels?
1086
- when some of these democrats occupy the places
of the power-possessing beings, then a very, very
rare cosmic phenomenon sometimes occurs from
their actions, namely, the very corns turn
pedicures 1086
- each time he recites the following sentence, our
priceless teacher Mullah Nassr Eddin first raises
his arms to Heaven and only then with great
reverence pronounces: Thanks be to Thee, Great
and Just Creator, that by Thy abundant and
just grace it is so ordained that cows do not fly
like pretty little birds 1086-7
- the most we can say of them is that they are simply
jokes of nature 1087
- ekh! my dear friend! is there such a thing any-
where on Earth as a wise legal examination of
men's guilt? 1089
- and that is just as it is everywhere on Earth;
donkeys are alike, they are only differently
called 1090
- plague and cholera are, at any rate, less ignoble than
human honesty, since people with a conscience
can at least live at peace with them 1107
- the beings then called the third sex our Mullah
Nassr Eddin would call misconceptions, or

EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

- beings who are neither one thing nor another
1110
- neither a candle for the Angel, nor a poker for the
devil 1110
- those who in the sense of their sexual desires
become transformed at certain periods into
Knaneomeny, or, as our dear Mullah would say,
into veritable mares in the spring 1110
- the purpose of their existence is to be the victims
of leeches 1113
- ekh! if you're unlucky in life, you may even be
infected by your godmother with venereal
disease 1114
- oh, you unfortunate creature! your mother must
have sung an Armenian ballad while you were
being born 1115
- even a donkey can understand that peasant flesh
costs nothing in peacetime 1117
- one can never know who might help you get out of
galoshes 1160
- never will he understand the sufferings of another
who has not experienced them himself though he
may have divine Reason and the nature of a
genuine Devil 1160
- as soon as anything is needed, it seems that it is
filthy and eaten by mice 1169
- don't shed tears in vain like that crocodile which
snapped at the fisherman and missed biting off
his lower left half 1180
- now, my boy, in order that you may rest a little
from active mentation, I wish for a little while
to confine myself entirely to the form of menta-
tion of our dear teacher Mullah Nassr Eddin
and to talk about a certain in the highest degree

EDISON

original custom which has prevailed during the last few years in these contemporary New York restaurants 922-37; *consider also* 290-1

so, dear Ahoon, thank you for this information; Glory be to our Creator, what you have just said will probably help to destroy in my presence the anxiety which arose in me when I first constated the abnormal growth of those said Tibetan mountains, namely, my anxiety for the complete disappearance from the Universe of the precious memory of our Endlessly Revered Wisest of the Wise, Mullah Nassr Eddin 265

and 403 847 931 948 973

EDISON phonograph 8

EDUCATION

I got the full impression that since the second Transapalnian perturbation, when each of the newly arising results of theirs becomes a responsible being, he becomes, thanks to the abnormal prevailing Oskiano, the possessor of only automatic-Reason—*Hassein* 814; *see*

OSKIANO

nevertheless, it does sometimes happen that certain of them by chance escape this common fate and that instead of that automatic-Reason a genuine objective being-Reason is formed—*Beelzebub* 814

there is always in their presence the germs of all possibilities for the crystallization, during their completing formation into responsible beings, of corresponding being-data, which later during

EDUCATION

responsible existence could serve for the engendering and functioning of objective-Reason 815 in very rare cases, certain of these favorites of yours become possessors of genuine pure-Reason; this usually proceeds there thus 816-7

there is an oft-repeated sentence, Our Common-Father-Endlessness is only the Maker of a three-centered being; the genuine creator, however, of his essence during the period of his preparatory existence is his Oskianotsner, namely, tutor or teacher 818; *see* TEACHER ' 1

The kind of Oskiano which they call education:

to teach and to suggest to their children how to be
insincere with others and deceitful, never to be
able and never to dare to do as the conscience in
them instinctively directs 378; *consider also* 1077
they begin, by this same maleficent education of
theirs, to hinder Nature 685-6

they intentionally try by every kind of means to fix in their logicnестarian-loealizations as many impressions as possible obtained exclusively only from such artificial perceptions as are due to the results of their abnormal existence 565; *and* 686

they do not know at all and even do not suspect the necessity of at least adapting their famous education to the subconsciousness of their offspring 567; *consider also* 25

compelling the young to learn by rote as many words as possible differentiated one from the other only by the impression received from their consonance and not by the real pith of the meaning put into them, resulting in the gradual loss in people of the capacity to ponder and reflect upon what they are talking about and

EDUCATION

upon what is being said to them 1212ff.; *and*
1059 1199

fantastic-informations-learned-by-them-parrotlike
by compulsion 633; *and* 632

in the totality of definite understandings which
they call education, there is even a certain
section which elucidates and exactly indicates
just what is decent and what is indecent to say
to children 1029

the story which I shall now tell you is very char-
acteristic and gives a very good picture in general
of the education of the children of their con-
temporary civilization 1030-40

even if they see their favorite son or daughter
rotting, they simply cannot, and even with all
their mental wish dare not, explain frankly to
their children 1036

and 713 815 992 1045-6 1096 1195 1199 1224 1231
1233 1238

Concerning the education of:

Ahoon 1179

Beelzebub 658; his sons 1121-2

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 822-3

Hassein 25 135 744 1164 1165-72*passim*

Lentrohamsanin 394

Rakhoorkh 1156

From the Author: in order to make possible the roun-
ded perfecting of a man, special corresponding
correct education is indispensably necessary
for each of these three parts, and not such a
treatment as is given nowadays and also called
education; only then can the I which should
be in a man be his own I 1191; *consider also*
1201

EFFORT

EFFORT

with an intention issuing from one's own initiative
and persistence, and sustained by one's own
efforts 1220

collective 1126

conscious 708 819

intense-effort 406

organic and psychic efforts of Belcultassi 295

self-efforts 371

and 109

Being-effort:

the seventh actualization: the quality of what are
called the being egoplastikoori of the given being
himself, that is his being-efforts for the transub-
stantiation in himself of all the data for obtaining
objective Reason 439

Hanbledzoin, that substance which arises in the
common presence of a man from all intentionally
made being-efforts 1200

Partkdolg-duty which should be actualized by
being-efforts 738

fourth Naloo-osnian-impulse: the urge to become
free from the necessity of actualizing the being-
efforts demanded by Nature 406

that eyil-God who became their Ideal, and the
conception of whom is very well expressed in
the words: to-attain-to-a-complete-absence-of-
the-need-for - being-effort-and-for-every-essen ce-
anxiety-of-whatever-kind-it-may-be 688

conscious 626

indispensable 946

necessary 368-4 445

proper to three-centered beings 776-7; *and* 363

without being-effort 609 958 1060

EGOAITOORASSIAN

EGOAITOORASSIAN-will thanks to this sacred process, Antkooano, intentionally actualized by our All-Foreseeing Common Endless Father, it is foreseen that in the three-brained beings of the given planet, during the process in their presences of the fundamental cosmic holy law of Triamazikamno, the superfluity of its third holy force thereby obtained, namely, the force of the sacred reconciling, should by itself crystallize data in them for engendering that something which is what is called being-Egoaitoorassian-will 563-4

EGO-INDIVIDUALITY sharply dual 595-6

EGOISM

that particular psychic property which, in the whole of the Universe, is inherent exclusively only in the presences of those three-brained beings, and was formed in them soon after the second Transapalnian perturbation and passed from generation to generation by heredity, until it has now already passed to the contemporary beings as a certain lawful and inseparable part of their general psyche and this particular property of the psyche is called by themselves egoism 375-6; *see* DUALITY

from the time when the said egoism had become completely inoculated in the presences of your favorites, this particular being-property became, in its turn, the fundamental contributory factor in the gradual crystallization in their general psyche of the data for the arising of still several other quite exclusively-particular being-impulses

EGOISM

now existing there under the names of cunning, envy, hate, hypocrisy, contempt, haughtiness, servility, slyness, ambition, double-facedness, and so on and so forth 379; *and* 383-4

this Unique-particular being-impulse egoism, this said Unique-property egoism usurped the place of the Unique-All-Autocratic-Ruler in their general organization 380

after the mentioned particular psychic property of egoism had been completely formed in the common presences of these favorites of yours, they always strove and still continue to strive to arrange their welfare during the process of their ordinary existence, exclusively for them themselves, *from* 383

called a function 107

for the gratification of their quite absurd egoism 231

a consequence of Kundabuffer 1059

criminal essence-egoism 1140

only such a sensation and such a cognizance can now destroy the egoism completely crystallized in them that has swallowed up the whole of their Essence and also that tendency to hate others which flows from it—the tendency, namely, which engenders all those mutual relationships existing there, which serve as the chief cause of all their abnormalities unbecoming to three-brained beings and maleficent for them themselves and for the whole of the Universe—*Beelzebub's concluding chord* 1183

Egoist:

Ahoon, shaking his head reproachfully, called Hassein a growing egoist 59

in order to be in reality a just and good altruist, it

EGOKOOLNATSNARNIAN

is inevitably required first of all to be an out and out egoist 1286

Egoistic:

aims; *see* AIM

needs 252

profits 1062

properties 1064

reasons 702

Egoistically personal: 642; *see* HABIT

EGOKOOLNATSNARNIAN

the sacred Egokoolnatsnarnian-sensation which always appears in the Most Holy Cosmic Individuals dwelling on the Most Holy Sun Absolute whenever the vision of our Uni-Being Endlessness is directed into space and directly touches their presences, is the standard unit of Time 124

the sacred Egokoolnatsnarnian action for the definition of Time 128

EGOLIONOPTY

Omnipresent-platforms, on Purgatory: the system of this kind of Egolionopty was invented by Archangel Herkission 747

Cosmic Egolionoptyes: there are only four in the Universe and each of them is under the jurisdiction of one of the four All-Quarters-Maintainers of the Universe 1173-8

EGOPLASTIKOORI

I then decided to tell you everything about them in such a way so that there should be crystallized in you for your future being-associations the required Egoplastikoori 1165

EGYPT

I decided to do this in order that many diversely essenced Egoplastikooris for your future logical confrontation should be crystallized in corresponding localizations in your common presence, and also in order that from active mentation the proper elaboration in you of the sacred substances of Abrustdonis and Helkdonis for the purpose of coating and perfecting both of your higher being-parts should proceed more intensively 1165-6

the seventh actualization: the quality of what are called the being egoplastikoori of the given being himself, that is his being-efforts for the transubstantiation in himself of all the data for obtaining objective Reason 439

illusory being-ego-plastikuri or what they call psychic-picturings 331

almost a half of the egoplastikoori arising in their Reason, from which a being-world-outlook is in general formed in beings, are crystallized just from the truths invented by those bored fishermen 419

Lentrohamsanin had in his presence a great deal of data for all kinds of being egoplastikoori, consisting of various fantastic and dubious information; he had absolutely no Being in regard to this information 394

being-egoplastikoori 331 394 419 439

EGYPT

first named Sakronakari 301; called Nilia 284
and 308 306-7 311-3 328-9 332 394 455 584-90
632-40 700-1 1004 1007 1063 1134

See AKHALDAN

EKBARZERBAZIA

EKBARZERBAZIA an inherent need to-lead-into-error-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves 735; *consider also* 406

EKH exclamation of: Beelzebub 132; the sympathetic Persian 979 995; Mullah Nassr Eddin 1023 1089 1114

EKNOKH an element contained in meat 1019 1021-2

EL KOONA NASSA respected scientist and inventor of the apparatus Arostodesokh 1019 1021

ELDER

The-Council-of-the-Elders 1093

beings of Beelzebub's tribe *114>-20passim; and* 1130
seven elderly women 510

elders of the church are those beings who become professional dignitaries of the highest rank of any religious teaching 703

ELECTRICITY

In the Opinion of Beelzebub, Man's Extraction of Electricity from Nature and Its Destruction During Its Use, Is One of the Chief Causes of the Shortening of the Life of Man 1145-60

the destruction in the presences of the planet and of its atmosphere, of the Omnipresent cosmic-substance Okidanokh is almost equivalent to the conscious destruction of all the labors and results of the First-Sacred-Cause of everything that exists 1158

at the present time they name the result of the

ELEMENT

blending and the mutual destruction of two parts of this omnipresent substance, Electricity 1159

Electric :

electric-arc-lamps 167 1041

current 915

huge-electric-lamp 154; *and* 917

lighting 907-10

wiring 912

ELEKILPOMAGTISTZEN a cosmic' substance which is a totality consisting of two separate parts of the omnipresent Okidanokh 65 67-8

ELEMENT

Omnipresent-Active-Element, Okidanokh 138-43;
see OKIDANOKH

thanks just to these processes of evolution and involution inherent in the sacred Heptapara-parshinokh, there also began to be crystallized and decrystallized in the presences of all the greatest and smallest cosmic concentrations, all kinds of definite cosmic substances with their own inherent subjective properties, and which objective science calls active elements; and all the results of the evolution and involution of these active elements, actualizing the Trogo-autoegocratic principle of existence of everything existing in the Universe by means, of reciprocal feeding and maintaining each other's existence, produce the said process Iraniranumange, or, what objective science calls common-cosmic-exchange-of-substances 759; *see* SUBSTANCE

ELEPHANT

definite center-of-gravity active elements which
are crystallized in the presences of the Tetarto-
cosmoses 761; and 763-810*passim*
of opium 553 825 827 829 840 844 845-6
of castor oil 553
in food 946-7
in wheat 952-3
in meat 1019 1021-2
secondary active elements, *concerning* odor 650

ELEPHANT 105 306 942 1234

ELEVATION Tibetan elevations 262-5

ELMOOARNO or Almuano conception, a sacred
process 277-8 287 772 1006 1130

ELNAPARA poisoned arrows of 254

ELUCIDATE

concerning Okidanokh 140 157
immutable truths I have elucidated and established
in the course of half a century of day-and-night
active work—*the Author* 1188
cosmic truths elucidated by ancient sages 1047

Elucidation:

of the strangeness of their psyche 95 130
and 294 298 887 919ff. 1210

Elucidatory:

apparatus of Gornahoor Harharkh 151; experi-
ments 151 165
experiments of the Choons 832
apparatus of King-Too-Toz 848

EMANATE

EMANATE

they had ceased to emanate the vibrations required
by Nature 131

this Most Great Foundation of the All-embracing
of everything that exists, constantly emanates
throughout the whole of the Universe and coats
itself from its particles upon planets—in certain
three-brained beings who attain in their common
presences the capacity to have their own func-
tioning of both fundamental cosmic laws of the
sacred Heptaparaparshinokh and the sacred
Triamazikamno—into a definite unit in which
alone Objective Divine Reason acquires the
possibility of becoming concentrated and fixed
244 ,

Emanation:

not once has the thought entered the head of a
single one of them there that between these two
cosmic phenomena which they call emanation
and radiation there is any difference whatever
142; *see* RADIATION

emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute, called
Theomertmalogos or Word-God 61 138-9 141
172 175 305 524 569 756-7 760 764 768 797-9
829 867

that part of the being-blood which almost every-
where is called sacred being-Hanbledzoin, and
only on certain planets is called the sacred
Aiesakhaldan, and which part serves the highest
part of the being called the soul, is formed from
the direct emanations of our Most Holy Sun
Absolute 569

of the Sorrow of Our Common Father Creator 376
385

EMBRACING

the factors for the being-impulse conscience arise
in the presences of three-brained beings from
the localization of the particles of the emanations-of-the-sorrow of our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-Creator 372
of any large cosmic concentration 143
of joy 586
of perfected independent Sacred Individuals 798

EMBRACING All-embracing of everytliing that exists 244-5

EMOTION the function of emotion, which actualizes the main quantity of subjective vibrations, is already almost completely atrophied—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 905

EMOTIONALNESS subjective emotionalness which has become fixed in you 1223

EMPEROR 612-3 618 1012

EMPTY

pouring from the empty into the void 95-6 418
power-possessing yet in inner significance only emptied sand boxes 610
emptiness of their existence 806; *and* 895
inner emptiness 896

EMPTYKRALNIAN brainless 620

ENDLESSNESS

ENDLESSNESS

His Endlessness:

our Incomparable Creator Endlessness 769
our All-Most-Gracious Creator Endlessness 1128
our Unique-Burden-Bearing-Endlessness 183
our Common All-Embracing Uni-Being Autocrat
Endlessness 744
Our Almighty Omni-Loving Common Father Uni-
Being Creator Endlessness 360
Our Common Father Omni-Being Endlessness 753
our All-Loving, Endlessly-Merciful and Absolutely-
Just Creator-Endlessness 745
His Endlessness 52 54 64 76 80 82 84 99 556 705-7
724 747-50 756 763 800 1091 1118 1177
and 124 144 175 265 347 353 469 524 586 752 759
762 772 778 792 801 818 1120 1174-5

His Endlessness as Creator;

our Maker Creator 54 1126
the All-Creator Himself 236
our Common All-Gracious Creator 195
our All-Maintaining Creator 470
our Omnipotent Creator 749
Great and Just Creator 1086
our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-
Creator 372
and 24 60 «4 78 92-3 136 181192-8 201 233 244 265
275 853 368 373 376 385 703 709 763 795 800 878
1020 1128 1144 1149 1175 1177 1182 1222

His Endlessness as Father:

our All-Foreseeing Common Endless Father 564
our Abundantly Loving Common Father 696
our Universal Father 1120
our One Common Father 1175
and 238 237 278 310 341 372 374 386 405 407 762
1126 1128 1164 1168 1178 1235

ENDURE

Various other names of His Endlessness:

our Lord Sovereign 58 65

His Unchangeableness 65

our Common Endless Uni-Being 245; *and* 135-6
264-5

that One 192 197

the First-Sourced-Principle-of-Everything-Exist-
ing 409

our Common Creator God 723

our Creator AU-Maintainer 749 1144

the All-Common Father Maintainer 1051

Thou AH and the Allness of my Wholeness 1183

the Aotualizer of Everything Existing in the Whole
of the Universe 1209

That One Who is overburdened with the care and
sorrow of all that exists among us on Earth 723

ENDURE

it seems that certain beings in the past have, during
very long periods, labored and suffered very
much, and endured a great deal which perhaps
they even need not have endured, only in order
that we might now have all this and use it for
our welfare 76-7

the greatest intentional-suffering can be obtained
in your presences if you compel yourselves to
be able to endure the displeasing-manifestations-
of-others-towards-yourselfs 242; *and* 243

ENEMY

it has become very important there to know every
kind of form of verbal address in order to have
friends and not to make enemies 876

you must always be •. very careful with those

ENTIRETY

contemporary types called representatives of art, and never offend them, and thus not make violent enemies among them 1074

ENERGY

concerning association 439-40 445 505-7; *see* ASSOCIATION

it proceeds in us when we are intentionally resting to allow the whole functioning of our common presence freely to transform, without hindrance by our will, all the varieties of b'eing-energy required for our all rbund active existence, whereas in them these said, various being-energies can now arise only during their sleep 480
sleep of wild beings: a state of automatic elaboration in their presences of that energy which is necessary for their ordinary existence 253

ENGLAND 432 499 689-90; *see* ALBION'S ISLES

English:

language 10

soul 28

sport 486 443 448

Professor named Brade 578 •

Englishmen 1115

ENJOY if you wish to enjoy felicity then enjoy it with a bang 953-61*passim*; *see* COMFORTABLE

ENLIGHTENED The Assembly of the Enlightened 1091

ENTIRETY

in the entirety of every man 25

ENVIRONMENT

in each atom composing this entirety of mine 38;
and 40
see WHOLE

ENVIRONMENT 16 438

ENVY

that crystallized consequence of the property of
the organ Kundabuffer 324 512 516 521 701-2
719 1048
being-impulse 379; impulse 627
impulses of jealousy and envy of all those higher
than themselves 1114
enviousness 41
and 1049

Envied: the society Akhaldan was called envied for
imitation 294

EPHEMERAL

they take the ephemeral for the Real 103
their individual significance began to be appraised
and be built up on the basis of the outer ephemeral
Vietro-yretznel 618
the more a man is stuffed with ephemeral informa-
tion 1208
ephemerally fantastic ideas 686

EPHROSINIA a nun named Ephrosinia 573-5

EPIDEMICS 960

EPITHALAMIUM 990

EQUAL

EPOCH

various forms of bliss, prepared by the Greeks and
Romans, which have passed to the beings of
later epochs 414
past epochs 589 969 1046 1049 1234; *consider also*
313 698 778 1066 1159
the Middle Ages 1001 1035
contemporary 1132
epoch of the blossoming of the Tikliamishian
civilization 1142

EPODRENEKH we sailed from the ship Occasion
on Epodrenekhs to the shore 284

EPSI-NOORA-CHAKA sixth of the seven second-
ary aspects of each whole 828

EPSI-PIKAN-ON sixth of the first seven funda-
mental aspects of each whole 828

EQUAL

active mentation in a being and the useful results
of such active mentation are in reality actualized
exclusively only with the equal-degree function-
ings of all his three localizations of the results
spiritualized in his presence, called thinking-
center, feeling-center, and moving-motor-center
1172

equal rights and opportunities for women 984

Equalization-of-many-sourced-vibrations, a cosmic
law 444

the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations, that is,
of vibrations arising from the evolutions and
involutions of the cosmic substances required for

EQUILIBRATING

the Most Great Omnicosmic Trogoautoegocrat
388; *see* NATURE
equalizing-vibrations 438

EQUILIBRATING force, or Reconciling-force 751;
see FORCE

EQUILIBRIUM

general cosmic 181
common-cosmic-harmonious-equilibrium 762; *see*
HARMONIOUS
common universal equilibrium 1157

ERKRORDIAPAN second highest octave of the
strings of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

ERORDIAPAN the third highest octave of the
strings of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

ERROR our Common Father hoped that ultimately these three-brained beings themselves might perhaps cognize their errors and begin to exist as is becoming to three-centered beings 1128

ERSATZ 8 32 429

ERTI-NOORA-CHAKA first of the seven secondary aspects of each whole 828

ERTI-PIKAN-ON first of the first seven fundamental aspects of each whole 828

ESSENCE

ESKIMO one of the four contemporary initiated beings 518-9

ESPERANTO 536

ESSENCE

and so, only he, who consciously assists the process of this inner struggle and consciously assists the nondesires to predominate over the desires, behaves just in accordance with the essence of our Common Father Creator Himself; whereas he who with his consciousness assists the contrary, only increases His Sorrow 873

the-whole-of-us and the whole of our essence, are, and must be, already in our foundation, only suffering 372

objective-Reason, the representative-of-the-Very-Essence-of-Divinity 815

the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is there Above, for the convenience of the embracing of the essence of everything existing 244

in order that the planetary body of a being may correctly serve its chief part, that is to say, in order that this auxiliary part of the whole being should properly serve his essence itself, this essence must always be just and make demands on it only according to its inherent possibilities 1171-2

the information perceived with this Reason, or results obtained thanks to being-contemplation of the totality of formerly perceived information—however a being himself may change and whatever changes may proceed in the spheres around him—will be forever a part of his essence 1166; *consider also* 178

ESSENCE

the possibility is foreseen for beings to acquire the kernel of their essence, that is to say, their own I, even after the beginning of their responsible age also 1231

to have the happiness to become a particle of that Greatness, the blending with which must sooner or later be the lot of every already arisen essence 801

only such a sensation and such a cognizance can now destroy the egoism completely crystallized in them that has swallowed up the whole of their Essence 1183

with one part of their essence they always intend to wish one thing; at the same time with another part they definitely wish something else; and thanks to the third part, they already do something quite the contrary 487

their essence is gradually brought to such a phenomenal being-ableness to destroy for no rhyme or reason the existence of other beings similar to themselves 526

those small factors maleficent for them, the totality of which year by year dilutes, more and more, both their psyche as well as their very essence 643

there disappeared from their essence both the instinctive and the intentional striving for perfecting 782

multitudinous and multiform vices fixed in their essence 794

their negligence, engendered in their essence and already quite fused with their nature, in keeping their sex organs clean 974

innumerable villainies which have already become

ESSENCE

as it were, a property of their essence 1144
not proper to his essence 51
unbecoming to the essence 107
the genuine creator of his essence during the period
of his preparatory existence is his tutor or
teacher 818
through causes not depending on their essences
1162
the functionings of which do not depend on the
essence of beings but depend exclusively on the
harmony of the common-cosmic tempo 1171
external causes independent of our Essence 1181;
consider also 51

Orpheist: this word is composed from two definite
roots of words then in use, which in contemporary
times would signify right and essence; if some-
one was called thus, it meant that he rightly
sensed the essence 495

Concerning the essence of:

Ahoon 449

all beings 196-7

the Author 26

Beelzebub 51 164^6 178 219 319 527 529 677 1118
1178-9 1181

Belcultassi 295

Buddha 236 239

Hassein 642 813-4

And: 24 27 84 37 39 42 161 312 405 439 460 471 499
512 514 541 588 596 598 609 660 714-5 719 727
740 882 857 859 1076 1125 1158 1164 1188 1193
1234

Hyphenated phrases such as essence-anxiety:

anxiety 688 747

attitude 187

ESSENES

center^of-gravity 816
conviction 807
criticism 272
doubt 354
egoism 1140
friend, Gornahoor Harharkh 149 151-2 159-60 166
174 267-9 833 865 1146 1152
functions 687
grief 240 1179; essence-palnassoorian-grief 1080
hope 358
individuality 793
initiative 1081
loving 360 380 384 390 413-4 1104
loving-hope 563
oath 1238
opinion 663
place 1146
power 385
questions 77
relations 247
Sacred-Aliamizoornakalu 175
objective-essence-satisfaction 159
understanding 1170
values 350
word 583

ESSENES the Brotherhood of the Essenes 704
Judaic-Essenian manuscript: 1016

ESSENSIFY 946-7

ESSENTIAL

essential strivings or being-Kalkali 576
correctly evaluating the essential significance of
their own presence 755

ETHEROKRILNO

psychic property 578

and 541 680 689 734 776 869 871 985 1184

ESSOAIERITOORASSNIAN-will which can be
obtained thanks to being-Partkdolg-duty 485

ETERNAL

Eternal Individual, Asoochilon 293-4

Eternal-Hasnamussian-individual, Harnahoom 325

Eternal-Hasnamuss-individuals 391 410

three hundred and thirteen Hasnamussian-Eternal-
individuals 346

Eternal-Retribution, a small planet 391 410

Eternally: otherwise this most holy coating will,
changing various exterior coatings, suffer and
languish eternally 246

ETHEROGRAM at this point of Beelzebub's tales,
he was given a Leitoochanbros, that is, a special
metal plate on which is recorded the text of an
etherogram received from somewhere or other,
the addressee having only to hold it to his
perceptive hearing organ to hear everything
communicated in it 270; *and* 105 205 271 588 688
707 1121

ETHEROKRILNO

Etherokrilno is that prime-source substance with
which the whole Universe is filled, and which is
the basis for the arising and maintenance of
everything existing 137

unfailingly enters into all cosmic formations and
there serves, as it were, for connecting all the
active elements of these formations 142

and 71 138 270 731 748 756-7 785-6

ETZIKOLNIANAKHNIAN

ETZIKOLNIANAKHNIAN with the speed of the
rays Etzikolnianakhnian issuing from planets 68

EUROPE 318 415-7 577 590 621 930 1028 1044

European:

the influence of contemporary European paintings
on the Persians 847

before they had yet begun to imitate everything
European 711

EVALUATION inner self-evaluation 324

EVE Adam and Eve 776

EVENT

Common Universal Event or Most Great Universal
Solemnity 1181

the events of general cosmic character connected
with this planet 80

real events 456 458

EVERYTHING

everything in its proper time 78

Everything-representing-one-world 162

when this initiative-of-constatation of everything
proceeding in me gradually and almost imper-
ceptibly became the function of my essence
alone, the latter not only became the unique
all-embracing initiator of the constating of
everything proceeding in me, but also every-
thing, without exception of that which newly
proceeded, began to be perceived by and fixed
in this essence of mine 164

EVIL

there is everything in it except the core or even the kernel—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 322

there is everything in him except himself—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1029

everything existing; *see* EXISTING

EVIL

owing to the fact that the first of the mentioned three independent forces arises from vivifying actions proceeding in the very foundation of the cause of everything existing and thus receives in its presence the germ of the possibility of manifesting vivifyingness, it may be considered as Good, that is, as a factor for the actualizing of the backward-flowing effects which in relation to this first force can and must be considered as Evil—*Makary Kronbernkzion's thesis, The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man* 1139

evil deed of Makary Kronbernkzion 1128

although Makary Kronbernkzion indeed first used the words Good and Evil, yet he was not to blame that these words later acquired there in the process of the existence of the beings of all subsequent generations such a maleficent sense for your favorites 1129; *and* 1138 1140

the fundamental evil, *concerning* the maleficent idea of external Good and Evil 1140-4; *and* 695 1119 1125; *see* MALEFICENT

chewing the seed of the poppy 213ff.

concerning King Konuzion's religious doctrine 220 their Evil-inner-God; *see* CALM

there later resulted from these Babylonian teachings a great evil, not only for their descendants

EVOLUTION

alone, but maybe even for everything existing
344

the terrestrial learned beings of new formation
were only like contagious bacilli, the unconscious
disseminators of every kind of then existing evil
for their own and subsequent generations 390;
consider also 422 448

the ancient Greeks used the letter delta in words
relating to the notion of evil 499
concerning war 1058-61 1071

an unclean force or evil spirit will enter into those
husbands, *concerning* women during their men-
struation 1113

the evil-spirit-of-Saint-Vitus 351
and 648 977

EVOLUTION

and as after this, surrounding conditions of actual-
izations were everywhere established correspond-
ing to the manifestation of the second particu-
larity of the fifth Stopinder of the fundamental
sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, therefore from
then on the actualization of the fundamental
outer cycle of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh
ceased, and all the action of its functioning entered
forever into the results already manifested by it,
and in them there began to proceed its inherent
permanent processes of transformation called
evolution and involution 758; *see* TRANSFORMA-
TION, TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

and if now, my boy, you satisfactorily grasp the
succession of the process of transformation of
cosmic substances by means of beings-appara-
tuses, into which these cosmic substances enter

EXCHANGE

as first being-food, then at the same time, you will approximately understand everything concerning the chief particularity of the sacred law of Heptaparaparshinokh as well as the processes of evolution and involution of the other higher being-foods 786-810*pas\$im*; see HEPTAPARA-PARSHINOKH

evolution/involution 87 137-8 171 175 388 471 650
759 848 851

Evolutionary:

ascent of substances 781ff.

and 426 673 761 784 824 854 1281; *consider also* 690
1095 1230

Evolve:

the beings of the other planets await the action of Solioonensius with impatience, because, thanks to it, the need for evolving, in the sense of the acquiring of Objective-Reason by them, increases in them by itself 622

evolving Djartklom 266

and 275 399 470 867 1139

EVOSIKRA Tuesday 464

EVOTANAS second highest whole note in an octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh, now called si 850

EXCHANGE

this Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoego-cratic-process which maintains everything arisen and existing, was actualized by our Endless Creator in oi-der that what is called the exchange of substances or the Reciprocal-feeding of every -

EX-EMPEROR

thing that exists, might proceed in the Universe
and thereby that the merciless Heropass might
not have its maleficent effect on the Sun Absolute
136-7; *see* TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

the correct exchange of matters between the
planet Moon itself and its atmosphere 183

the common-cosmic process Iraniranumange, or,
what objective science calls common-cosmic-
exchange of substances 759; *see* IRANIRANU-
MANGE

Okipkhalevnian- exchange-of- the -external - part-
of-the-soul or exchange-of-the-former-being-
body-Kesdjan 767

exchange of courtesies 1150

exchange-of-subjective-opinions 150; *and* 268 270
662

EX-EMPEROR Wilhelm 1012; Ex-Kaiser Wilhelm
17

EXILE Beelzebub's exile to our solar system 149;
and 53 175; *see* BANISH

EXIOEHARY

this sacred substance which arises in the presences
of beings of every kind is almost everywhere
called Exioehary; but your favorites on the
planet Earth call it sperm 275ff.

this sacred substance arises in the presences of all
beings without distinction of brain system and
exterior coating, chiefly in order that by its
means they might, consciously or automatically,
fulfill that part of their being-duty which
consists in the continuation of the species;

EXISTENCE

but in the presences of three-brained beings it
arises also in order that it might be consciously
transformed in their common presences for
coating their highest being-bodies for their own
Being 276

concerning Triamazikamno 278ff.

heterogeneous Exioeharies of Lentrohamsanin's
parents 392

being-Exioehary 791-3 796 806 808 809

and 761 810

EXIST

exist as you exist—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 78

exist as is becoming to three-centered beings 1128

exist normally 458

exist already excessively abnormally, quite un-
becomingly for three-brained beings 131

our Common Father Creator of all that exists 368;

see ENDLESSNESS

EXISTENCE

the abnormal existence of these strange three-
brained beings has not only spoiled their own
psyche, but has by repercussion gradually also
spoiled the psyche of almost all the other one-
brained and two-brained terrestrial beings 876;
and 442 564

abnormally established conditions of existence 713

active existence 508

aim of existence; *see* AIM

archtragic-comic 1077

collective 970 1043

common-cosmic 195

cultured 632

EXISTENCE

- daily 402 424
- desolate 648
- double-gravity-centered existence of Lentroham-
sanin 390
- duration of existence and being-existence; *see*
DURATION
- egoistically personal as well as collectively general
642
- of Everything Existing 196
- in a drop of water 125-6
- general 697
- laws of World-creation and World-existence; *see*
WORLD
- normal 196 630
- ordinary 253 319 383 399 433 505 589 605 642-3
645 1023 1043
- passive 508
- pay for your existence 78
- peaceful existence 83
- permanent 658
- planetary 406 729 1064
- preparatory 818
- present 196
- the process of their existence flows automatically
816
- responsible existence 15 496 642 815 817 854 1058
1081 1126 1163-4 1186
- suffering 409
- tolerable 643
- two chief motors of their existence 945
- waking-existence 208 359 377-8 559
- Being-existence:
 - abnormal 105 131-2 147 224 239 292 334 530 565
571 603 606 622 627 637 908 1072 1159

EXISTING

abnormally established conditions of being-existence, *for example* 689 1069
active 445
automatic 656
becoming 250
common 864
conditions of 243 689 977
daily 689 1081
deterioration of 602 1103
duration of; *see* DURATION
external 376 816
general 360
genuine 658
harmful for my being-existence 579
inner and outer 384 629
normal 536 948 971
being-impulses for a more or less normal being-existence 422
ordinary 105 132-3 240 275 312 345 347 359 363
375 386 402 424 438 442 492 496 505 512-5 538
563-4 606 622-8 *passim* 644-5 652 663 674 687
689 705 723 732 781-2 796 802 875 906 946 954
1058 1072 1180 1141 1152 1158 1165
quality of 438
regulation of 234
usual 591
and 163 165 182 455 630 699 704 961 1123

EXISTING

this Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process which maintains everything arisen and existing 136; *see* TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT
you may take in and transform in yourself those
World-substances by which there are coated in

EXITLESS

the three-brained beings similar to yourself both higher-being bodies, on one of which rests the hope of our Common Ail-Embracing Creator for help in His needs, for the purpose of actualizations foreseen by Him for the good of Everything Existing 194; *and* 192 -7*passim*

all beings, of all brain systems, without exception, are all equally necessary for our Common Creator, for the common harmony of the existence of Everything Existing 196ff.

having seen and understood the reality and significance of everything existing 805

the Actualizer of Everything Existing in the Whole of the Universe 1209; *see* ENDLESSNESS

this Most Great Foundation of the All-embracing of everything existing is called Holy Prana 244-5

soon we shall be isolated from everything existing and functioning in the whole of the Universe 162

the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh passing through everything newly arising and everything existing 751

and 426 428 945

EXITLESS magic circle 613

EXORCISM 502

EXPECTED

the individual collision which often arises, in general, from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results pre-supposed and even quite surely expected by their sane logic 755

EXPERIENCING

they expect certain egoistic profits from these
processes of reciprocal destruction 1062

EXPERIENCE

oft-repeated past experiences 17

the memory of all that I experienced is so intensely
and repeatedly associated in all the three
spiritualized parts of my common presence
672

these infinitesimal beings also, like the beings of
cosmoses of other scales, have their-experiences
of a definite duration for all their perceptions
and manifestations 125

concerning Bobbin-kandelnosts 439-44

during that time I had to think intensely and even
to experience all the suitable material required
for eight thick volumes—*the Author* 1185

beingrexperiences 575

EXPERIENCING

the perfection of a being depends on the quality
and quantity of his inner experiencings 617;
inner-experiencings 540; psychic-experiencings
319

of bliss 1163-4

of joy, sorrow, hope, disappointment, and so on
1224

an inner satisfaction 1185

all the experiencings of these aristocrats and
Zevrocrats can be reduced to only three series
1088

Darthelhlustnian state or the state of his own
inner associative-general-psychic-experiencings
483

EXPERIENCING

being-Diardookin or experiencing 662

from everything perceived and sensed, that is from every kind of shock, associations of three different kinds of impressions proceed in the three localizations in consequence of which three totally different kinds of being-impulses are evoked in one and the same whole presence; then, on account of all this, a number of experiencings are nearly always proceeding in them at one and the same time, and each of these experiencings by itself evokes in the whole of their being an inclination for a corresponding manifestation, and in accordance with the definite parts of their total presence a corresponding movement is thus actualized 481

Beelzebub's confession: my essence allowed to creep into my being and to be developed side by side with the said strange experiencings, a criminally egoistic anxiety for the safety of my personal existence 166

center-of-gravity-of-associative-experiencing 164

it is just this totality of all these automatic childish experiencings arising and flowing in the average man which on the one hand make up and sustain his life, and on the other hand give him neither the possibility nor the time to see and feel reality 1225

Nature was compelled to adapt herself to this abnormality, so that, owing to these unexpectednesses, certain intense being-experiencings, and active deliberations might proceed in them automatically, independently of them themselves and so that, owing to these active deliberations, the required transformation and assimilation of

EXPERT

these necessary sacred particles of the higher being-foods might automatically proceed in them 784

an incident which happened to Gornahoor Harharkh himself changed all this being-experiencing of mine, and in my common presence the usual inner-being-experiencing was resumed 164-5

the learned beings of that group demonstrated before the other members of the club of the Adherents-of-Legominism, various' forms of being-experiencings and being-manifestations 478; arad482

that being-experiencing which is excellently characterized by the words, vainly-to-grow-sincerely-indignant, also appears to be one of the unfortunate particularities of their psyche 636-7
being-Sarpitimnian-experiencing 672

EXPERIMENT

Elucidatory experiments of:

Gornahoor Harharkh 148ff. 165

the Choons 832

Pythagoras 888

Hertoonaano 1019

Experimental:

apparatus of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 886ff.

apparatus of Gornahoor Harharkh 1156

elucidations of Gornahoor Rakhoorkh 1156 *

investigations **1191**

EXPERT

in monkey business 9 152

dollar experts 921

EXTERIOR

in the ability not to be conspicuous, I became artistically expert 1044-5

EXTERIOR

a young man with an auspicious exterior and a suspicious interior 17; *see* APPEARANCE

the second particularity of the illness of dramatizing: from the change in the inner functioning of such a being, the exterior form of his planetary body undergoes the following changes: his nose is held aloft; his arms, as it is said, akimbo; his speech is punctuated by a special cough, and so on 503; *see* POSTURE

exterior form; *see* COATING

precious trinkets for the purpose of adorning their exteriors in order to offset the value-of-their-inner-insignificance 227

to disguise the undesirable forms of one's exterior-undesirable of course only according to subjective understanding—and to conceal the nullity of one's own inner significance 1028; *consider also*, the-covering-of-their-nullity 501

this imposing exterior was due to pads put in corresponding parts 597

they have striven to attain a beautiful exterior—but, of course, only in regard to those various objects external to themselves, which chanced to become fashionable 949

they began using this word, art, for their egoistic aims, and although it continues to consist of complete vacuity, yet it has gradually collected about itself a fairylike exterior 493

in spite of the fact that as far as the acquisition and hence the possession of the results attained by

EXTOL

the conscious labors and intentional sufferings of the three-brained beings of past epochs, the beings of their new group have absolutely nothing at all, but consist as to inner content as well as to exterior manifestations, only of everything bad that exists among contemporary beings of other independent groupings 1049
unable to sense the reality present beneath an exterior 1179
used throughout in such phrases as, for example, exterior conditions 196 514-5; beings of all kinds of exterior form 476

EXTERNAL

the external and internal results of the functioning of the completing process of the sacred Heptaparashinokh 754-5
external Good and Evil 1140-4; *see* EVIL
the power not to be Svohbroonolnian, or the potency-not-to-be-identified-with-and-not-to-be-affected-by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-inherent-passions 817
the difference between you and your own-donkey is merely in the form and quality of functioning of the internal and external organization of your common presence 195
external mode of psychic-associative form 645
external beauty of fruit 948
used in such phrases as, for example, external being-existence 106 376; or beings of all external forms 815; *see* COATING

EXTOL the marvelous works of our Creator 763
1174

EXTRANEOUSLY .

EXTRANEOUSLY extraneously - caused - vibrations 754

EXULT let us all together exult and rejoice over such a worthiness 1178

EYE

eyes full of sorrow 76

where they directed their eyes and their prayers 223

organ of sight 304

lynx-eyed beings 605

the eyes of outcasts 639

with the help of the Swivel-eyed General 706

not to strike the eye 1045

looked at a woman he liked, not with his right eye but with his left 1060

sad eyes 1162

Beelzebub looked long and fixedly into Hassein's eyes 1163

EYEWITNESS 158 162 174

F

FABRIC 207 1028

FACT 15 119 909 1020

FACTOR

a very definite notion arose and began to exist, that outside the essence of beings, as it were, there are two diametrically opposite factors—the sources of Good and the sources of Evil—which are just the instigators for all their good and bad manifestations; this idea becomes a tranquillizer and the fundamental impeding factor for the possibility which arises in certain of them for the self-perfecting of their higher being-parts, *from* 1125-6

abnormal and dictatory 272

affirming, denying and the third 1167

automatic 1072

cosmic 755 768

enslaving 1214

illusory directing 208

inner-and'-outer-factor 817

principle necessary 831

theaters are a maleficent factor for the destruction of the need-for-real-perceptions 507-8; *and* 450 643 694

a stimulating factor for their specific manifestations, the totality of which was called Bolshevism in Russia 603

FAIRY

sure-fire-factor for the final atrophy of all the data
that still survived in them for conscious-Being
492; *and* 451
being-factors 501 686

FAIRY

from all religious teachings, information reached
the beings of subsequent generations suitable
perhaps only for the inventing of children's
fairy tales, thanks to wiseacring about the words
of genuine Sacred Individuals 734-5; *and* 732
the fairy tale Kasooadjy referred to by Mullah
Nassr Eddin 702
the word art has gradually collected about itself
a fairylike exterior 493-4
fairylike illumination 805

FAITH

that full-of-faith Sacred Individual, Saint Lama 721
it is excellent to have faith in something—
Beelzebub to Abdil 191
a definite opinion has been formed in me that none
of the remedies known to contemporary medicine
can be of any use at all without faith in it—*a*
Russian pharmacist 550
the faith that the anticipated boil must infallibly
be formed, long ago became in me as firm as the
Tookloonian - stone—*Hadji - Asvatz - Troov* 900;
the faith of the followers of Saint Buddha was
unshakably firm 244
Faith of consciousness is freedom/Faith of feeling
is weakness/Faith of body is stupidity—*the*
inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash 361; *and* 321
353-9*passim* 377 379

FALLING

sacred being-impulses of faith, hope, love and conscience 566 568

functions included among the properties of the organ Kundabuffer which were very similar to the genuine sacred being-functions of Faith, Love and Hope, were nevertheless somehow or other quite distinct 355

that function which has gradually replaced the sacred function that serves all the three-brained beings as one of the three sacred paths for self-perfecting, they call faith 1085

some lost faith in any Truth whatsoever explained by Christ; others accepted blindly, literally, and word for word, entirely without any being-logical mentation all these fantastic absurdities; and a kind of special peculiar faith in all this religious teaching becomes automatically formed in them, *from* 737

those in whose subconsciousness there never arose an³ impulse of faith 982

this hypnotic state can be obtained in them also from that process proceeding in them which the }' express by the word, faith 580

FAL-FE-FOOF Martian dwelling 1149

FALLING

of the ship Karnak 56-65 524 657-9 744 918

Law of Falling 66-9 72 83

Falling and Catching-up 121-2

of the great comet Solni 622

of the sun, Baleaooto 623

of the sun, Ors 623

FALSE

these higher being-parts or souls, having ultimately fallen on to this holy planet 804-5

FALSE

your false, but according to you real, consciousness
26

humility 539

to destroy in people everything which, in their false representations, as it were, exists in reality
1184; false notions 513

FAMILY

relations 289

traditions 986

life 990f.

of Beelzebub 1120

FANCY

three-brained beings who have taken your fancy,
used throughout to refer to beings on Earth, for example 130 1165

FANTASTIC

absurdities 737

fancies 182

ideas 686 1141-2 1144

fantastic - information - learned - by - them - parrotlike
633

notion, *concerning* Good and Evil 1140

religious teachings thought out by themselves 699
roles 1143

science 325 422-34pamm; *see* SCIENCE

cacophonous-fantastic-nonsense 1213

FASTING

FANTASY

Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived as Reality 103-5

the ape question: a subject of discussion and fantasizing 272

fruit of the fantasies of an afflicted mind 26

fantasist Scheherazade 251; *see* SCHEHEKAZADE

astronomers or ultra fantasists 290

and that strange property called, to phantasy 135

FASHION

Adiat, Haidia, or fashions 689

one of the being-factors which automatically gives them neither the time nor the possibility to see or sense reality 501

means for changing and disguising the reality of one's appearance 689; *see* CUSTOM

new-forms-of-manifestations-of-their-Hasnamussianing 688

Hasnamussian fashion of cutting the hair of females 690

slaves to always that same maleficent terrestrial invention 1043; *and* 692

American dollar business, and Paris fashion 683

fashionable novelty in Montmartre theaters 671

FASTING

even this one surviving good custom is either already fading completely out of the ordinary life of the followers of this religion, Christianity, or its observance is so changing that no shock is obtained from it for the fasters, though it was

FATE

just for that shock that this fast was established
1011-5

feast of fishes 1013-6

famous dispute between the great Hertoonano and
Veggendiadi about fasting from animal flesh,
milk, eggs, etc. **1017-22**

see EKNOKH

FATE

the river of life: for the drops, there is not a separate
predetermination of their personal fate—a
predetermined fate is for the whole river only
1229

it seemed impossible that King Appolis could
escape such a fate 116

beings who by the will of Fate had become King
Konuzion's subjects 213

FATHER

in the name of the Father and of the Son and in the
name of the Holy Ghost, Amen 8

able to distinguish the face of their own father 34
Beelzebub was Gornahoor Rakhoorkh's god-
father, or Kesdjanian father 314 1154

Lentrohamsanin's father, the source-of-the-active-
principle-of-his-origiri 893

the Choon brother's father, the affirming-source of
the causes of their arising 822

fathers and grandfathers of these artists or actors
671

grandfather: the cause of the cause of my arising
1180

God-the-Father 752

patriarchal father of a family **718** 991

FEATURE

and 96 400 671

See PARENT, PRODUCER

FAVORITE Hasein's favorites, *used throughout to describe the three-brained beings on llie planet Earth, for example* 133 877

FEAR

fear - of - drowning - in - the - overflow- of - my- own- thoughts—*the Author* 4

of bayonets and lousy cells 387

of something about to happen, *concerning* hypnotism 580

one %'ery strange and highly interesting particularity formed in the common presences of such beings as tigers, etc., is that they perceive the inner feeling of fear in other beings as enmity towards themselves, and therefore strive to destroy these others in order to avert the menace to themselves 877

concerning the fear of death: why does not this same presumed will protect us from all the little fears we experience at every step? 1223

See AFRAID, AGITATION, ANXIETY, TERROR

FEATURE

all the features of the whole of your psyche: your character, temperament, inclinations, in short, all the particularities of your psyche which are manifested exteriorly 129

Beelzebub, having given his features the usual expression He was wont to assume during his sojourn on the Earth 1180

See PARTICULARITY, PROPERTY

FECUNDITY

FECUNDITY 91; *see* BIRTH rate

FEEDING

reciprocal-feeding-of-everything-existing or exchange of substances 137172 759; *see* IRANIRANUMANGE, TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

feeding on the ship Karnak: the djamdjampal was for feeding on first and second being-food 1054-5; the djameechoonatra was for sacred feeding of the second being-food 1160-2

FEEL

I do not as yet know with my consciousness, but with my subconsciousness I already definitely feel 24

when a contemporary man wishes to express an idea in a word which seems, according to his mental reflection, to be fitting, he still instinctively feels uncertain whether his choice is correct and unconsciously gives this word his own subjective meaning 1212

concerning Bobbin-kandelnosts 442-3
and 1221

FEELING

feeling-center: the horse in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1193ff.; *see* CENTER

the tension in all the planets acts also on the common presences of all beings arising and breeding on them, always engendering in the beings, besides desires and intentions of which they are not aware, the feeling called sacred Iabolioonosar, or, as your favorites would say, the feeling of religiousness, namely, that being-

FEELING

- feeling which at times appears in the desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting in the sense of Objective-Reason 623
- at that period, in the beings of the female sex of France, the feelings of morality and patriarchy were still very strong 689
- the two being-functions called Martaadamlik and Nammuslik, or the feeling-of-religiousness and the feeling-of-patriarchality 711
- mentation and feelings v
- definition of I 38
- the agitation which pervaded the whole system affecting my feelings 44
- the feeling of uneasiness of Karapet 47 50
- the feeling of being offended at myself 49
- feeling-of-trusting-another-like-yourself, or Sil-nooyegordpana 190-1
- Faith of feeling is weakness/Love of feeling evokes the opposite/Hope of feeling is slavery—*from the inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash* 361
- every kind of association, both thinking and feeling, proceeds in them exactly as they proceed during their complete passivity or sleep 507
- nonsensical feelings 513
- intentional or automatic concentration of thought and feeling, *concerning* hypnotism 580
- corporate feeling 611
- being-property of sensing the inner feeling of similar beings in relation to oneself 876 >
- feeling of shame 980
- of full and thorough cognizance 1154
- of duty, honor and conscience 1208
- feeling-center or localizations of feeling: 163-4 295
441 443 491 738-9 779-80 1172 1193

FELICITY

being-feeling 623 711 1154

See EXPERIENCING, SENSE

FELICITY if you wish to enjoy felicity then enjoy
it with a bang, *concerning* comfortable beds 959

FEMALE

Concerning:

the building called Gynekokhrostiny 1108-10 1112

being-Exioehary 792f. 796

fashion 689-91

the sympathetic young Persian and his petticoat-
chasing 979

woman-female 981-93*passim*

and 711 999

see PASSAVUS, PASSIVE, SEX, WOMAN

FERGHANIAN KHANATE 1093

FEZ 711-2

FIFTH

catastrophe 312

deflection of Heptaparaparshinokh 758 791; *see*
IARNEL-AOOT

descent of Beelzebub to Earth 315-46 451-2 491
1046 1120

fork on the horns of Beelzebub 1177

sacred canticle 749

or sixth generation after them 963

Stopinder of Heptaparaparshinokh 754 756 758
760 785 792 869; *see* HARNEL-AOOT

a-fifth-to-a-tenth 479

FISHERMEN

FILLING filling-of-the-blood-vessels, *concerning*
 hypnotism 579-80

FILNOOANZI a community 1184

FIR CONE in the saying of Kusma Proutkoff 1115

FIRE

 holy reconciling or neutralizing principle in the
 making of bread 966-7
 concerning the rite of self-fumigation 1025-7

FIRM

 prayer: Holy God,/Holy Firm,/Holy Immortal,/

 Have mercy on us 752

 absolute firm-calm, the total - absence of any

 Reason 769

FISH

concerning the destruction of beings of other forms

 198

 the Sea of Beneficence abounded with fish 210 228

 shark 419 682-3

 Kefal 484

 neither fish, flesh, fowl nor good red herring—

Mullah Nassr Eddin 599

 whale 693

 Choozna sturgeon 963

 list of fish eaten during fasts 1014

 specialists in catching fish in muddy waters 1191

and 22 520 580

FISHERMEN sec GREECE

FIVE

FIVE

ftve-against-one 291 420
being-obligolnian-strivings 386
five-Fridays-a-week 336
restorials in Greek octave 861-4
external shocks 1081-2

FLATTERY

the cabby of the hackney carriage has automatic-
ally learned to natter 1194
and 384

FLEA

without these, in the objective sense, fleabites,
which appear to us as unprecedented terrors,
there could not proceed in us any experiencings
at all 1224
and 105 351 936-7 1063 1079

FLESH

and blood 1066 1070
living flesh 452
concerning the custom of fasting 1011-22
see MEAT

FLORA

fauna and foscalia on the holy planet 747
the surplanetary formation called Papaveroon
824-5

FLOUR

the denying or passive principle in the making of
bread 966
American 691

FOOD

FLOWER

snowdrops 1039

one's sense of smell is quickened by the perfume
of some unknown flower 1040

and 202 746

FLY

like blinded flies 26

the elephant and fly of Mullah Nassr Eddin 306
942; *and* 1234

and 218 1061

FONTAINEBLEAU the town 1185

FOOD

three kinds of food which are the gift of Great
Nature, the Common Mother 19-20

those substances which, on the path of their
returning evolutionary ascent from the sacred
Ashagiprotocohary—i.e. from the last Stopinder
of the fundamental Sacred Heptaparaparshinokh
toward the Most Most Holy Protocosmos—were
transmitted with the aid of their own planet
itself into definite higher corresponding sur-
planetary formations, and enter into them for
further transformation as their first being-food,
which is their ordinary food and drink; but those
second-sourced substances which, being obtained
from the transformations of their own sun' and
of all the outer planets of their own solar
system and which entered the atmosphere of
their planet through the radiations of the latter,
enter into them again, just as into us, also for
further evolutionary transformation as the

FOOLASNITAMNIAN

second being-food, which is their air, by which they breathe, and these substances in their air just serve for the coating and maintenance of the existence of their second being-bodies; and finally, the first-sourced substances which for them as well as for us, are a third kind of being-food, serve both for the coating and for the perfecting of the higher being-body itself 781-98*passim*; and 275 808; see DJAMDJAMPAL,

DJAMEECHOONATBA, EAT, FEEDING

First being-food: 62 210 248 569 572 647 652 781-2 784 786 788-91 793 809 869 943 946-7 951 953 956-7 969-70

Second being-food: 62 159-60 163 165 569-70 572 647-9 781 783 788 790 797 808 1050 1160-3; higher being-foods 782-4; see AIR

Third being-food: 569 783 790 797 808; higher being-foods 782-4

the Omnipresent-Active-Element-Okidanokh enters into the presences of beings through the three kinds of being-food 143

their choicest morsels of food for dogs 222

making prosphora or bread 951ff. 965ff.

preservation of 962ff.

Brother Asiman's experiment 970ff.

and 97 194 1017

FOOLASNITAMNIAN or foollasnitamnian or ful-asnitamnian

the first kind or first principle of being-existence which is called Foolasnitamnian is proper to the existence of all three-brained beings arising on any planet of our Great Universe, and the fundamental aim and sense of the existence of

FORCE

these beings is that there proceed through them the transmutation of cosmic substances necessary for what is called the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process 130

they were obliged to exist until there was coated in them and completely perfected by reason, the body-Kesdjan 131

concerning second being-food 570 1050

and 437 505 572

see ITOKLANOZ

FOOLON a Catholic monk 43

FOOS about three months in Martian time 1152

FORCE

this Sacred-Triamazikamno consists of three independent forces, which are called: the first, Surp-Otheos; the second, Surp-Skiros; the third, Surp-Athanotos; which science calls as follows: the first, the Affirming-force, or the Pushing-force, or simply the Force-plus; the second, the Denying-force, or the Resisting-force, or simply the Force-minus; and the third, the Reconciling-force, or the Equilibrating-force, or the Neutral-izing-force 751; *and* 589; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO

these three holy forces of the Sacred-Triamazikamno they named: the first, God-the-Father; the second, God-the-Son; and the third, God-the-Holy-Ghost; the hidden meaning of them they expressed by the following prayers: Sources of Divine/Rejoicings, revolts, and sufferings,/ Direct your actions upon us; or, Holy-Affirming,/ Holy-Denying,/Holy-Reconciling,/Transubstantiate in me/For my Being; or, Holy God,/Holy

FORCE

- Firm, /Holy Immortal,/Have mercy on us 752
active, backward flowing, evolutionary or Evil 1139
affirming 138 146 278 589 751-2 1167; *see* AFFIRM-
ING
affirming or positive force, *concerning* the male sex
278
affluence of 753-4
backward flowing 1138-9
cosmic 279
denying 138 146 278 589 751 1167; *see* DENYING
denying or negative force, *concerning* the female
sex 278
equilibrating 751
evolutionary 1139
extraneous 32
holy 138 143 146-7 278 589-90 751-2 757 1168
independent 138-9 751 1138-9
negative 278
neutralizing 587 751
positive 278
pushing 751
reconciling 138 146 278 564 587 589 751 1139
resulting-creative-force of Nature 426
resulting-decomposing-force of Nature 426
sacred cosmic force[^]bearing substances 587
sacred substance-forces 588-90
of striving 157-8 169 173-4
subjectively natural inner forces 1042
unclean force or evil spirit, *concerning* menstrea-
tion 1113
of weight 74
world 1138-9
Concerning:
Autoegocrat and Trogoautoegocrat: forces coming

FOREIGN

from outside 752-3; new system of the functioning of the forces 753

brain or localization: every such formation called brain, receives its formation from those crystallizations, the affirming source for whose arising, according to the sacred Triamazikamno, is one or another of the corresponding holy forces of the fundamental sacred Triamazikamno, localized in the Omni-present-Okidanokh; and further actualizations of the same holy forces proceed by means of the presences of the beings, just through these localizations 143

initial impetus: in our Great Megalocosmos, there is a law: one must always and in everything guard just against the initial impetus, because on acquiring momentum, it becomes a force which is the fundamental mover of everything existing in the Universe, and which leads everything back to Prime Being 945

intelligentsia: force-in-oneself 1080

active mentation 1156

submission: when an event is impending which arises from forces immeasurably greater than our own, one must submit 57

see SOURCE

FORD Mister 922

FOREIGN

that Nature absolutely foreign to us 81

foreign help required for the evolution of substances 792

and 1187

FORESEEING

FORESEEING 115 564 571 601 672-3 677 774
843; *see* NATURE, UNFORESEEN

FOREVER or Pestolnootiarly 173; *and* 125 147
374 1166 1227

FORGET

only do not forget one thing—*Beelzebub to Hassein*
78

quickly-to-forget what they perceive 560

FORGIVE God forgives everything; this has even
become a law in the World 198

FORK at first, while just the bare horns were being
formed, only a concentrated quiet, gravely
prevailed among those assembled; but from the
moment that forks began to appear upon the
horns of Beelzebub, a tense interest and rapt
attention began to be manifested among them—
the Most Great Universal Solemnity 1176: *and*
1177; *see* DEGREE

FORM

*Beelzebub Explains to His Grandson the Significance
of the Form and Sequence Which He Chose for
Expounding the Information Concerning Man*
1161-72 1165; *and* 41

psychic-associative-form 645

mentation by form 15

the higher being-bodies, the body Kesdjan and
the body of the soul, formed and perfected 1106;
See BODY, COATING

FORMULA

FORMATION

there exists in the Universe a definite law concerning all the formations without exception, which serve the Great Trogoautoegocrat in the transformation of cosmic substances 691

three-in-one formations 765

two-natured-formations 764

in the womb 438

of the individual for responsible existence 1190

of Kundabuffer 249-50

cosmic 187 139-40 142-3 863 470 644 691 728 753
759-60 762 768 799 887 947 1050 1081

of the planet 80

of metals 170

there arise, among all kinds of surplanetary and intraplanetary formations in general, three classes of formations: Oonastralnian-arising, Okhtatralnian - arising, Polormedekhtian - arising 824-5

the Omnipresent substance Okidanokh takes part both in the arising of every planetary and surplanetary formation as well as in the maintenance of their existence 1157

flora 825

intraplanetary 155 159 172-8 175 471 824-5 1158

planetary 824-5 1157

surplanetary 155 159 172 213 471 728-9 770 781
824-5 1157-8

Used throughout in such phrases as:

learned beings of new formation 848; *see* LEARNED
sorry scientists of new formation 835; *see* SCIENTIST

FORMULA

of Asiman 971

FORTY

concerning the perception of rays: the-result-of-
the - manifestation - is - proportionate - to - the -
force-of-striving-received-from-the-shock 169

FORTY

days and nights, *concerning* Ashiata Shiemash
354-5

forty-nine times more quickly on Karatas 128

forty-nine-fold-harvest 951

the fortieth day after the death of my grand-
mother 29

FOUNDATION

the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is
there Above 244

this Most Great Foundation of the All-embracing
of everything that exists 244

FOX TROT

dollar fox-trotting followers of Christian Science
1051

and 85 678ff. 918 1023-4

FRACTION all phenomena are law-conformable
Fractions of some whole phenomenon which has
its prime arising on the Most Holy Sun Absolute
123-4

FRAGMENT

of red copper 175

detached from the Earth 81-5 88 131 180 316 771

FRANCE its influence on Russia 646 651; *and*
663-93

FRENCH

FREAK

used throughout to describe the three-brained beings
on the planet Earth; *for example* 97 208 272 291
835 1085

these fruits of theirs are, as our dear teacher would
say, freaks 948

FREE

faith of consciousness is freedom—*the inscriptions of*
Ashiata Shiemash 361

on the track of the means of becoming free from
the crystallizations of the consequences of the
properties of the organ Kundabuffer 119; when
the functioning of this maleficent organ was
destroyed and their psyche became free 819;
and 236 239

and only when, thereafter, I had finally attained
complete freedom from all the bodily and
spiritual associations of the impressions of
ordinary life, I began to meditate how to BE—
Ashiata Shiemash 355

concerning Lentrohamsanin 395-7

fourth Naloo-osnian-impulse: the urge to become
free from the necessity of actualizing the being-
efforts demanded by Nature 406

free within, and never wholly identifying them-
selves 458

need of freedom 624 627; *see* SOLIOONENSIUS

society called The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-For-All
1064-5 1090 1092 1095 **1100**

FRENCH

armagnac 13 142 917

champagne 403

FRENUM

fairs 693
models 688
people, genuine 667
Vichy 923
words 18

FRENUM *concerning* circumcision 977 1007

FRIANKTZAN ARALI newly emerged terra firmas
184

FRICTION

Disputekrialnian-friction 802
Osmooalnian-friction 816
Zernofookalnian-friction 1168-70

FRIDAY

five-Fridays-a-week 836
called Maikosikra on Atlantis 464
day-of-sculpture 465 476

FRIEND

it has become very important there, to know every
kind of form of verbal address in order to have
friends and not to make oneself enemies 876

Abdill90ff.

proprietor of a large Chaihana 219ff.

Gornahoor Harharkh:

my real friend 148

my subsequent essence-friend 149 151-2 159-60
166 174; by now my real essence-friend 267-9
833 865 1146 1152

FROG 795

FUNCTION

FROZEN food 947; *consider also* 838-9

FRUIT

the Transcaucasian Kurd's red peppers 19-20
trees 210

*The Fruits of Former Civilizations and the Blossoms
of the Contemporary* 418-48

Persian-dried-fruit 484 988

fruits of their idle fancy 767

just fruits 908

American fruits called freaks 948-51

FTOFOO a Martian time measure 1151; *see* FOOS

FULASNITAMNIAN *see* FOOLASNITAMNIAN ;

FULFILLMENT sacred being-fulfillments 794

FULL

wholly-manifested-intonation 8

full-of-liepe Saint Mohammed 704 709-10

full-of-faith Sacred Individual, Saint Lama 721

fullnessrof-its-inner-significance, man's tail 89

FUMIGATION self-fumigation 1024ff.

FUNCTION

the sacred function named objective Reason 765

perfecting the functions for the acquisition of
being-Reason 86

functions or properties quite abnormal and quite
unbecoming to the essence of three-brained
beings, *listed* 107; *see* PROPERTY

inner 503 1135; inner and outer 310

the instinctive sensing of reality 184

FUNCTION

for active being-manifestations 686
destruction or disharmonization of the digestive
function of the stomach 929 953ff. 957
counsels of Egyptian astrologers for disharmonized
functions 287
everything newly seen and newly heard is perceived
by them of its own accord automatically without
the participation of any effort whatsoever on the
part of their essence-functions 687
and 1122 1171

Being-functions:

instinctively-to-sense-cosmic-truths 334
genuine sacred being-functions of Faith, Love
and Hope 355
feeling-of-patriarchality 711
feeling-of-religiousness 711
sane instinct to believe in reality 938
of conscience 942
of sex 974
and 123 152-3 163 308 705 844 929 944 954-9 972
1081

Functioning:

from this unaccustomed newly tempoed function-
ing, the general tempo of the functioning of the
whole of my common presence has changed;
until this new tempo of my mentation harmon-
izes with the other tempos of my common
functioning already established in me, such
abnormalities as this weeping will probably
proceed in me—*Hassein* 1162

the functioning of my entire whole—a functioning
which engenders in a man what is called the
power - to - manifest - by - his - own - initiative—was
utterly disharmonized—[^] *Author* 1185

FUNCTION

of the sacred laws 84 139 753ff.
the sum total of these scattered parts can function
147
abnormal 820
functioning in brains, that is to say, association 16
the automatized functioning of the three person-
alities 1190
automatic 770 1189-90
change of 764 1162
common 1162-3
common-presence-functionings 481 602-3 1162
1171
common universal 567
of their common whole 564; *and* 1185
complexes-of-the-functioning 372
of their being-consciousness or their Zoostat 559
564
of consciousness 624
degenerated 305 1169
deranged 541 637
disharmonized 410 538 559 686 943 945-6 955 957
1185
free 1135
general 78 839
inner 503 1135
of Kundabuffer 819
the possibility of 140
prime 1190
separate 146 1171
Specific Functioning of the third being-brain 146
which totality of functioning proceeding in them
they call subconsciousness 1136
functionings depend exclusively on the harmony
of the common-cosmic tempo 1171

FUNDAMENTAL

transformatory 956-7
of their ordinary waking state 637
of the whole 564 1185

Concerning:

being-Partkdolg-duty and Triamazikamiiio: the possibility of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy which, incidentally, also aids the actualizing of the functioning in these cosmic units of Objective or Divine Reason 145

a definition of I: a relatively transferable arising, depending on the quality of the functioning of thought, feeling and organic automatism 88

Reason: the Reason of any being and the intensity of any action of this Reason depend on the correct functioning of all the separate parts of his whole presence 1171

Iransamkeep: not-to-give-oneself-up-to-those-of-one's - associations -resulting - from - the - function - ing-of-only-one-or-another-of-one's-brains 445

pure or objective Reason: center-of-gravity-initiator-of-the-individual-functioning 770

FUNDAMENTAL

cause 132 1129

forces 1138

function 955

that fundamental-being-impulse called organic shame 414

laws 888 570 753; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH,
LAW, TRIAMAZIKAMNO

mass 965

the fundamental piece, namely the planet Earth
83

FUTURE

religious teaching 260

source of the issuing of new causes of abnormality
1048

task 1201

FUSION

chemical 965-6

I again advise you to become thoroughly and particularly well acquainted with all kinds of fusion proceeding in the Megalocosmos, with the chemical as well as the mechanical 965

permanent fusion of elements 965

cosmic law named Fusion 964-5

second-grade law called Attraction-and-Fusion-of-Similarities 785

permanent fusion of substances 967

fusion of substances 1050

logical fusion of the Author's preface and conclusion 1184

and 869

FUTURE

a property called the presentiment of the future has disappeared from their common presences
631

futurism, a new movement of painting 523; see ISM
and 95

G

GABRIEL His Truthfulness, the Archangel Gabriel
28

GAIDOROPPOLO thought out a very long mathematical explanation of the difference between the Chinese and Greek theories of the octave
861-2

GALATA and Pera, quarters in the capital of Turkey 714

GALOSH 166 1160; *see* BOOT

GAME
 games of ancient Greeks and Romans 418-20
 games and gambling at French fairs 693

GAP
 in the octave 851
 obligatory-gap -aspects -of -the -unbroken -flowing-
 of-the-whole, or Soosan-so-Toorabizo 832

GAS
 seven neutralizing gases, indiscriminate-destroyers-
 of-the-already-arisen 427-8
 concerning the function of the appendix 956-7
 poison 1115
 and 170 610

GENERATION

GASOMETRONOLTOORIKO physiology 530

GEESE 202

GEMCHANIA now India 261 701 717-9 724

GENEALOGICAL tree, or Hernasdjensa 695 1119

GENEOTRIAMAZIKAMNIAN contact established
between the emanations of Sacred Individuals
and the atmosphere of the Most.Most Holy
Sun Absolute 798-9

GENERAL with the help of the Swivel-eyed
General 706

GENERATION

consequences for subsequent generations ensuing
from the activities of Lentrohamsanin 405

subsequent generations should be grateful to Judas
741-2

these words, Good and Evil, later acquired there
in the process of the existence of the beings of
all subsequent generations such a maleficent
sense for your favorites 1129; *consider also* 1143

Transmitted from generation to generation:

this maleficent fantastic science of alchemy 325
good customs 645

consequences of the properties of the organ
Kundabuffer 694; *and* 105 354 1059 1220

distorted religious teachings 734-5

knowledge about opium 844

information concerning the law of combination of
colors: each year it always underwent a greater
change for the worse 847-8

GENESIS

the habit of ruling acquired by heredity and
improving automatically from generation to
generation 629

see TRANSMISSION

GENESIS *The Cause of the Genesis of the Moon* 81-6

GENIUS 5141208

GEOGRAPHICAL

locality 16

conditions 863-4

GEORGIAN 46 1093

GERM

consciously to perfect the germ-of-Reason 196

unfortunate germs of higher-being-bodies 677

germs of Sacred Individuals 696

arises for the coating of a higher-being-body 748

of all possibilities 815

in him for the possibilities of acquiring pure-Reason
817

GERMANY 425-7 429-30 432 548 576 601 660 714
846 925

German:

this passion to-invent-fantastic-sciences has passed
down from the ancient Greeks to contemporary
Germans 425

inventions, blessings; *for example*, poison gas,
cocaine and aniline 8 32 291 427 430-1 548-9
554 556 6011115 1235

scientific beings 548

Professor Kishmenhof 923-4

GOAT

Professor Herr Stumpsinschmausen 8

Just a Wee Bit More About the Germans 660-2

GESTURE

hand on heart 4; Hadji-Asvatz-Troov made this
gesture which means, I believe and hope without
doubt 902

Beelzebub looked at Hassein with a special smile
and made a very strange gesture with his head
105

part of the totality of subjective appearance 1043
and 165; *consider also* 502

GHOST

In the name of the Father and of the Son and in
the name of the Holy Ghost 3

third holy force of the Sacred-Triamazikamno,
God-the-Holy-Ghost 752

GLAD 59 1163

GLAND grease, Bartholinian, Cooperian, Nolnol-
nian and others 1005

GLORIFYING in the Hymn to our Endlessness
1174; *and* 60

GOAT

Sidor's goats 224 707

Makar's goats 616

Chami-anian 252

Khenionian 820

Salkamourskian 915

the best strings for the production of creative

GOB

vibrations are made of a certain definite metal
or goat gut 892
intestines used for strings 837
goatskin Boordooks 968
and 8 435 503 903-5 916

GOB the capital city of Maralpleicie, well-known
over the whole planet for its production of the
best fabrics.and precious ornaments 207; *and*
185 212 214 219-26 247 560 823 868

GOBLANDIA later called The Gobi Desert 185

GOD

Holy God, / Holy Firm, / Holy Immortal, / Have
mercy on us 752

God-the-Father, God-the-Son, God - the - Holy -
Ghost: the three holy forces of the Sacred
Triamazikamno 3 752

each of them is the image of God, not of that God
which they have in their bobtailed picturings,
but of the real God, by which word we some-
times still call our common Megalocosmos 775;
see SIMILAR

they picture this famous God of theirs exactly as an
Old Jew 777

image of God 41 775-6 1028 1189

God-like beings 204 1234

in-the-likeness-of-God 193 197

anti-God acts 197

Word-God, Theomertmalogos 756 760

sacred Amarhoodan, or, help-for-God 783

Helping-God-Dionosks 795

Choot-God-Litanical-period 745 765 797

GOOD

used in mottos and names of brotherhoods 349 368
1063

the existence of every being is equally precious and
dear to our Common Creator God Who is over-
burdened with the care and sorrow of all that
exists among us on Earth—*head of the Tibetan*
group of Seven 723

invented or imaginary gods and idols 182 187-8
190 216ff. 223 422

their inner god Self-Love 1016

and 34 198 291 338 340 343 393 396 499 502 514
557 599 1216 1232

Evil-inner-god self-calming: 105 624 688 782 954
1060 1144; *see* CALM

GODFATHER, GODMOTHER Alnatoorornian-
being-duty 273 314; *consider also* Kesdjanian
father 1154

GODSON Kesdjanian-result-outside-of-me 1152
1155 1158-9

GOLD *concerning* alchemy 175 324-6

GONORRHOEA 975

GOOD

and which of their manifestations do they consider
good, and which bad?—*Hassein* 342

every stick always has two ends, one end of which
is considered good and the other bad 11-2

concerning perception of 42

fulfill the good that befits them, *concerning* un-
conscious parts 78

and 15 214 499 630

GOOLGOOLIAN

Good and Evil: although the idea of external Good and Evil first arose there thanks to the individuality of Makary Kronbernkzion, yet he was, in my opinion, not to blame for it having taken such a maleficent form 1140; *and* 695 1119 1125 1129 1138-44; *see* EVIL

Goodness: His creations, people, must not abuse this All-Gracious and Everywhere-Penetrating Goodness of His 198

GOOLGOOLIAN or Gulgulian the flower poppy
213 215 822; *see* OPIUM, POPPY

GOORBAN Mohammedan feast 1102

GORNAHOOR *see* HARHARKH, RAKHOORKH

GOSPEL

I can write a much better gospel for my contemporaries 99

the Gospels 99-102; *see* WRIT

GOVERNOR

of the holy planet Purgatory: Helkgematios 1123 1125

of the etherogram station: Tooilan 1124

GOVORKTANIS third highest whole note on the Lav-Merz-Nokh octave, now called la 850

GRABONTZI Africa 178 284 301 317-8 676 1133

GRACE all-embracing grace; *concerning* Beelzebub's pardon 1150

GRATITUDE

GRAIN divine 952

GRADATION

of consciousness-of-self 200

required gradations 246

to the gradation called completion 866

of what is called the degree-of-cognition-of-one's-
own-individuality 409

of Being 828

see DEGREE

Graduation: of instinct 128

GRAND CAFFi *concerning* conversations with the
sympathetic Persian 666ff. 978 980 990

GRANDFATHER 59-60 76-7 79-80 103 105 234
524 642 796 813 838 1055-6 1161-2 1181

GRANDMOTHER

the Author's 27 29 34-5 38

Hassein's 206

no grandmother ever told them 85

GRANDSON

Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson v

*The Impudent Brat Hassein, Beelzebub's Grandson,
Dares to Call Men Slugs* 79-80

*Beelzebub Explains to His Grandson the Significance
of the Form and Sequence Which He Chose for
Expounding the Information Concerning Man*
1161-72

and 402[^]-8

GRATITUDE

you should join me in expressing gratitude to the

GRAVITY

source of all beneficent results that arise—
Hassein to Ahoon 60
there arises and proceeds in the presences of priests
the process called gratitude 370
their most sincere, almost genuine being-impulse of
Oskolnikoo or thankfulness and gratitude 581
the being-impulse of gratitude towards that Great
Saroonoorishan, Beelzebub's first educator 658

GRAVITY

on the Earth only gravity is still, and then only in
half the space occupied by its volume—*Hadji-
Asvatz-Troov* quoting *Kerbalai-Azis-Nuaran* 882
this law conformable confusion enables the center
of gravity of the whole functioning to pass
temporarily from its usual place 31-2
seven Stopinders or gravity-centers of the Hepta-
paraparshinokh 139 750-1
seven temporarily independent center-of-gravity
active elements crystallized in the presences of
Tetartocosmoses 761 787ff.
seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound or whole
notes of an octave 84>8-67*passim*
center-of-gravity-of-associative-experiencing 164
inner double-gravity-centered existence of Lentro-
hamsanin 390
gravity-center-impulses 487
gravity-center vibrations of the white ray 468-
72*passim*
gravity-center words 1213
center of gravity of sur- and intra-planetary
formations—*Gornahoor Harharkh* 172
the first highest kind of being-Reason is the pure
or objective Reason, only when it is the center-

GREASE

of - gravity- initiator- of- the- individual- function-
ing of the whole presence of the being 770

they, in their essence-center-of-gravity, become the
possessors, not of that objective-Reason which
they ought to have 816

through the plant Papaveroon there evolves or
involves the totality-of-the-results-of-the-trans-
formation of all other cosmic gravity-center-
concentrations which come into the atmosphere
of this planet 825

specific gravity of the active elements of opium
defined by the standard unit of vibrations of
sound called the Nirioonossian-world-sound 829

concomitantly with the displacement of the gravity
center movement of this solar system, the center
of gravity of this planet itself was displaced,
resulting in increased remorse of conscience 959;

See GHIENOOANOVO, SOLIOONENSIUS

wiseacring, the gravity center cause of almost all
major events unfavorable for them 1048

three gravity-center-localizations in the common
presence of man 1190

Cosmic law of gravity, Tenikdoa:

concerning the rising of^the body Kesdjan after
death 728 767

concerning existence in high houses 1049-51

see FALLING

GREASE

without greasing the palm not only is it impossible
to live anywhere tolerably, but even to breathe
—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 43

if you don't grease the wheels, the cart won't go
—*Till Eulenspiegel* 43

GREATNESS

a cart goes easily as a rule if its moving parts are properly greased—*the analogy of the hackney carriage* 1197; *and* 1196

our cabby neither knows nor has any suspicion of the necessity of greasing the cart, and even if he does grease it, he does so without proper knowledge 1197

grease with Scottish cream the navels of loud-voiced clamorers 628

the grease gland 1005

GREATNESS

Saint Buddha had told them also that in general the three-centered beings existing on various planets of our Great Universe—and of course the three-centered beings of the Earth also—were nothing else but part of that Most Great Greatness which is the All-embracing of all that exists; and that the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is there Above, for the convenience of the embracing of the essence of everything existing 244

that Greatness which our Omnipotent All-Just Common Father-Endlessness actualizes for the welfare and happiness of everything existing 801
all people without exception are slaves of this Greatness, consciously or not 1227

GRECO-ROMAN civilization 432-4; *see* ROMAN

GREECE 418 425-6 431-3 535 690 846 1017

Greek:

The Fruits of Former Civilizations and the Blossoms of the Contemporary 418-48

GROAN

the Greeks or Hellenaki, were the cause why the
Reasons of the three-brained beings there began
gradually to degenerate 417; *and* 13-4>8*passim*
535 661 860 863

the beings of that contemporary Germany can be
boldly called the direct-heirs-of-the-ancient-
Greek-civilization 425

poor bored fishermen pouring-from-the-empty-into-
the-void 418f.

ancient-Greek-fantastic-sciences 423

language 18 32-3 497-9 533-5 1080 1083-4

octave 861-3

Orthodox Christian 1015

the poetess Sappho 1034

beings-Greeks 863

and 482-4 436 443 455 884 888 922

GREED 1048-9; *see* KUNDABUFFER

GRIEF

hell, that inner state of constant anguish, grief,
and oppression 804

the sympathetic Persian, with a perceptive impulse
of heartfelt grief 980

you will pity these unfortunates, and with your
inner laughter there will gradually be mixed by
itself an-essence-palnassoorian-grief 1080; *and*
240i179

Makary Kronbernkzion began with sore grief to
meditate 1131

with an inexpressible impulse of grief and despon-
dency—*the Author* 1187

and 119

GROAN a groan hovered over the whole of the holy

GROUP

planet, and there was not a single righteous soul who could think without remorse about this terrible fact **1127**

GROUP of beings of Seven, directly initiated by Saint Krishnatkharna, who became followers of Saint Buddha, and still later became guardians of the most secret instructions and last counsels of Saint Lama 721-7*passim*

GRUMBLE Skoohiatchiny and Tsirikooakhtz, or as the}' would say, grumble and be irritable 554

GUARD

always guard against such perceptions as may soil the purity of your brains—*special commandment of our Endlessness* **144**

the beings themselves must always be very, very much on their guard 791

one must always and in everything guard just against the initial impetus 945

thanks to this custom, many of your favorites are safeguarded against many venereal diseases and other sexual abnormalities 978

GUIDE

the importance of a responsible guide 817
and 978 **1131**

See CICERONE, TEACHER

Guidance :

responsible 1164

from without **1170**

GUILT 96 1089

HABIT

GULGULIAN *see* GOOLGOOLIAN

GYNEKOKHROSTINY sacred building in Atlantis for beings of the female sex 1108ff.

GYPSY Kolenian gypsies 1024-6

H

HABIT

why, if these unfortunates do not have the possibility, owing to reasons not depending on themselves, of acquiring and having in the period of their responsible existence Divine Objective Reason, why could not those customs have been formed by now, only thanks to the flow of time even under those abnormal conditions, and those proper instinctive-automatic-habits have been acquired, thanks to which their ordinary existence, both egoistically personal as well as collectively general, might flow more or less tolerably in the sense of objective reality?—

Haasein, from 642

automatic 617

good customs and moral habits 648-6 653 656

pernicious organic habits 582

HACHI

Mullah Nassr Eddin's habit of expressing himself
allegorically 598

to renounce all blessings which are in reality
automatically and slavishly acquired habits
1232

HACHI a food 49

HACKNEY CARRIAGE analogy illustrating the
organization of modern man 1192-1201

HADJI-ASVATZ-TROOV

the Bokharian Dervish, perhaps the last great
sage of the Earth, who by his attainments was
already Kalmanuioir 901

I wish to impart to you all possible details concern-
ing these experiments because the terrestrial
being who made them, thanks to the knowledge
of cosmic vibrations which he had acquired, was
the sole and unique being who, during the many
centuries that I existed upon the Earth, recog-
nized and came to know my true nature 870

and 871-917 874-5 879ff. 91?

HADJI - ZEPHIR - BOGGA - EDDIN a dervish
friend of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 871-917pomm

HAIDIA *see* FASHION

HAIR

Hasnamussian fashion of cutting women's hair,
that part of themselves which is adapted also by
Great Nature for certain exchanges of cosmic
substances 689-91

and 31 97 215 355 482 837 851 1088

HANBLEDZOIN

HALF

passive half or wife 206 689
a petty half-dead terra firma 536
half-with-a-quarter-plus-three-quarters—*Mullah
Nassr Eddin* 599 601
nearly half-beings or Keschapmartnian 771
half-note strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 851
legal halves 990
of the copy of the Boolmarshano 1134
half-formed higher being-bodies 1162
and 967

HALVA 434

HAMILIDOX 702

HAMMAMS Turkish baths; special rooms for periodically washing oneself to eliminate the oily-something and facilitate breathing through the pores, *concerning* second-being food, and Arnambakhlootr's conclusions, *from* 646-52

HAMOLINADIR a sympathetic Assyrian philosopher and learned being who took part in the agitation-of-the-minds-of-the-whole-of-Babylon, sppeke on the theme of the Instability-of-Human-Reason at the general-learned-conference, broke down sobbing, left the city and was never again occupied with sciences, *from* 332-8

HANBLEDZOIN

that part of the being-blood which almost every-

HANBLEDZOIN

where is called the sacred being-Hanbledzoiri, and only on certain planets is called the sacred Aiesakhaldan, and which part serves the highest part of the being called the soul, is formed from the direct emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 569

in order that you may understand about the essence of this preparation for the sacred process, the sacrament Almznoshinoo, it is necessary for you to know about two particular properties of the being-Hanbledzoin, i.e., the blood of the being-body Kesdjan 727; *and* 728-31

being-hanbledzoin is that cosmic substance whose essence the three-brained beings of contemporary civilization came close to understanding and which they named animal magnetism 568*inset*

the substances of that part of the being-blood serving the planetary body arise by means of the transformation of substances of that planet, but the substances which are designated for serving the Kesdjan body of the being, and the totality of which is called Hanbledzoin, are obtained from the transformation of elements of other planets and of the sun itself of that system,*from* 569

concerning hypnotism 579

the radiations issuing from the Tetartocosmoses they called Hanbledzoin 760

like the reins in the analogy of the hackney carriage, the feeling-organization is connected to the organization actualizing the functioning of mentation or consciousness by what is called Hanbledzoin, that is, by that substance which

HARE

arises in the common presence of a man from all
intentionally made being-efforts 1200f.

HANJA an alcoholic liquid 928

HANZIANO sacred sound of the Lav-Merz-Nokh
849

HAOORMA *concerning* the method of preserving
meat 967-8

HAPPINESS

that being-sensation called happiness-for-one's-
being which is experienced from time to time
by every three-brained being from the satisfac-
tion of his inner self-evaluation 324

every •• real - happiness - for - man - can - arise - exclu-
sively - only - from - some - unhappiness - also - real -
which-he-has-already-experienced 377

man's greatest happiness consists in not being
dependent on any other personality whatsoever,
and in being free from the influence of any other
person, whoever he may be!—*Lentrohamsanin*
395; and 396-7

the-very-greatest-happiness^consists-in-obtaining-
the - pleasurable - with - the - profitable—*Mullah*
Nassr Eddin 661

I was overfilled with happiness—*Hassein* 1162
see BLISS, JOY

HARAHRAHROOHRY king on Saturn 149-50

HARE 863

HARHARKH

HARHARKH, Gornahoqr

Gornahoor Harharkh's experiments, *described* 149-76

Beelzebub's essence-friend was at one time considered everywhere a great scientist, and is now considered a has-been, thanks to his own son 166;

See RAKHOORKH

and 93 267-70 314 833 865 *U52-9passim*

HARHOORY king's palace on Saturn 150

HARHRINHRARH sustainer-of-the-pulsation, a part of Harharkh's apparatus 159

HARITON Archangel Hariton's system of space ships 69-75*passim*; *see* ANGEL

HARM

if they do not bring any benefit, they at least do not do them any great harm 291

contemporary titillators who are occupied with these higher matters always radiate from themselves vibrations very harmful for beings around them similar to themselves 291

one aspect harmful in respect of the possibility of the acquisition of conscious individual-being is the radiations of the representatives of contemporary art 508

cacophonically-harmfully acting vibrations of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 852-3

harmful action of works of art 907

most harmful vibrations from medical remedies 907

pernicious customs 1042

HARMONIOUS

local radiations which act harmfully on the subjectively natural inner forces of every being 1042
most harmful for their common presences: the practice of passing the great part of the time of their existence in high houses 1049
and 928

HARMONIOUS

commoh-cosmic-harmonious-equilibrium in all the cosmoses of different scales 762
Messengers sent by our Lord Sovereign to the solar system Ors for the co-ordination of the process of their existence with the General World Harmony 53-4; and 334
collision of Kohdoor with the Earth, *concerning* The - Harmony - of-Reciprocal - Maintenance - of-All-Cosmic-Concentrations 81-3 672
fecundity of biped beings on Earth, *concerning* maintenance of the common-cosmic Harmonious Movement 92
first and second catastrophes, *concerning* Harmonious-World-Existence 179-80
movement of the whole system Ors 188 239 718
effect on common-system-harmonious-movement of excessive Tibetan elevations 263-4
this newly arisen definite presence on the Moon had not yet acquired its own harmony within the common-system-harmony-of-movement 316
the movements of the Moon and Anulios finally regulated with the general harmony of movement 1105
adaptations of Nature required to remain within the common-eosmic-harmony 1115; *see* NATURE ; common-cosmic harmony 180 959 1107

HARNAHOOM

common-cosmic harmonious movement 92 151 307
622 632; *and* 126 170 306 853

harmonious association, by virtue of which alone
energy is created for active being-existence 445;
see IRANSAMKEEP

all those functions present in them are harmonized,
concerning sane mentation 1164-5

the Reason of any being and the intensity of the
action of this Reason depend on the correct
functioning of all the separate parts of his whole
presence 1171

each of the four personalities must be exactly
correspondingly developed to ensure that in
a man's general manifestations during the
period of his responsible existence all the separate
parts should harmonize with each other
1191

the trouble with you is that while still in childhood,
there was implanted in you and has now become
ideally well harmonized with your psyche an
excellently working automatism 6

the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their
second being-body which represents the neutral-
izing source in this struggle 802

Institute -for - ilie-Harmonious - Development - of- Man
1187 1189 1201-3 1231

a man harmoniously perfected 1218

See DISHARMONY

HARNAHOOM the inventor of a maleficent fantastic science under the name of alchemy, who later became an Eternal - Hasnamussian - individual 325-6; *see* ALCHEMY

HASNAMUSS

HARNATOOLKPARARANA posture - of - the - all - famous-universal-hermit of the planet Kir-mankshana 1179

HARNEL-AOOT

the fifth Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh was then changed in its subjective action and is called Harnel-Aoot 754 785 792 869; *see* HEPTAPAKAPARSHINOKH

if the completing process of this sacred law flows in conditions, where, during its process, there are many extraneously-caused-vibrations, then all its functioning gives only external results; but if this same process proceeds in absolute quiet 754*f*.

the changed fifth deflection, called Harnel-Aoot 758 791

HARNELMIATZNEL, Harnelmiatsnel or Harnelmiaznel

the process which is actualized thus: the higher blends with the lower in order to actualize the middle and thus becomes either higher for the preceding lower, or lower for the succeeding higher 751

and 786-90

see FUSION

HASHISH 582

HASNAMUSS

terrestrial nullities, beings with Hasnamuss properties 203

concerning religion 233-4 343 694 709-10 776

HASNAMUSS

beings set apart as if they deserved Objective-Contempt 235

first definition: Hasnamuss designates every already definitized common presence of a three-brained being, both those consisting only of the single planetary body as well as those whose higher being-bodies are already coated in them and in which for some reason data have not been crystallized for the Divine impulse of Objective-Conscience 235

a more detailed definition: 405-10

Harnahoom, whose essence later became crystallized into what is called an Eternal-Hasnamussian-individual 825

Hasnamussian aims of the Persian king 326; *see* PERSIA

this teaching by the terrestrial Hasnamussian candidates of that time stated that there is no God in the world, and moreover no soul in man 343f.

those three hundred and thirteen Hasnamussian - Eternal-individuals who now exist on the small planet Retribution 346 891

concerning the education of children 878 683

Universal Hasnamuss, Lentrohamsanin 892 396 398 400-1

concerning the seven Naloo-osnian-impulses 405-6
four kinds of Hasnamuss-individuals explained in detail 406-10

concerning poetry 418

Hasnamussian political ideas 422

Alexander of Macedonia 423

Concerning:

the use of aniline dyes 429

HASSEIN

sport 487 447

art 498 520

fashion: new - forms -of- manifestations - of - their -
Hasnamussianing which serve for the satisfac-
tion only of the personal insignificant aims of
these present and future Hasnamusses, which
become phenomenally abnormal and trivially
egoistic 688-90; *and* 501-2 692

artists or actors who mime in contemporary theaters
508

hypnotism 573 577

caprices of much-moneyed beings 671

music they call policy 719

makers of angels 794

the fantastic beautiful Babylonian theory about
the beyond 805

musical compositions 954

couch beds or wonder beds 960

the sex question 1035-6

the transmission by inheritance of predisposition
to Hasnamussian properties 1042

stock-jugglers 1070

sciences 1072

plutocrats 1083-5

commercial business men 1115

Gurdjieff's pupils of the first rank 1188

HASSEIN

son of Beelzebub's favorite son Tooloof 55

•called a growing egoist by Ahoon 59

a boy of twelve years in respect of Being and
Reason, yet who has already existed four
thousand six hundred and sixty-eight years
according to their time-calculation 128-9

HASSEIN

his Oskiano or education is intentionally implanted
from without, founded on a morality based
solely on the commandments and indications of
the Uni-Being Himself and the Most Holy
Individuals near to Him 135

one of my direct heirs who must inevitably repre-
sent the sum of all my deeds 165

poor Hassein, full of melancholy drooped his head
and became sadly thoughtful 1117

my dear future substitute 1119 1129

his weeping 1161ff.

Beelzebub explains how and why he took upon
himself the responsible guidance of Hassein's
finishing Oskiano for the Being of a responsible
being 1164ff.

Hassein asks:

do three-brained beings dwell on the planets of
that solar system, and are higher being-bodies
coated in them? 60

I need to make clear to my Reason why I personally
have all the comforts which I now use, and what
obligations I am under for them 76-8

about slugs 79

about events of a general cosmic character con-
nected with the planet Earth, and a cause of
trouble for Our Endlessness 80

why do they take the ephemeral for the Real? 103
explain to me the real meaning and exact sense of
the word Hasnamuss 235

I do not understand why the issuing of the required
vibrations for the purpose of the actualization
of this most great cosmic process should depend
on a definite region of the surface of the planet
328

HATE

which of their manifestations do they consider good and which bad? 342

what does the word Legominism mean? 349

has nothing whatsoever of those fragments of knowledge passed to the contemporary beings? 517

about the loss of good customs and instinctive-automatic-habits 642

what is meant by elders of the church? 703

why does His Endlessness appear so often on the planet Purgatory? 744

how could three-brained beings of the planet Earth constate and understand both fundamental sacred cosmic laws if they have only automatic-Reason? 814

what is a mammoth? 838

about the periodic reciprocal destruction of men 1055-6

how will it all end? is there really no way out at all? must these unfortunate souls who were formed on that unfortunate planet really remain eternally unperfected and be endlessly coated into various planetary forms and everlastingly toil and moil on account of the consequences of the properties of that accursed organ Kunda-buffer? 1117

how would you reply if His Endlessness asked you whether it is possible by some means or other to save them and to direct them into the becoming path? *from* 1182

and 105 208 229 524 659 918

HATE

arising from egoism 379 384 1183

HAUGHTINESS

concerning periodic reciprocal destruction 400 627
705

a consequence of the organ Kundabuffer 512

concerning hypnotism 580

organic 704-5 788

HAUGHTINESS 379 539; *see* KUNDABUFFER

HAVATVERNONI *see* RELIGION

HEAD

the brain predetermined by Great Nature for the concentration and further actualizing of the first holy force of the sacred Tf iamazikamno is localized and found in the head 146

the cells-of-the-head-brain, Okaniaki or protoplasts, actualize for the whole presence of each of them exactly such a purpose as is fulfilled at the present time by the higher-perfected-bodies of three-brained beings from the whole of our Great Universe, who have already united themselves with the Most Most Holy Sun Absolute or Protocosmos 777-8

hemispheres of their head-brain 790

and 779 791

See BRAIN, CONSCIOUSNESS, MENTAL, MENTATE, THOUGHT

HEARING

perceptive organ 17 160 270 487-9

concerning the property Vibroechnitanko or remorse 488-90

HEAVEN

HEART

this holy planet Purgatory is for the whole of our
Great Universe the heart and place of concentra-
tion of all the completing results of the pulsation
of everything that functions and exists in the
Universe 745

these bird-beings have hearts exactly like those
of the angels nearest our Endless Maker and
Creator 92

hand on heart 4 902

HEARTH

a real inextinguishable hearth, always burning, of
consciousness 35

hearth-of-heat, Sun 135

hearth of hope and reconciliation, *concerning*
Mohammedanism 704

concerning the description of a university 708

Tandoor 1025

Mungull 1027

HEAT

Source-of-Heat, Sun 135

tainolair 75 136

and 184_r48

HEAVEN

Aliman was supposed to have been taken-alive up
to some-Heaven-or-other 189 •*

Herailaz was taken up alive into Heaven 909

building-of-a-tower in Babylon, by means of which
to ascend to Heaven 337

up-in-Heaven this God sits—*Babylonian dualist*
teaching 840

HEBREW

and 27

see PARADISE

HEBREW

teaching 699ff.

people 1112ff.

HEECHTVORI brotherhood, founded by Ashiata Shiemash, and signifying Only-he-will-be-called-and - will - become - the - Son - of - God - who - acquires-in-himself-Conscience 368; *and* 369 371 373-4

HELKDONIS

these sacred substances, Abrustdonis and Helkdonis, are just those substances by which the higher being-bodies of three-brained beings, namely the body Kesdjan and the body of the Soul, are in general formed and perfected 1106

concerning active mentation 1166

concerning Zernofookalnian-friction 1168

HELKGEMATIOS Chief Governor of Purgatory, Great Archcherub, His All-Quarters-Maintainer, who after the creation of the World first merited the Sacred Anklad 704 800 1123-5; *see* ANGEL

HELL

Hell and Paradise do indeed exist, but only not there in that world but here beside us on Earth—*the Author* 1238

King Konuzion's picture of Paradise and Hell 217-8

Babylonian dualist teaching of Paradise and Hell 839-42

HENTRALISPANA

conception expressed in the Legomonism about the
holy planet Purgatory 804
the Persian dervish Assadulla Ibrahim Ogly
persuaded others of the truth of his idea of
double punishment in hell for the destroyers of
other beings 1104
and 49 835 1038

HELLAS

powerful community 452; *see* GREECE
Hellenaki, fishermen 417, ancient Hellenic fisher-
man 576
Hellenic speech, languages 453

HELP

Beelzebub's tribesmen call for help 109-20
help-for-the-moon or Amarloos, second being-food
783
help-for-God or sacred Amarhoodan, third being-
food 783
help which is actualized that certain of the Tetarto-
cosmoses might become helpers in the ruling of
the enlarged World 792

HEMIPLEGIA a disease 960

HEMORRHOIDS Moyasul 12 504 960 1111

HEMP called Chakla, from which hashish- is
obtained 218 582

HENS 536 805 963

HENTRALISPANA 230

HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

concerning Triamazikamno and Heptaparaparshinokh: try very hard to understand everything that will relate to both these fundamental cosmic sacred laws, since knowledge of these laws, particularly knowledge relating to the particularities of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, will help you in the future to understand very easily and very well all the second-grade and third-grade laws of World-creation and World-existence—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 755ff.; and 84 137 244-5 750

present-day objective cosmic science formulates it: the - line - of - the - flow - of - forces - constantly - deflecting - according - to - law - and - uniting - again - at - its - ends 750

Beelzebub's explanations: 470ff. 750ff. 813-70 *passim*

Our Endlessness decided to change the functioning of the law 753ff.

Concerning:

askokin 84

law-conformable Fractions 128

Trogoautoegocratic-process 137; *see* TROGOAUTO-EGOCRAT

Omnipresent-Okidanokh 189

Buddha's explanation of cosmic truths 244-5
wheat yield on Mars 266

the illness named to-wiseacre 273

Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405

lawful inexactitudes 461ff. 493 517ff. 522

days of the week 464

examples of transmission of knowledge to future generations through lawful inexactitudes 465-7 475-8 482

HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

deviations from the lawful sequence of sensations
467

tonalities-6f-color 470

lawful associations and otherwises 482

lawful divergencies 493

lawful illogicality 522

the organ Kundabuffer 673

the sacred Almnoshinoo 728

Autoegocrat 750

Okruallno: the periodic repetition in them of the
completing process of the sacred Heptaparapar-
shinokh 762

Keschapmartnian beings 771

Triakrkomnian beings 772-3

the whole common presence of terrestrial three-
brained beings similar to our Megalocosmos 779

the evolution of substances used as first being-food
781ff. 791ff.

active elements 785

higher being-bodies 797

a concrete example of certain peculiarities of the
law 806ff.

the evolution and involution of the law 808
bread 951

Atlantis: Tazaloorinono, that branch of almost
normal science the sense of which meant the-
seven - aspectness - of - every - whole - phenomenon
821 831

China: a similar branch of genuine knowledge, the
law of Ninefoldness 831 841 865 872ff.; *see*
SHAT-CHAI-MERNIS *

the Babylonian period: called the Law of Seven-
foldness 461ff. 467 470 476-7 482 493 **517**

HERAILAZ;

Bokhara: the experiments of Hadji-Asvat-Troov
871-917

the common-cosmic Sacred Heptaparaparshinokh
139 785-8 792

being-Heptaparaparshinokh 787 792

see particularly DEFLECTION, HARNEL-AOOT, LAW,

OCTAVE, STOPINDER, VIBRATION

HERAILAZ the famous Herailaz who was taken
up alive into Heaven 909

HEREDITY

every being, according to its nature and to the
gradation of its Reason attained by its ancestors
and transmitted by heredity, occupies its definite
place among beings of other forms 199

according to this principle, Itoklanoz, the duration
of being-existence and also the whole of the
contents of their common presences are in
general acquired from the results arising from
the following seven actualizations surrounding
them, namely, from: (1) Heredity in general *etc.*
438

a factor in the arising and formation of every being
106ff.

Effect of heredity on:

the Author 38

Abdil 188

Konuzion 212

Hamolinadir 332

the Choon brothers 822

Makary Kronbernkzion 1130

Concerning:

the habit of ruling, acquired by heredity and

HEROPASS

improving automatically from generation to generation 629
the selection of chiefs neither by hereditary right nor election, but by their objective merit 885-7
castes or classes 375 1042
the consequences of Kundabuffer 105 237 354 358 364 374 1059 1220-1
the degeneration of the being-factors Faith, Hope and Love 321
the four personalities 1189-90
the conditions of a man's possible liberation 1219
and 25

See ANCESTOR, GENERATION, INHERITANCE

HERKISSION the Archangel who invented the system of Egolionoptics 747; *see* ANGEL

HERMETICALLY sealed, closed or attached 70 154 159 161 839 947

HERNASDJENSA genealogical tree 1119

HERO

I decided to make the chief hero of my writings Mr. Beelzebub—*the Author* 42
concerning war 1072
mouse-unflinching heroes 1078
and 34

HEROPASS

our All-Common Master, the Merciless Heropass, that is, the flow of time 35; *see* TIME
our Endlessness, in order to attain immunity from the maleficent action of the merciless Heropass,

HERTOONANO

which threatened the ultimate destruction of the Sun Absolute, decided to create our existing Megalocosmos, *from* 749-50; *and* 137 279 759 785 1174

the merciless, yet always and in everything just, Heropass has been compelled to actualize obvious absurdities in the presences of these unfortunate three-brained beings, *from* 132

Trogoautoegocrat, the true Savior from the law-conformable action of the Merciless Heropass 785

and 124 1043 1163

HERTOONANO a Christian alchemist, considered the greatest authority on the laws of the inner organization of man, who took part in the famous dispute over fasting 1017; *see* FASTING

HETERATOGETAR a law of vibrations 169

HIERARCHY 96

HIEROMANCY 43

HIKHDJNAPAR being-Hikhdjnapar or pity 901

HIMALAYAN Mountains 970

HINDU KUSH the valleys of the Hindu Kush 970

HINDUSTAN 186 231 970; *see* INDIA

HIRR-HIRR baptism on Saturn 1154

HIVINTZES 87

HOLY

HLODISTOMATICULES nerve-brain-ganglia 489

HOG 35 37 40

HOLY

beings having this three-brained system can, by the conscious and intentional fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty, utilize from this process of Djartklom in the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, its three holy forces for their own presences, and bring their presences to what is called the Sekronoolanzaknian-state; that is to say, they can become such individuals as have their own sacred law of Triamazikamno and thereby the possibility of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy which, incidentally, also aids the actualizing of the functioning in these cosmic units of Objective or Divine Reason 145; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO

three holy sources of the sacred Theomertrialogos 138; *see* SOURCE

three independent forces of the sacred Triamazikamno: Holy-Affirming, Holy-Denying, Holy-Reconciling 138 146-7 587 752 955-6; *see* FORCE

Holy God,/Holy Firm,/Holy Immortal,/Have mercy on us 752

Holy Trinity, that sacred law 1109

Holy Ghost 3

holy forces 143 145-6 243 278 751-2

Holy Prana; *see* PRANA

places 221 393 909

planet Purgatory; *see* PURGATORY

Holy Writ 737-9 742

HOLIDAY

HOLIDAY 622 795; *consider also* 201 1013 1102

HONEST

in the objective sense 5
absence of honesty 1107

HONEY

honeyed and inflated phrases 6
banks of honey in Paradise 217
World deeds are like honey-cakes, from which the
eater must grow an ass's tooth—*Mullah Nassr
Eddin* 715

HONOR

honorably fulfilling my duty to Great Nature 39
honorable service to our Endlessness 1051
duty, honor, and conscience 1208

HOODAZBABOBNARI *concerning* the Reason-of-
understanding: the third factor is what is called
the being-Autokolizikners, or as they otherwise
call it, Hoodazbabognari, which signifies, the
results of the persevering actualizing of the
striving towards the manifestation of one's own
individuality 1167

HOOF 64 523 1086

HOOLTANPANAS that is to say five million,
seven hundred and sixty-four thousand, eight
hundred and one tonalities 469

HOPE

full-of-hope Saint Mohammed 704 709-10
of our Common Father Creator 192 194-5 197
236ff. 245 407 1222

HOPE

being-impulses of Faith, Hope, and Love 321 353
355 858-9 361 377 379 566 568

functions included among the properties of the
organ Kundabuffer very similar to the genuine
sacred being-functions of Faith, Love, and Hope
were nevertheless somehow or other quite
distinct 355-6

this maleficent strange hope, which has taken the
place of the being-impulse of Sacred Hope, is
now already the principal reason why 358

thanks to this abnormal hope of theirs a very
singular and most strange disease, with a
property of evolving, arose and exists among
them there even until now—a disease called
tomorrow 362ff.

Hope of consciousness is strength/Hope of feeling
is slavery/Hope of body is disease—from *the
inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash* 361

faith, hope, love, and conscience 566 568

impulse of hope in higher-being-bodies on Purgatory
801

I believe and hope without doubt, the meaning of
Hadji-Asvatz-Troov's gesture 902

the result of Makary Kronbernkzion's meditations
was just this, that in every part of his entire
presence, the hope gradually began to arise and
ultimately even the conviction became definitely
fixed that conscious labors and intentional suffer-
ings might transform him from a nothing 'into
a something 1131

suppose that such contemporary people as have
already lost entirely all possibility of having real
objective hope for the future should cognize the
inevitability of their speedy death 1222

HORIZON

, *and* 1188

Hopelessness: *concerning* Eternal-Hasnamuss-individuals 410

HORIZON

in the absence in them of normal self-perfecting,
they have not what is called a wide horizon 560

having a narrow horizon and a short memory 681

Being-horizon:

from their common presences there has long since
disappeared the being-horizon proper to be
present in the three-brained beings 687

the capacity for being-rumination in contemporary
beings becomes atrophied and what is called a
wide-being-horizon is absent 685

Consider also: broad outlook 1046

HORN

on the planet Earth, their heads are without horns
64

anathematizing: special officials shall wish for you
in thought something like the following, that
you should lose your horns 97

in Atlantis, the powdered horn of the Pirmaral was
thought to be effective against diseases 208-9

philanderers decorate their stay-at-home legal
halves with the largest possible fine art horns
990-1 994

horned devils 1086

during the solemn sacred action, horns little by
little began to grow upon the head of Beelzebub
1176ff.; *see* DEGREE of Reason

HOROSCOPE Oblekioonerish 287-8

HUMILITY

HORSE

Dzi is a horse 1198

hair 31 851

of a Russian phaeton 597

in the analogy of the hackney carriage: the totality
of the manifestations of its feeling-localization in
a man and the whole system of its functioning
correspond perfectly to the horse 1192-1201

dglozidzi, a worthless horse 1198

and 252 532 1060

HOSTILITY 42

HOT red pepper pods of the Transcaucasian Kurd
24

HOOR Kilpreno 56 62; Sinonoum 319; *and* 128

HOUSE high houses 1049; *and* 31

HRAPRKHABEEKHROKHNIAN part of every
being 1157

HRE-HREE-HRA one seventh of a year on Saturn
1152

HRHAHARHTZAHA chief demonstrating part of
Gornahoor Harharkh's appliance 150 152-4
160-1 167-70 173

HRKH-HR-HOO a period of time on Saturn 269

HUMANENESS 594

HUMILITY impulse of false humility 539

HUNTER

HUNTER *concerning* transmigration of races 209-12; *and* 252

HUSBAND 288 983-4 988-92 1113; *see* legal HALF

HUT *concerning* rites of the Toosooly Kurds 1026

HYDRA thousand-tongued 536 661 698

HYDROGEN

Planekurab, which is just their Hydrogen 830
atom of Hydrogen still taken by genuine scientists
as a standard unit 829-31

one of the seven cosmic substances which in their
general totality actualize specially for the given
solar system what is called the inner Ansapalnian-
octave of cosmic substances 830

HYDRO-OOMIAK and Petr karmak: two cosmic
substances which are unknown to contemporary
learned chemists, although they are the principal
necessary factors for their own existence 831

HYENA 254 795 877

HYMN the Hymn to our Endlessness 1174-5

HYPNOTIC

state 558-60 579ff.
cure 576

HYPNOTISM or Sakookinoltooriko 530 558-78
1135 1218

I

Hypnotist: physician-hypnotist 1185; *and* 579-90
1169

HYPOCHONDRIAC illustrating the objectivity
and/or subjectivity of Time 127

HYPOCRISY

being-impulse bred by egoism 879
infection of 925

HYSTERIA 221 1113

•

Hysterical: a being in whom there is lost temporarily
or forever the possibility of concentration of
thought and feeling 580; *and* 6 68



I

the difference between a real man and a pseudo
man, that is, between one who has his own I and
one who has not, is indicated in the analogy by
the passenger sitting in the carriage; in the first
case, the passenger is the owner of the carriage;
in the second he is simply the first chance passer-
by, *from* 1192; *and* 1191-1201

I, that is, this something-unknown of mine, which
in ancient times one crank defined as a relatively
transferable arising, depending on the quality of

I

the functioning of thought, feeling, and organic automatism 38

I is defined as the compound result of consciousness, subconsciousness and instinct—*Mal-el-Lel and Xenophon* 38

the whole of my entirety in which the aforesaid I plays a very small part—*the Author* 44

Belcultiassi recalled how and when he had manifested consciously with his I or had acted automatically under the direction of his instinct alone 295

Hamolinadir already had his I at the maximum stability for three-centered beings 332-3

all the separate ruminating parts representing the whole of my I 359

my essence prompts me and animates my I and all the separately spiritualized parts of my common presence 529

my whole inner real I—*the sympathetic Persian* 996-7

but never do their outer manifestations in general nor those inner-being-impulses of theirs, which ought to be under the directive of their being-I, proceed according to their own wish resulting from the whole of their entire presence 1082

the fourth personality is that part which is called, in a being, 11190

a man who has in his common presence his own I enters one of the streams of the river of life; and the man who has not, enters the other 1229; *and* 1227

the possibility is foreseen for beings to acquire the kernel of their essence, that is to say, their own 11231

IDENTIFIED

and 246 492 529 617

see IT

LABOLIOONOSAR sacred labolioonosar, the feeling of religiousness, namely, that being-feeling which at times appears in the desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting in the sense of Objective-Reason 623

IBRKH a particular kind of bowl for abdest 999

IDEA

Teleoghinoora, a materialized idea or thought 293
totality of the ideas to be developed in the three series of books 1184

childish 1047

fantastic 686 1141-2 1144

maleficent 272 515 695 1119 1126-7 1129 1140-2

idea-table 1188

being-ideas 293

IDEAL

that evil-God who became their Ideal: to-attain-to - a - complete - absence - of - the - need - for - being - effort - and - for - every - essence - anxiety - of - what - ever-kind-it-may-be 688; *see* CALM

change their ideals as the London-Phu-Phu-Kle
change their gloves 803

Idealist or dualist teaching of Babylon 330 339ff.
703

and 394 992 1186

IDENTIFIED

the power to be Svolibroonolnian, or the potency-not-to-be-identified-with-and-not-to-be^affected-

IDIOT

by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-inherent-passions 817; *and* 458
without being identified with his passions 1233
consider also 875

IDIOT

from Albion's Isles 193
just an idiot-cubed 337

Idiotic:

super-idiotic 516
dillydallyings 606

Idiocy:

complicated to the degree of 855
those who lie in the sphere of idiocy, that is between
sleep and drowsiness 50

IDLENESS 39 688

IDOL 187 225

IGNATIUS a certain monk, formerly an architect,
who was murdered while asleep 521

IGNORANCE 7-8

IKRILTAZKAKRA

the being-property Ikriltazkakra can be acquired
in their presences only if there is already
Essoaieritoorassnian-will which in its turn can
be obtained thanks to being-Partkdolg-duty
485-6

on account of the absence of this property, the
majority of all these anomalies have arisen which
have resulted, in beings becoming possessed of
such a strange psyche 486f.

IMAGINATION

ILL ill-fated, ill-starred planet; *see* EARTHS

Illness:

to-wiseacre 273 808

of dramatizacring 502f.

psychic* *concerning* opium 826

reading 444

and 319 542 551 648 690 793 943

see DISEASE

ILLOGIGAL Beelzebub once saw in the government
of the World something which seemed to him
illogical52

Illogicality: lawful 522; *see* INEXACTITUDE

ILLUSION it is very easily possible even to, prove
to man that our whole World and of course the
people in it are nothing but an illusion—
Hamolinadir 386

ILNOSOPAIINO

concerning the formation of askokin 84

Ilnosoparnian process 86-7 122

IMAGE of God 41 775-6 1028 1189; *see* GOD

Imagism: *concerning* art 528; *see* ISM

IMAGINATION

a consequence of the properties of the organ
Kundabuffer 856

self-imagination I and self-calming are impulses
which have become inseparable from contem-
porary man 1211

and 600 1144

IMITATE

IMITATE

in my entirety a something arose which in respect
of any kind of so to say aping, that is to say,
imitating the ordinary atomatized manifesta-
tions of those around me, always and in every-
thing engendered what I should now call an
irresistible urge to do things not as others do
them 30

if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you
must always bow down before him and try to
imitate him in everything 201

followers not from essence-conviction but from a
property called to imitate 807

and 294 424 711 961 1043

IMMORTAL *concerning* the duration of existence
of beings of Beelzebub's tribe 1142-3; and 804

IMPARTIAL

to be able to be impartial—*Ashiata Shiemash* 354
colleagues 462

friends 115

labors 982 1099

tenacious - impartial - conscious - labors of the
Chinese twin scientists 841

love 811 358

observation 16-7 354 665

observer 628 1213

Reason 1071

they were still not yet sufficiently disillusioned to
be able to be fully impartial and just 1097

and 1173-83 344 1202

Impartiality:

Semooniranoos 756

IMPOTENCE

of Hamolinadir 333
without partiality 1209
and 42 969

Impartially:

they already could not with one of their spiritual-
ized parts criticize and judge another part of
themselves impartially 537
and 599 663 817 1186

IMPETUS the law of the initial impetus 945

IMPORTANCE

self-importance 615
the degree of the importance of these people
depends only on the number of their corns—
Mullah Nassr Eddin 1059

Important:

beings 96-7 224 3991058; *see* ACTOR, CASTE, POWER-
possessors
an important power-possessing Russian being
592ff.

IMPOSSIBLE

to exist normally up to the sacred Rascooarno 319
almost impossible for them correctly to become
perfected to the Being which three-brained
beings ought to have 696
why such an absurdity exists in the psyche which
makes the self-perfecting impossible for "that
higher being-part 1125
see POSSIBILITY

IMPOTENCE called a disease 943

Impotency: *concerning* self-remorse 538

IMPRESSION

IMPRESSION

concerning Kundabuffer: every repeated impression from outside should crystallize in them data which would engender factors for evoking in them sensations of pleasure and enjoyment 88 to perceive every new impression without being-Partkdolg-duty 103

my essence began to receive impressions directly 164 associations of three different kinds of impressions proceed in the three said localizations in consequence of which three totally different kinds of being-impulses are evoked in one and the same whole presence 481

every new impression is accumulated in all their three separate brains in the order of what is called kindredness, and afterwards they take part with the impressions already previously registered in the associations evoked in all these three separate brains by every new perception in accordance with and in dependence upon gravity-center-impulses present at the given moment in their whole presence 486-7

impressions-experienced-long-ago 506

concerning logicnестarian-growths and the development of the subconsciousness 565-8

concerning hypnotism: to change in an accelerated way the impressions formerly fixed in them to new ones 576

faint impressions I had previously of this said event there became gradually coated in me into a definite awareness and to be clearly recollected in me 586

perception of reality directly received by them personally through impressions 663

IMPULSE

any one of them can become animated and manifest himself outwardly, only when there are accidentally pressed the corresponding buttons of those impressions already present in him which he mechanically perceived during the whole of his preparatory age 1029

concerning the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-understanding 1166-9

man differs from the animals only by the greater complexity of his reactions to external impressions, and by having a more complex construction for perceiving and reacting to them 1208

every impression experienced, even in the womb, is inscribed in several places and on several reels, and there is preserved unchanged, *concerning* association 1216-8

and 16 168-4 223 491 507 686 770 816-7 942 1039-40 1045 1122 1212

See ASSOCIATION, PERCEPTION

IMPULSAKRI these blendings are called being-Impulsakri 144; *see* PERCEPTION

IMPULSE

Ashiata Shiemash began enlightening their Reason by means of objectively true information and guiding their being-impulses in such a way that they could sense these truths without the participation either of the abnormally crystallized factors already within their presences, or of the factors which might newly arise from the results of the external perceptions they obtained from the abnormally established form of ordinary

; being-existence 367-8

IMPULSE

that being-impulse on which the whole psyche of beings is in general based, Objective Conscience 359; *see* CONSCIENCE; the Divine being-impulse, conscience, *for example* 871

the sacred data for genuine being-consciousness, together with the properties which engender the genuine sacred being-impulses of faith, hope, love, and conscience, become gradually isolated and evolve independently and come to be regarded as what is called the subconsciousness 566ff.

Belcultassi began to recall just which impulses evoked which reactions in his body, feelings and thoughts 295

the inner and outer being impulses and manifestations which caused Belcultassi to found that truly great society Akhaldan 294

the trunk of the bull in the emblem of the society Akhaldan means that the factors crystallized in us and which engender in our presences the impulses maleficent for us can be regenerated only by indefatigable labors 310

in Hamolinadir's common presence the factors for the impulses which had passed to him by heredity were not quite atrophied 332

that being-impulse which is proper to arise only in one-natured beings like myself—*Beelzebub* 478

even in me, a being cast in another mold, various being-impulses were engendered by their musical and vocal melodies, and were alternated with an unusual sequence; for instance, my thinking-center engendered in my common presence, let us suppose, the impulse of joy; my feeling-center, the impulse called sorrow; my moving-

IMPULSE

center, the impulse of religiousness, *from* 490-1
two being-impulses on which objective being-morality is chiefly based, and which are called patriarchy, that is, love of family, and organic shame 687

these properties of the organ Kundabuffer which resembled these three sacred impulses became gradually mixed with the latter, with the result that there were crystallized in their psyche the factors for the impulses Faith, Love and Hope, which although similar to the genuine, were nevertheless somehow or other quite distinct 355ff. \ and 1236; *see* KUNDABUFFEB

egoism, the fundamental contributory factor in the gradual crystallization in their general psyche of the data for the arising of still several other quite exclusively-particular being-impulses utterly unbecoming to three-brained beings 379ff.

spectrum of Naloo-osnian-impulses 405-6

maleficent impulses inherent in the Greeks and Romans which have now become being-impulses: the - passion - for - inventing - fantastic-sciences and the passion-for-depravity 423ff.

Concerning:

three personalities and three differently sourced being-impulses 480-1 486-7

impressions 481 1169 1216-7

the members of the club of the Aherentsrof-Legominism 485-6

destruction of other beings 526

Various kinds of impulse:

abnormal 443

benevolent 876-7

IMPULSE

contradictory 42
crescendo 271
evoked by music 490-1
exclusively-particular 379
fundamental 414
genuine 567
gravity-center 487
Individual-impulses in Hasnamuss individuals 405
inner-being-impulses which ought to be under the
 directive of their being-I 1082; *and* 294 540
maleficent 810 423
momentum of 305
normal 422
objective impulse of Divine-Love 124 370
particular 379-80
proper 604
pseudo 424-5
quality and quantity of 1169
requisite 1156
sacrilegious 272
secondary 380 883
giving self-sensations 436
sensed-impulse, *concerning* the Hasnamuss of the
 first kind 408
shameful 627-8
unbecoming 379
undesirable for us 809
Unique-particular being-impulse egoism 380
unnatural 424
unquenchable impulse of desire 1209 1232
and 27 300 1052 1155 1225
Consider also the following impulses and being-
 impulses: adultery, amazement, ambition,
 astonishment, belief, bootlicking, condescension,

INDEPENDENT

conscience, contempt, contrition, conviction, corporate feeling, cowardice, cringing, cunning, curiosity, deceit, desire, disdain, double-facedness, doubt, egoism, envy, existence, faith, gratitude, grief, hate, haughtiness, hope, humility, hypocrisy, impartiality, indignation, initiative, interest, jealousy, joy, love, offence, passion, patriarchality, patronage, pity, pleasure, potency, pride, rapture, regret, religiousness, remorse, respect, sadness, seh>abasement, self-cognizance, self-calming, self-imagination, self-love, self-remorse, self-satisfaction, self-shame, sensing and foreseeing, servility, sexuality, shame, sincerity, slyness, sorrow, submission, sympathy, tenderness, timidity, vanity, vexation

See: FUNCTION, PROPERTY, URGE

INCANTATIONS of Professor Kishmenhof 924-5

INCENSE brought from the monastery of Old Athos 29

INCLINATION 129 406; *see* URGE

INCONGRUITY 1044-5 1080 1217

INDECENT 1029 1035-7

INDEFATIGABLE

labors 810 1099

persistence 1209

"

INDEPENDENT

to be worthy of becoming a particle, though an independent one, of everything existing in the Great Universe 188

INDIA

three separate independent general-cosmic-sources-
of-actualizing 569
active elements 784
arising 761; relatively independent arising 1138
automatic moving from one place to another on
the surface of the given planets 762
being-centers, or localizations 103
three independent kinds of being-mentation 769
centers of gravity 761; temporarily independent
center of gravity 761
concentrations 759 856
temporarily independent crystallizations 761
formations 753 758 760 762-4
relatively - independent - formation - of - the -aggre-
gation-of-microcosmoses 762
functioning, *concerning* the sacred laws 753
individual 765-6 799
three independent individuals on Modiktheo 771
Individuality 398 405 778
of Kesdjanian arisings, *concerning* Irankipaekh 768
spiritualized independent parts 569
Time is self-sufficiently independent 124
Independently: 84 109 124 752 770 772

INDIA 227~5*Ipassim* 186 531; *see* GEMCHENIA,
HINDUSTAN, PEARL-LAND

INDIGNANT

vainly-to-grow-sincerely-indignant 636-7
always to grow indignant at the defects of others
around them 1077
the righteous souls on the holy planet began to be
seriously indignant 1124-5
and 113 223 515

INDIVIDUAL

Indignation: being-impulse of indignation 1170; *and*
115

INDISCRIMINATE indiscriminate-destroyers-of -
the-already-arisen 427

INDIVIDUAL

used throughout in titles, for example, Most High
Most Most Sacred Common Cosmic Individual;
Sacred 82 84 89 104 128 132 175 179 183 235
237-8 249 353 674 695-6 705 715 721 735 738-9
743 772 835 1043 1127 1178; Sacred Individuals
actualized from Above 697-701 782 734 736-7
740

the germ of a sacred Individual 696 698
divine 90

conscious 125

with Pure Reason 239 259

Saint-Individual 246 294-6

Eternal 293-4

responsible 695

highest 733

independent holy 766

separate 126 769

consider also the following titles, for example, Most
Holy, Most High, Very Saintly Cosmic, Most
Very Saintly Omnicosmic, *etc.* 124 126 135 179
234 236 261 264-5 275 347 360-1 405 409-10
583 672 677 695 1106 1162; *and* 1150-1 1160; *see*
ASHIATA SHIEMASH, JESUS CHRIST, MOHAMMED,
MOSES

cosmic independent Individual, such as higher-
being-bodies can become 747; *and* 798-801

more or less conscious relatively independent
separate Individuals 842; *and* 1163

INDIVIDUAL

Eternal-Hasnamussian-individual 325 346 391 405
407 410

Hasnamussian-individual 326 406-9 493 501; *and*
1083

individual-initiatives 377

Individual-impulses 405

individual-being 508

personal-individual being-Dimtzoneero 583

significance 618

dignity 671

collision 755

Reason 763

psyche 819

Individuality:

such is the ordinary average man—an unconscious
slave of the whole entire service to all-universal
purposes, which are alien to his own personal
individuality; but at the same time Great
Nature has given him the possibility of working
also for himself, for his own egoistic individuality,
from 1219

awareness-of-one's-own-individuality 589

degree-of-cognition-of-one's-own-individuality 409

the whole of my individuality 42

degree of self-individuality 386; *see* MARTFOTAI

independent 398 405 778

constancy-of-self-individuality 492

Ego-Individuality 595-6

dual individuality 596 602

if this second being-body has attained to the
required individuality 637

determination of the degrees of individuality 769

those coatings who obtain independent Individu-
ality in the Tetartocosmoses 778

INFAMY

of Makary Kronbernkzion 1180 1136

you are on the threshold of the Being of a responsible being, that is, when every kind of data for those functionings which during the responsible existence of each three-brained being compose his individuality is crystallized and acquires a harmonious tempo in the common functioning—*Beelzebub to Hossein* 1163

being-Autokolizikners or Hoodazbabognari: the results of the persevering actualizing of the striving towards the manifestation of one's own individuality 1167

Lecture Number One: The Variety, According to Law, of the Manifestations of Human Individuality 1189ff.

began to de-perfect their previously established essence-individuality 793

being-individuality 618

and 382 619

see INFLUENCE, SUGGESTIBILITY

INEVITABLE

inevitability of death 1188

The Inevitable Result of Impartial Mentation
1178-S3

INEXACTITUDE

intentional inexactitudes 476

lawful inexactitudes 461-5 475 517 522 ^v.

See DIVERGENCY, ILLOGICAL, OTHERWISES

INFAMY *concerning* fasting: to cut short other lives merely to stuff one's own belly is an infamy
of infamies—*Hertoona* ,1018

INFECTION

INFECTION

of hypocrisy 925

to infect with that maleficent invention they call
sport 436

See DISSEMINATE

INFINITE blending again with the Infinite 945

INFINITESIMAL beings in a glass of water 125-6
132

INFIRMITY lawful-infirmities-of-old-age 364

INFLATION mutual inflation practiced among the
learned beings of new formation 399

INFLUENCE

of the Law-of-Catching-Up 83

laws of the influence of the different planets 288

of the ancient Greeks and Romans; *see* GREECE,
INVENTION, ROMAN

of artists 509

of hypnotism 559

of diabolical suggestion 573

concerning suggestibility: the possibility of acting
exclusively only if it were to find itself constantly
under the influence of another formation similar
to itself 644

of another community 645-6 656

this oily-something which collects in the pores has
a maleficent influence on the general functioning
of the whole planetary body 648

it has already become natural, and as it were
according to law, always either to influence

INFORMATION

another or to find oneself under the influence of others 654

not subject to what are called painful influences from any external cosmic factors whatsoever 768
concerning education 816

quality-of-reciprocal-influences 863

concerning customs of the Toosooly Kurds for purifying themselves of evil influences 1027

to exist and not be under the influence of those local radiations which are formed owing to surrounding beings which act harmfully on the subjectively natural inner forces of every being 1042

mutual 1067 1122

Pooloodjistius' observations on the concentrations, the methods of studying their mutual influence, and the significance of these influences themselves 1122f.

The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man—Makary Kronbernkzion's Boolmarshano 1132ff.
concerning the notion of Good and Evil 1140

INFLUENZA Spanish 572 960; *see* DISEASE

INFORMED

well-informed Reason 485

informed people 1234

INFORMATION

in most cases concerning these questions, just these ordinary three-brained beings, who acquire information about every kind of genuine cosmic fact exclusively only thanks to their being-Partkdolg-duty, are more competent than any

INFORMATION

- of the Angels or Cherubim with their prepared Being 1160
- concerning* Ashiata Shiemash 347-8
- empty 874
- gradually evaporated 778
- ephemeral 1208
- fantastic - information - learned - by - them - parrotlike 638; *and* 394 682
- miscellaneous 541
- new 1170
- partial 808
- the quintessence of the information 1170
- real 786
- totality of information 857
- the - totality - of - the - information - concerning - the - special - question - thoroughly - cognized - by - perfected-Reason 841
- true 367 842-3 848 858 857 901-2 1122; see TRUTH
- transmission of information by initiates 349-51 456 458-61; see LEGOMINISM
- useful 460 466 521
- vacuous unverified information 323
- you can now be given that information, *concerning* the law of ninefoldness—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 841
- Beelzebub Explains to His Grandson the Significance of the Form and Sequence Which He Chose for Expounding the Information Concerning Man* 1161-72
- Concerning:*
 - past events, epochs 331 349-51 462 517 1047 1143
 - these ill-fated three-brained beings 1162
 - the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-understanding 1166-70
 - events proceeding on the holy planet 1128

INITIATE

the information we call knowledge 1208

and 1047 1135 1143

See EDUCATION, KNOWLEDGE

INHERENCY

abnormal 526

of cunning wiseacring 853

hereditary 822

human 20

inalienable 1234

requisite 758

unbecoming to three-brained beings 808

and 38 824 760 853 1071 1135

Inherent:

it has already become inherent in them quickly-to-forget what they perceive 560

properties inherent in them which engender in them the genuine sacred being-impulses of faith, hope, love and conscience, *concerning* the sub-consciousness 566

passions 817

INHERITANCE

maleficent prepared 418; *and* 424-5

and 292 803 312 497 587 824 969 1042 1051 1184

See HEREDITY

INITIATE

really meritorious beings, who have themselves received their information from similar meritorious beings 351

in former times, those who had acquired in their presences almost equal objective data which could be sensed by other beings 850

INITIATIVE

this word is used there now in two senses: in one sense, those who by their personal conscious labors and intentional sufferings acquire objective merits which can be sensed by other beings and which evoke trust and respect; and in the other sense, those who belong to criminal gangs and who have as their chief aim to steal from those around them only essence-values, *from* 350

first-degree-initiated-beings who were called Great Initiates, *concerning* Ashiata Shiemash 871ff.

first-degree-initiates 371 454-5

All-the-Rights-Possessing-Initiates-according-to-the-renewed-rules-of-the-Most-Saintly-Ashiata-Shiemash 454

initiated beings 456-7 587 854

transmission by 349-51 456 458-61; *see* LEGOMIN-ISM

passed by inheritance to 587

initiates-of-art 462 518

genuine 841 843 848 853

Chai-Yoo was destined for a candidate of what is called first-degree-of-initiate 854

and 342 349 366-7 370 387 422

Initiation: 38

INITIATIVE

man is a being who can do, and to do means to act consciously and by one's own initiative 1202

initiative-of-constatation 164

individual-initiatives 877

no initiative or ableness of their own 498

personal-subjective-initiative 617

impulses of essence-initiative 1081

INNER

the-power-to-manifest-by-his-own-initiative 1185
and 500 594 621 1220

INJURY moral 483

Injuring: 1172

INJUSTICE what first seemed to them an injustice
coming from Above 1124; *see* JUST

INKIRANOODEL incredible sufferings experi-
enced on the planet Eternal-Retribution by
Eternal-Hasnamuss-individuals 410

INKLIAZANIKSHANAS blood circulations, *con-*
cerning hypnotism 564

INKOZARNO the state called Sacred Inkozarno
160-1

INNER

inner, abnormal being-self-appreciation 513

inner-communal-organization 404

condition 38

content 16 492 1049

essence 541

self-evaluation 324

experience 1213

experiencings 540; inner-being-experiencing 165

feeling 876-7

subjectively natural inner forces 1042

functioning 310 503 1135

inner god named Self-Love 1016; evil-inner-God,
self<calming 609 624 782 1060 1144

inner real I 997

INSAPALNIAN

impulse 540 876; inner-being-impulse 877 1082
the value-of-their-inner-insignificance, 227
Interchange-of-substances 172
laughter 135 1080
life 23 289 992 1195 1214 1216 1233
manifestations 839
overlord 609
presence 513 515
psyche 239 1181
relations 509
self-respect 310
satisfaction 1185
struggle 842 1229
swagger 1042
thoughts 594
world 289 558

Inner and outer: ••<

conditions 864 1122 1232
being-existence 884
being-impulses 294
factors for the perceiving of corresponding impressions 817
functionings 810
manifestations 458 538
purity 948

INSAPALNIAN

Insapalnian-cosmic-concentrations 470
planet 471

INSECT *see* ANTS, COCKROACH, CRICKET, FLEA, FLY,
LICE, MOTH, PARASITE

INSIGNIFICANCE the value-of-their-inner-insignificance 227

INSTINCT

INSINCERE to teach and to suggest to their children how to be insincere and deceitful, *concerning education* 378

INSTABILITY the theme of HamoUnadir's report, the Instability-of-Human-Reason 335

INSTINCT,,

I: the compound result of, consciousness, sub-consciousness, and instinct—*Mal-el-El and Xenophon* 38; *and* 295

mechanical 88

anima} 56-7 955

quickness-of-instinct 857

sane instinct to believe in reality 938

organic 1209

being-instinct 86; *and* 272

Instinctive:

sensing-of-reality 134 1046; instinctive-sensing-of-reality-ih-its-real-light 637; *see* SENSE

conviction 303

instinctive-shame 417

need to perceive every kind of new shock 506

perception 532

instinctive-automatic-habits 642; habits 654 656

sensing of certain cosmic truths 736 1073; *and* 334

instinctive and intentional striving for perfecting 782

feeling 858

Instinctively:

the being-function called instinctively-to-sense-cosniic-truths 334

showing respect and sympathy to every form of being 878

INSTINCTO-TEREBELNIAN

the maleficence for themselves of any of their
manifestations can be sensed instinctively 947
women-females, or prostitutes always instinctively
and half consciously try to get away to some
other country 985
and 227 801 1212

INSTINCTO-TEREBELNIAN that is, a Reason
which functions only from corresponding shocks
from without 235

INSTITUTE Institute-for-the-Harmonious-Deve-
lopment-of-Man 1187 1189 1201-3 1231

INSTRUARIAN nervous 1077

INSTRUCTION mutual 1214

INSULT insulting to their dignity, *concerning* the
three-brained beings Hassein called slugs 94-5;
and 214

INTEGRAL gravity - center - vibrations - from - the -
common-integral-vibration, *concerning* the white
ray 469ff. 475

INTELLIGENTSIA 17 1080-1 1191

INTELLIGENTSICS 1082-3 1085-7 1090

INTENSITY

of being-self-consciousness necessary for every
being 191

INTENTION

intense being-experiencings 784
intense work in purifying themselves 801
intensively 1166

INTENTION

the Author's intention in the *First Series*: to destroy, mercilessly, without any compromises whatsoever, in the mentation and feelings of the reader, the beliefs and views, by centuries rooted in him, about everything existing in the world v cognized 569 781-3

conscious 785

Beelzebub's intended theme 1164

it is necessary, with an intention issuing from one's own initiative and persistence, and sustained by one's own efforts, that is to say, not by another's will but by one's own, to obtain the eradication from one's presence of the fixed consequences of certain properties of the organ Kundabuffer, as well as of the predisposition to those consequences 1220

and 25

Intentional:

manifestations 39

fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty 145; *and* 825

intentional-suffering 242; conscious labors and intentional sufferings, *used throughout*; see conscious LABOR, PARTKDOLG-DUTY, SUFFER >.

suffering of special form, of the Self-tamers 257ff.

labors of Ashiata Shiemash 423

inexactitudes 476

help 537

striving for perfecting 782

INTENTION

together with the cessation of the intentional absorption of these definite cosmic substances necessary for the arising and existence of higher being-parts, there disappeared from their common presences not only the striving itself for perfection but also the possibility of what is called intentional contemplativeness, which is just the principal factor for the assimilation of those sacred cosmic substances 783

and **25**

Intentionally:

one special being-property which can be acquired by beings only intentionally by means of being-Partkdolg-duty 179

Individuals intentionally actualized from Above 853; *see* ABOVE

the new form of existence intentionally implanted in them by Ashiata Shiemash himself 380

he has lost the possibility of intentionally directing the parts of his planetary body 442

lawful inexactitudes **461** 478

resting 480

producing consonants for their speech 496

intentionally-actualized-Mdnel-In 754

absorbed and consciously digested in one's presence 808

disturbing conditions for Makary Kronbernk-zion's denying-part **1131**

made being-efforts 1200

they always and in everything intentionally assist every one of the rising generation to perceive impressions only from the abnormally artificial 567f.

and **25** **216**

INTESTINES

INTERCHANGE Interchange-of-substances 172;
see EXCHANGE

INTERCOURSE

verbal 92 931

sound-manifesting-mutual intercourse 581

INTEREST

absurd 95

they become interested only in what they often see
or often hear about, and then this interest stifles
all other being-necessities in them, and it will
always seem obvious to them that what interests
them at the given moment is just the very thing
that makes the world go round 875

an impulse of interest to acquaint myself specially
with the question of the terrestrial education
of children 1030 ,

tense interest and rapt attention 1176

INTERIOR *see* EXTERIOR, INNER

INTERNAL *see* EXTERNAL, INNER

INTERPLANETARY communication 90 110

INTERSPACIAL spheres 270

INTERSYSTEM intersystem ship Karnak 1160

INTERVAL *see* GAP ,

INTESTINES

for the strings of the Dzendvokh 837

for the strings of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 849 852

intestinal tract 787

INTONATION

INTONATION

pronounce it not only aloud, but even very distinctly and with a full, as the ancient Toulous-ites defined it, wholly-manifested-intonation 3
not proper to his own voice 165
intoned 1183
see UTTER

INTRAPLANETARY

kingdom 63
sur- and intraplanetary process 153
metals 174
intraplanetary-minerals 229
and surplanetary arisings and decompositions 471
see FORMATION

INTROJECTED the organ Kundabuffer was introduced into them 468

INVENTION

Gornahoor Harharkh's 154ff.
Konuzion's 216ff. 342 700 822 824
Beelzebub's 182-24>8*passim* 220 247
Lentrohamsanin's 390-4>03*passim*
American and non-American, designed just to produce stupor 693
being-invention 154
Maleficent inventions:
of the Greeks and Romans 424-7 436-7
of the Germans 427
sport 432
women's haircuts 689-90
concerning God 777; *consider also* 694

INVOLUTION

bon ton, *concerning* sex 1035

fashion 1043

high houses 1049

and 208

INVESTIGATION

psycho-physico-astrological 8

of the Most High Commission 82

of Beelzebub 294 531 540 1129 1136

of the four personalities 1191

INVISIBLE

we had the possibility of making our ship Occasion invisible to their organs of perception of visibility, but we could not annihilate its presence, and without this it could not remain stationary on the water from the constant danger that their ships might bump into it 528

spirits 1143

Devils 1144

caps-of-in visibility 217f. 220 955

INVOLUTION

the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun Absolute itself, from the blending of these three independent forces into one, and during its further involutions it is correspondingly changed, in respect of what is called the Vivifyingness of Vibrations according to its passage through the Stopinders of the fundamental common-cosmic sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 139

of being-Exioehary or sperm 809

IRANAN

evolution/involution 87 123 137-8 171 175 388
470-1 571 650 758-9 789 793 808 848 851 867
and 809

Involutionary: 793 809-10 1230

involutionary/evolutionary 426 761 784 854 1231
see EVOLUTION

IRANAN a very remote continent later called
Ashhark, now called Asia 209 212

IRANIRANUMANGE

all the results of the evolution and involution of
these active elements, actualizing the Trogo-
autoegocratic principle of existence of every-
thing existing in the Universe by means of
reciprocal feeding and maintaining each other's
existence, produce the common-cosmic process
Iraniranumange, or what objective science calls
common-cosmic-exchange-of-substances 759; *see*

EXCHANGE, TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

and 763 774-5 792 824-5 856 1148 1164

IRANKIPAEKH such formations of the Most
Most Sacred substances as can exist and be
independent of Kesdjanian arisings and at the
same time not be subject to painful influences
from any external cosmic factors whatsoever 768

IRANSAMKEEP not-to-give-oneself-up-to-those-
of - one's - associations - resulting - from - the - func-
tioning-of-only-one-or-another-of-one's^brains
445

IRODOHAHOON policeman 483-4

ISLAND

IRON bricks of iron for the Tower of Babylon 337

IRRESISTIBLE

urge to do things not as others do them 30

irresistible - urge - for - the - periodic - destruction-of-
each-other's-existence 387

third Naloo-osnian-impulse: the irresistible in-
clination to destroy the existence of other
breathing creatures 406

IRRITABLE 972

ISCHMETCH, Ishmesch or Ishmesh

and when they reach this state of the sacred
Ischmetch and the Reason of their highest part
is already perfected up to the required gradation
of the sacred measure of Reason; then in the
first place, the process of the sacred Rascoarno
may also proceed with them, but only by their
own wish; and secondly, their highest being-
body is taken directly to the holy planet
Purgatory 1148-9

and 437 470

ISHIAS 960

ISKOLOONIZINERNLY or Isklolunitsinernly

blissfully-delightfully or beautifully-delightfully
746 8*01

ISLAND

a larger island where existed our Mister God 216ff.
Balakhanira, situated on the west of Atlantis,
concerning Caesarian operations 1054

ISM

ISM 382 523 576; *see* DOX

ISOLATION

of the beings of Balakhanira 1054

of the inner life of each individual man 1214

Isolated:

place of the Self-tamers 257

the sacred data for being-consciousness become isolated 566

ISOLIAZSOKHLANNESS the condition of a hermetically closed sphere 839

ISPAHAN a locality in Persia 596

ISSI-NOORA our ancient great prophet who said that an individual is not responsible for his manifestations only when in death agony—Had/i-Asvatz-Troov 900

IT

it has become aware in me 586

in me it began to think 1162

ITALIAN a certain Italian abbott, Pedrini 573

Italians: 434-5 677; *see* ROMAN

ITCH

a strong almost unbearable itch, *concerning* an all-universal life principle 37

a process called itching, *concerning* Moordoorten 1006

the disease Mister Onanson called writing itch 1052; *consider also* 7

JEALOUS

ITOKLANOZ or Itoklanos

then Nature Herself was compelled gradually to actualize the presences of these three-brained beings according to the second principle, namely, Itoklanos, that is, to actualize them in the same way in which She actualizes one-brained and two-brained beings in order that the equilibrium of the vibrations required according to quality and quantity should be attained 131

the seven actualizations 488

and 306 437-9 440-1 445 505 560 570 1050

See FOOLASNITAMNIAN

IVORY 75 834 836 1061 1137

J

JACKAL 697; *see* PECK

JACKASS you Jericho jackass 21

JAM not-life-but-free-jam—*Mullah Nassr Eddin*
433

JEALOUS 1096

Jealous)^:

shameful impulse 627

JERICHO

the consequences of the properties of the organ
Kundabuffer which are called envy, greed and
jealousy 1048-9
impulses of jealousy and envy of all those higher
than themselves 1114

JERICHO

you Jericho jackass 21
the action of the organ Kundabuffer began to
develop like-a-Jericho-trumpet-in-crescendo—
Mullah Nassr Eddin 89

JERUSALEM 707-8

JESUS CHRIST

Divine Teacher and Sacred Individual sent from
Above 99 701-4 706 708-9 733-43 1002-3 1009
1015-7 1035 1232
the teaching of Jesus Christ, that is, the religion
and teaching upon which the highest Individuals
placed great hopes 733; *see* TEACHING
the sacred process Almznoshinoo was produced on
his body Kesdjan 735ff.

JEW 941 1038

Jewish:

faith 545
youths 707-8 733
nationality 708
and 919

Judaic:

ancient customs 1009
doctrine 1002-3
religion 1003 1009
teachings, people 1009

JUDAS

Judaic-Essenian manuscript, *concerning* fasting
1016

JOHN

Gospel of Johnnie 99

John Thomas 343

the Pharaoh John Geoffrey 635

JOKE

with what may the Devil not joke? 105

concerning zevrocrats and aristocrats: the most we
can say is that they are simply jokes of nature—
Mullah Nassr Eddin 1087-8

Joking: 43

JOURNALIST 942

JOY

a clearly perceptible thrill of joy and unconcealed
satisfaction proceeded among all those present
1176

the struggle constantly proceeding in the Universe
between joy and sorrow 372

impulse of joy 491 1163

emanations of joy 586

all three-brained beings always await the mani-
festations of the action of the cosmic law
Solioonensius with impatience and joy 622

being-joy 1163

and 79 126 387

JUDAS

the devoted and favorite Apostle initiated by
Jesus Christ Himself 739

JUDGE

Judas, now a Saint, manifested himself and rendered his great objective service for which terrestrial three-brained beings of all subsequent generations should be grateful 741
and 740 742

JUDGE 537 691

Judgment:

the Judgment Seat Above, whence Objective justice proceeds 27
the-Day-of-Judgment 217
the awful Judgment of the Lord God 1232
being-judgments 567

JUGGLER the various Hasnamussian manipulations of stock-jugglers 1070

JUST

all the functionings of the planetary body and the body itself are the chief parts of a being, but the separate functionings as well as the whole of this body itself without other of the spiritualized parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic formation, conscious of nothing, and therefore, on the basis of what you once called the common universal pillar of Justice, each spiritualized part of a being must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious part and not require of it more than it is able to give 1171

the always and in everything just Heropass 132
humaneness 594

it often happens that while existing together, destiny, for any separate individual in the process of his personal existence, turns out for him

JUSTIFICATION

personally to be absolutely unjust, but for all the others existing together with him, there are obtained from this in the objective sense, an abundance of just fruits 908

Just Mother Nature 1231

in order to be in reality a just and good altruist it is inevitably required first of all to be an out and out egoist 1236

and 201 1086-7 1097

Justice:

Objective Justice 27 1117

in the name of Justice 115 345

Justice demands 130 581 617 629

pillar of Justice 1117 1171

In the Opinion of Beelzebub, Man's Understanding of Justice Is for Him in the Objective Sense an Accursed Mirage 1119-44

and 17 288 1172

JUSTIFICATION

for the justification of their own egoistic aims 697
degree - of-justification - of- the- sense -and- aim- of-
their-existence 769; and 791

Justifier: 1126

K

KAFIRIAN 675

KAFIRISTAN Uneano, country of the Amazons
690

KAIALANA a holyday 622

KAIMON capital city of Pearl-land 229 248

KAHKETEENIAN wine drunk with Karapet of
Tiflis 46

KAL-DA-ZAKH-TEE *see* KLDATZACHT

KALIANJESH being-snakes on whose skins a well-
preserved ancient Sumerian manuscript was
inscribed 1094

KALKALI

maleficent Kalkali 577

being-Kalkali, that is, essential strivings 576

KALKIANS the ancient Kalkians listened to the
predictions of their sacred Pythoness 102

KALMAN solar system 65; *see* KHALMIAN

KARAPET

KALMANUIOR by his attainments, Hadji-Asvatz-Troov was already Kalmanuior, that is, a three-brained being of that planet with whom it is not forbidden us from Above to be frank 901

KALNOKRANONIS something resembling a glass bell on the deck of the Karnak 55

KALTAAN meeting place 186-7 219 674-5; *see*
CAFE

KALTUSARA their ableness of normal being-mentation is step by step distorted and finally transformed almost into a Kaltusara 450

KALUNOM now known as Black Death 960

KALYAN of Mullah Nassr Eddin 598

KALZANOOARNIAN trace, *concerning* Makary Kronbernkzion 1136

KANIL-EL-NORKEL a sincere and honest learned being, a Moor, who with Pythagoras founded the Club of the Adherents-of-Legominism 455

KARABAGHIAN ass or donkey bred in- the Caucasus 1068 1090

KARAKOON Black-sands, a district 185

KARAPET of Tiflis 45-50

KARATAS

KARATAS planet where Beelzebub had his arising
51-2

Concerning:

time 121 128

Zirlikners 206 540ff. 1120-1

Keschapmartnian beings 770-1

continuation of one's species 795-6

and 176 205 264 524 658 707 830 847 856 1144 1146
1164 1180

KARATSIAG fat on abstaining monks 809

KARDEC Mr. Alan Kardec and the all-universal
principle of living 85

KARNAK

trans-space ship; *see also* Chapters iv and v for two
systems of space ships

is the wear and tear of the parts of our ship's
machinery worth while for the sake of ending our
journey a little sooner? 58

and 51 54-5 56-65 108 152 176 528-4 657-9 742
744 917-8 1054 1144 1160-1 1165 1178-4 1178
1181

KAROONA *concerning* the form of beings on Mars
61

KARTOTAKHNIAN HILLS *concerning* Moor-
doorten 1005

KASHIMAN soil 838-9 1133-4

KERBALAI-AZIS-NUARAN

KASHIREITLEER Lentrohamsanin's book made
from buffalo hides 391 395 398 400 402; *see* BOOK

KASHMANOON Sands, *concerning* the third great
catastrophe 185

KASNIK upper deck 55

KASOAAJY a fairy tale 702

KATOSHKIHYDOORAKI Self-tamers 258

KAZI Turkish and Persian magistrates 1089-90

KAZNOOKIZKERNIAN that is, with law-con-
formable gradualness 1172

KEESOOKESSCHOR quarter notes on the Lav-
Merz-Nokh 852

KEEZIAK fuel used by the gypsies 1025

KEFAL dried fish 434

KELLI-E-OFOO Martian note 1149

KELNUANIAN the Kelnuanian Council instituted
the custom of fasting in the Christian religion
1016-7 1022

KERBALAI-AZIS-NUARAN a dervish friend of
Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 882-5 888 890 893 909

KERIA-CHI

KERIA-CHI river on which the city Gob was situated 207 265

KERKOOLNONARNIAN - actualization The-obtaining-of-the-required-totality-of-vibrations-by-adaptation 144

KERNEL

there is everything in it except the core or even the kernel—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 322
the kernel of their essence, their own I 1231

KESBAADJI puppet shows 479

KESCHAPMARTNIAN

those Keschapmartnian three-brained beings, the formation of whose Exioehary for the purpose of creating a new being must obligatorily proceed in the presences of two distinct independent sexes 278

nearly half-beings, owing to which the completing process of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh does not proceed at the present time through us or through your favorites, the three-brained beings of the planet Earth, exactly as it proceeded in Polormedekhtic beings 771

and 106 275 271% 288 392 691 770-1 1131

KESDJAN the higher being-body Kesdjan 1106;
see BODY

Kesdjanian:

arising 766 768

Kesdjanian-result-outside-of-me, or godson 1152
1155 1159

father 1154

KHRITOFALMONOFARAB

KESKESTASANTNIAN-firm-surf ace of Mars 266

KESSHAH cabin of space-ship 917 1161

KEVA mastic or chewing gum 646-7 652-3 655

KEZMARAL a quadruped 837

KHABOOR-CHOOBOOR confusion about Purgatory 804

KHAIVANSANANSAKS 713

KHAIZARIAN bastourma 13 917

KHALMIAN solar system 657; *see* KALMAN

KHANATE

Kilmantooshian 982-3

Ferghanian 1093

KHENIONIAN goats 820; *see* GOAT

KHEVSOORY community of the Caucasus 1114

KHLARFOGO a solar system from which the planet Remorse-of-Conscience was separated 798-9

KHORASSANIAN donkey 193 1090

KHRH workshop on Saturn 153-4 157

KHRITOFALMONOFARAB Iodine 830-1

KILMANTOOSHIAN

KILMANTOOSHIAN Khanate 982-8

KILPRENO approximately an hour 56 62

KIMESPAI name for Anulios meaning Never-
Allowing-One-to-Sleep-in-Peace 85; *see* ANULIOS

KINDRED Kindred-vibrations 144 471
Kindredness: of impressions 486

KING

of Egypt 634ff.

of Mars, Toof-Nef-Tef 1147ff.

Nokhan, historical flea-bitten king 1079

on Saturn, Harahrahhroohry 150

Solomon 1009 1112-3

sound-producing instrument named King 854-5
and 887 613 1078

see APPOLIS, KONUZION, PERSIA

KING-TOO-TOZ a certain genuine learned being,
King-Too-Toz, who, on the basis of the principles
of the construction of the middle part of the
apparatus Alla-attapan named Dzendvokh,
propounded a very detailed theory under the
name evolution and involution of vibrations and
for the confirmation of this theory of his he made
a special elucidatory apparatus which he called
Lav-Merz-Nokh 848; *and* 849 851 853 866

KINSHIP of class by number of vibrations 964

KINSMEN 90 109 114-5

KNOWLEDGE

KIRGHIZES Asian race 1093

KIRKISTCHERI North of Tikliamish 318

KIRMANKSHANA planet of the hermit Harnatoolkpararana 1179

KIRMININASHA Saint and genuine Messenger from Above 246

KISHMENHOF Professor 923-t

KLANANOIZUFARAB cosmic substance 880

KLDATZACHT, Kldazacht or Kal-da-zakh-tee night 122; darkness 136; *and* 61

KLIAN-of-the-mountains 675

KLINTRANA measure of distance 532

KMALKANATONASHACHERMACHER expression of Mullah Nassr Eddin 805

KNANEOMENY or veritable mares in the spring —*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1110

KNOWING Reason-of-knowing contrasted with the Reason-of-understanding 1166-9

KNOWLEDGE

you, at your age, should have an exhaustive knowledge and understanding about this holy planet—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 744

KNOWLEDGE

it is necessary for the three-brained beings of your planet to have knowledge-of-being, and any information, even if true, gives to beings in general only mental knowledge, which always serves as a means to diminish their possibilities of acquiring this knowledge-of-being 902

there were several who with a sincerity proceeding from their separate spiritualized parts strove for High Knowledge only with the aim of self-perfection 454

the impulse of the desire for knowledge assists the better perception and even the closer understanding of the essence of any object on which the attention might be concentrated 27

Lentrohamsanin had absolutely no Being in regard to this information or knowledge which he had acquired 394

all-round knowledge of oneself 1209

being-love-of-knowledge 228

desire for 46

destroyed 119 399

fragments-of-knowledge 465 492 517

genuine 326 843 848

information of this kind of knowledge evaporated 778; *see* INFORMATION

love of knowledge 14; being-love-of-knowledge 228

objective 300 1120 1169-70

official-knowledge 317

real 633

special branches of scientific knowledge 859

subjective 1169

true 459-60 462 494 843 848 947; *see* TRANSMISSION, TRUTH

KORITESNOKHNIAN

Concerning:

grammarians 14

law of typicality 560

pure waking state of consciousness 24

the real psyche of beings 104

and 162 1166ff.

KOFENSHARNIAN the Moon and Anulios have
become Kofensharnian 181

KOLBANA disease now called tabes 960

KOLENIAN LOORS a tribe of gypsies 1024-6

KOLHIDIOUS Caspian Sea 184 186 205-7

KOLHIDSHISSI Caucasus 184

KONDOOR the planet Earth and the comet
,^\$ndoor collided 82; *and* 179 672

KONUZION King Konuzion, a subsequent saint
who invented morality 842; *and* 212-20*passim*
700 822 824

KOORFOORISTANIAN Koorfooristanian panta-
loons—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 863

KOORKALAI capital of Tikliamish 184 186 190
201-2 204 219 665 670 674-5

KORITESNOKHNIAN sight proper to the pre-
sences of one and two-brained beings 305-6

KORKAPTILNIAN

KORKAPTILNIAN

thought tapes, sequential series of Teleoghinooras
or materialized being-ideas 293-4

see BOOK, sooBPTAKALKNiAN contemplation

KORKOLANS *concerning* the law of association 15

KREEMBOOLAZOOMARA the Sacred Kreem-
boolazoomara, means of existing in atmo-
sphereless spaces 168

KRENTONALNIAN-revolutions *concerning* the
process of falling and catching up 121-2 128 253
288

KRHRRHIHIRHI dynamo 155; *see* LIFECHAKAN

KRILNOMOLNIFARAB Chlorine 830-1

KRISHNATKHARNA a Saint and messenger of
our Endlessness, intentionally actualized from
Above 724-5 732

KROAHNS sacrificial offerings 639-40

KRONBERNKZION, MAKARY a pending saint,
author of the Boolmarshano and member of the
society Akhaldan 1127-33 1136-8 1140; *see*
EVIL, GOOD

KRONBOOKHON capital of Nievia and birth-
place of Lentrohamsanin 892-3 400-1

KUNDABUFFER

KSHELTARNA His Self-Keepness the Arch-
seraph Ksheltarna, the Great Observer of the
movements of all the concentrations of the
Megalocosmos 1121; *see* ANGEL

KSHERKNARA the sacred state of all-brained-
balanced - being - perceptiveness into which
Ashiata Shiemash brought his body 354

KSHTATSAVACHT daylight 122 136

KSVAZNELL or inciting one against the other
719-20

KTULNOTZ hearth box of the Kurds 1027

KULNABO *concerning* Moordoorten 1004-6

KUNDABUFFER

that something accursed for them 1162

the sacred members of this Most High Commission
then reasoned that if the said mechanical instinct
in these biped three-brained beings should
develop towards the attainment of Objective
Reason—as usually occurs—then it might quite
possibly happen that they would prematurely
comprehend the real cause of their arising and
existence and make a great deal of trouble; in
view of this, the Most High Commission then
decided among other things provisionally to
implant into the common presences of the three-
brained beings there a special organ with a
property such that, first, they should perceive
reality topsy-turvy and, secondly, that every

KUNDABUFFER

repeated impression from outside should crystallize in them data which would engender factors for evoking in them sensations of pleasure and enjoyment, *from 88; and 1222*

two views *concerning* the removal of this organ 89
249-50 673

two basic kinds of religious-teachings, one Hasnamussian, the other founded upon detailed instructions preached by Messengers from Above, sent for the purpose of aiding three-brained beings in destroying in their presences the crystallized consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, *from 233; and 674*

almost all of your favorites wished and began to strive with all their spiritualized being-parts to have in their ordinary waking-consciousness the Divine genuine objective conscience, and began to work upon themselves under the guidance of initiates and priests of the brotherhood Heechtvori, sent out by Ashiata Shiemash, in order to have the possibility of completely removing from themselves, perhaps forever, the maleficent consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, both those personally acquired and those passed to them by heredity, *from 374*

when it became clear that thanks to the unforeseeingness of certain Most-High-Sacred-Cosmic-Individuals, the results of the consequences of the organ Kundabuffer, invented and later removed by these sacred Individuals, began to become crystallized in the common presences of these unfortunate three-brained beings, thanks to which it became almost impossible for them

KUNDABUFFER

correctly to become perfected to the Being, which three-brained beings ought to have, then our Abundantly Loving Common Father condescended to actualize sometimes in the common presences of certain of them, wherever they may arise, the germ of a sacred Individual, so that these latter being completely formed up to responsible age and acquiring Reason in the conditions which had already become fixed in the general process of the existence of the three-brained beings of this planet, should become aware of reality and indicate to the surrounding beings similar to themselves, how they ought, with the Reason present in them, to guide the process of the functioning of their separate spiritualized parts, in order in this way to decrystallize the already crystallized consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, and also to succeed in destroying in themselves the predisposition to new crystallizations 695-6

the sole means now for the saving of the beings of the planet Earth would be to implant again into their presences a new organ, an organ like Kundabuffer—*Beelzebub's concluding chord* 1183

the chief difficulty in the way of liberation from whole entire slavery consists in this, that it is necessary, with an intention issuing from one's own initiative and persistence, and sustained by one's own efforts, that is to say, not by another's will but by one's own, to obtain the eradication from one's presence both of the already fixed consequences of certain properties of that something in our forefathers called the organ

KUNDABUFFER

Kundabuffer, as well as of the predisposition to those consequences which might again arise 1219-20

the particularity of the action of the consequences of the properties of the said organ on the common psyche of people consists just in this that, thanks to it, there does not arise among most contemporary people—these three-brained beings in whom were placed all the hopes and expectations of our Creator, as possible servers of higher purposes—the cognition of any of these genuine terrors, and also that it enables them peacefully to carry on their existence in unconscious fulfillment of what was foreordained, but in the service only of Nature's nearest immediate aims, as they have meanwhile lost, on account of their unbecoming abnormal life, any possibility of serving higher purposes 1222

cocaine has an effect on the psyche surprisingly similar to that which the famous organ Kundabuffer had on their ancestors; the German inventors became colleagues of the Great Angel Looisos only by chance 430

Consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer:

the following are some of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer: arrogance, the need to provoke astonishment in others, bragging, cunning, the vice of eating, egoism, envy, hate, imagination, jealousy, lying, offensiveness, partiality, pride, sandoor or wishing the death or weakness of others, self-conceit, self-love, swagger, vanity

they later began to pass by heredity from genera-

KUSMA PROUTKOFF

tion to generation 105 286-7 854 858 864 874
678 694 1059 1220-1

crystallized consequences of the properties of the
organ Kundabuffer 85 88-9 104 111 114 118 230
238 237-9 241 243 276 324 326 338 347 354-9
368-4 874-9 394 468 493 500-1 512 521 625 629
641 663 673 694-6 700 719 751 782 815 844 855
857 1059 1073

And: 90-1 *Ill-9passim* 131 280-50*passim* 258 261
297 825 845 853-64pam'm 437 516 562 570 578
623 674 701 704 715 721 724 732 740 788 810 819
842 902 1048 1070 1092 1108 1117 1162 1183
1220-11288 1286

KUNDALINA confused with Kundabuffer 250

KUPAITARIAN Kupaitarian-part-of-their-body
502

KURD

philosopher Atarhakh 1094; *see* ATARNAKH
Toosooy Kurds 1026-8
Transcaucasian Kurd 19-24
the tones of Kurd words 18

KURDISTAN country 1096

KURLANDTECH country in the middle of Asia
366

KUSMA PROUTKOFF interpreter of Russian
wisdom comparable to Mullah Nassr Eddin 1115

L

LABEL 317 862 923-4

LABOR

all the labors and results of the First-Sacred-Cause
of everything that exists 1158

Only-he-may -enter-here-who-puts-himself-in-the-
position - of - the - other - results - of - my - labors—
*words placed over the chief entrance of the holy
planet Purgatory* 1164

By Thy Unprecedented Labors Thou Hast Given
Us The Beginning Of Our Arisings—*the Hymn to
our Endlessness* 1174

conscious labors and intentional sufferings 292 322
350 384 409 485 563 808 842 851 865 1049 1106
1131 1178; conscious labors and intentional
suffering 773 792 1107; *see* PARTKDOLG-DUTY,
SUFFERING

The conscious labors of:

Ashiata Shiemash 388 390; *consider also*, those
holy consciously-suffering-labors which the
Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash intentionally
actualized 345

Asiman 969ff.

Beelzebub 1120

Buddha 249

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 841

Makary Kronbernkzion 1131

Theophany and other learned men 820-1

LABORATORY

three-brained beings, to decipher the information
hidden in sacred dances 519

The saintly labors of:

Ashiata Shiemash 388 390-416

Saint Lama 706 720

Saint Venoma 67

Also:

human labor 8

labored and suffered for our comfort and welfare
76-7

indefatigable labors, represented in the symbol of
the society Akhaldan 310

Lentrohamsanin's speech 396-7

intense and strenuous labors of Beelzebub 585

persistent labors of some members of the society
Akhaldan 587

Most Great Labors of Ashiata Shiemash 698

the inexpressible, consciously suffering labors of
the higher-being parts 805

persevering 818

long impartial labors of various representatives of
medicine 982

the impartial, unselfish, indefatigable and truly
philanthropic labors of the members of the
society, The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All 1092
1099

the almost superhuman labor of Gurdjieff
1187

incredible being-labors of members of the society
Akhaldan 300

LABORATORY Beelzebub's search for a chemical
laboratory in which he intended to proceed with
special experiments on several deeply concealed

LAMA

aspects of their ever the same strange psyche
603-8

LAMA Saint Lama, Teacher and Genuine Messenger
from our Endlessness, who was the last Sacred
Individual to appear among the beings of Tibet
264 701 705-6 715 720-1 724-6 732-3

LAMB

owner-of-lambs, theatrical producer 504
shorn 691
as pacific as little butter lambs 972

LAMP 154 168 1041 1153

LAND Land-of-Beneficence 232; *see* PEARL-LAND

LANGUAGE

the Author discusses which language he shall use,
German, Russian, English, Greek, 9-14; in the
present case I shall write partly in Russian and
partly in Armenian; in any case, no matter what
language I shall use, always and in everything,
I shall avoid what I have called the bon ton
literary language 14; *and* 17 21 23

the language of Beelzebub 56

representatives who met to select a common
planetary language, but rejected Greek, Latin
and Esperanto, *from* 532-6; *and* 661-2 698

and this comparatively petty planet continues to
remain as Mullah Nassr Eddin says, a thousand-
tongued hydra 536

the society The-Earth-Is-EquaJly-Free-for-All

LAUGHTER

wished to adopt the Turkoman language as the
common language of Asia 1092-8

Mr. Chatterlitz' system of conversational language
932-4

in order that the elucidation of these principles for
a correctly conducted self-observation may be
properly perceived and transubstantiated in the
followers of this new teaching, it is necessary to
establish a corresponding form of language
12i0ff.

see CONSONANCE, LETTER, SPEECH, WORD

LASCIVIOUSNESS 41

LATINAKI shepherds 416

LAUGHTER

being-Nerhitrogool, irrespressible inner laughter
135

spontaneous and sincere 478

in Paris it is the same, shoutings, uproar, laughter,
scoldings, the same as in Babylon, Koorkalai,
or even in Samlios 675-6

hen's laughter 805

and the laughter from these stories of theirs
lingered in the room like the smoke on a day
when the wind is south over the chimneys of the
American factories where hot dogs are prepared
935

and at the same time with the whole of your Being
you will pity these unfortunates, and with your
inner laughter there will gradually be mixed by
itself an-essence-palnassoorian-grief 1080

LAV-MERZ-NOKH

LAV-MERZ-NOKH

apparatus used by King-Too-Toz in the production of sound 848ff. 866

each octave as well as each whole note of the octave had names of their own 850

see DZENDVOKH

LAW

I repeat, my boy: Try very hard to understand everything that will relate to both these fundamental cosmic sacred laws, since knowledge of these sacred laws, particularly knowledge relating to the particularities of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, will help you in the future to understand very easily and very well all the second-grade and third-grade laws of World-creation and World-existence; likewise, an all-round awareness of everything concerning these sacred laws also conduces, in general, to this, that three-brained beings irrespective of the form of their exterior coating, by becoming capable in the presence of all cosmic factors not depending on them and arising round about them—both the personally favorable as well as the unfavorable—of pondering on the sense of existence, acquire data for the elucidation and reconciliation in themselves of that, what is called, individual collision which often arises, in general, in three-brained beings from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results presupposed and even quite surely expected by their what is called sane-

LAW

logic; and thus, correctly evaluating the essential significance of their own presence, they become capable of becoming aware of the genuine corresponding place for themselves in these common-cosmic actualizations 755-6

the third being-obligolnlian-striving: the conscious striving to know ever more and more concerning the laws of World-creation and World-maintenance 886

Heptaparaparshinokh: the first fundamental, first degree, sacred, universal, primordial, common-cosmic law; also referred to as the law of sevenfoldness and the law of ninefoldness; *see*

HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

Triamazikamno: the second fundamental, first degree, sacred, primordial, common-cosmic law;

See TRIAMAZIKAMNO

Second-degree cosmic laws:

Again-Tarnotołtoor 768

Aicioiuoa or Remorse, Sacred, fundamental 140-1;
and 142 253 305

Attraction-and-Fusion-of-Similarities 785

mutual attraction of the similar 760

Fusion 964-5; *see* FUSION

Harnelmiatznel 786-7; *and* 751 788-90

Litsvrtsi or the aggregation of the homogeneous,
cosmic 758

Tenikdoa or the law of gravity 728 767 1050-1; *see*

GRAVITY

Tetetzender 800

Urdekhplifata 802

Laws undesignated as to degree:

affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations

279 786; *and* 171 785 787; *see* VIBRATION

LAW

- the assimilation of the results of oft-repeated acts
1220
- law of association 15 446-7 1185; *see* ASSOCIATION
- laws of the currents-of-associative-movements
479
- law of the flowing of different-sourced associations
485
- cosmic Law-of-Catching-Up 83 122 316
- cosmic law, every-cause-gives-birth-to-its-corre-
sponding-result 190; *see* CAUSE
- The effects of a cause must always re-enter the
cause, a fundamental World law 1138
- law of combination of colours 844 846-7
- Daivibrizkar 466-7
- Law of Dimensions 476-7
- Symmetrical-entering, World-law 171
- the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations 388
- Equilization-of-many-sourced-vibrations 444
- cosmic Law of Falling 66-9 72 88 122; *see* FALLING
- Reciprocal - feeding - of - everything - existing,
common-universal-law, World-law 172; *see*
FEEDING
- God forgives everything 198
- laws of heredity 88
- laws of the Great Heropass 1163; *and* 750 785
- Heteratogetar 169
- laws - of - the - fixing - and - unfixing - of - ideas - in -
localizations, *concerning* the Reason-of-under-
standing 1169
- laws of the inner organization of man 1017
- law of reciprocal maintenance 1094-5 1121
- law of mechanics 343-4
- laws of Nature 1055 1098 1226; *see* NATURE
- cosmic law of self-adaptation-of-Nature 564

LAW

cosmic law of polarity or type 358 486 560; *consider also* 484; *see* TYPE

common-cosmic law of Soliooonensius 190 602 605 621 622 *Q24,-4,lpassim* 843

Troemedekhfe, fundamental World-law 172

Trogoautoegocrat, most great fundamental common-cosmic law 1091 1095; *usually called* a process; *see* TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

Laws of Vibrations; *see* VIBRATION

Concerning:

Abrustdonis and Helkdonis 1106

astrology 287-8

their higher-being-part 673; *see* TENIKDOA

the initial impetus 945

liberation 1219-20

the law of sane logic 736

objective knowledge 1120

normal duration of existence 133

sight 305

the Sun Absolute 749

World-creation and World-maintenance; *see* WORLD

unnamed cosmic laws 888 413 625 756 1230

unnamed fundamental sacred laws 86 245 761

and 36 387 1182

Lawful/law-conformable/according to law: 31 66 123

139 156 178 195 240 249 292 310 854 358 364 376

439 446 477 567 590 600 628 654 702 750 774, 785

795 818 820 831-2 866-7 880 984 1072 1163

1172 1189 1220 1228-80

Lawful divergencies, illogicalities, inexactitudes, otherwises: 461ff. 475482 493517 522; *and* 1100

Nonlawful/non-law-conformable/not according to law: 156 158 167-8 171 801 312 367 677 951 1227-8

LAZINESS

Civil laws:

a severe law forcing artists or actors to shave 510
a law forcing convicts to shave certain parts of
the head 510

a law about shaving the heads of immoral women
510

a law about the painting of the lips of immoral
women 511

laws fixed in the process of existence of this
community, Russia, for idiotic dillydallyings
604-6

concerning the age of majority of females 691-2
in respect of the rights of parents over their
children 920

each Mohammedan man is permitted by law to
have as many as seven wives 989

King Solomon decided without delay to promul-
gate a severe law for his subjects according to
which special isolated buildings were compul-
sory constructed near every populated district
in which to confine the beings of the female sex
for the whole duration of their said state 1112

their notorious morality, politics, laws, morals
1141

LAZINESS remains in their nature as a progressive
and indispensable necessity 984

LEAD

the sorry-savants have been wiseacring about gold
and thus constantly leading astray their already
sufficiently erring brethren 175

the second Naloo-osnian-impulse: the feeling of
self-satisfaction from leading others astray 406

LEARNED

Ekbarzerbazia: to-lead-into-error-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves 735

the being-impulse called instinctively to refrain from all manifestations which may lead surrounding beings similar to oneself into error 1052

LEAGUE League of Nations 1062 1065 1070-1

LEARNED

such beings as become and are regarded'as learned everywhere in the Universe, namely, such beings as acquire by their conscious labors and intentional sufferings the ability to contemplate the details of all that exists from the point of view of World-arising and World-existence, owing chiefly to which, they perfect their highest body to the corresponding gradation of the sacred measure of Objective Reason in order that they might later sense as much about-cosmic truths as their higher being-body is perfected 322

among the learned beings in Babylon, there were several who were not, like the majority, learned beings of new formation, but who, with a sincerity proceeding from their separate spiritualized parts, strove for High Knowledge only with the aim of self-perfection; two of these learned beings, Kanil-ElrNorkel and Pythageras, organized the club called theClub-of-Adherents-of-Legominism, from 458-6; *and 4<58-519passim; see LEGOMINISM*

the members of the society Akhaldan, the first and last genuinely learned beings of the Earth 1007

LEARNED

genuine learned beings 819 830 833 841 848 1007
and 151 161 504 562 1223

Mentioned as learned beings:

Aksharpanziar 457 468

Amambakhlootr 648

Armanatoora 1142

Asoochilon 293

Atarnakh 1094

Belcultassi 297

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel, together with
their followers, including King-Too-Toz 822 848

Hamolinadir 332

Harharkh, Gornahoor 150

Hertoonano 1017

Kanil-EKNorkel 455

King Konuzion's great grandfather's grandfather
212

Makary Kronbernkzion 1131

Mal-el-Lel 88

Mesmer 561

Nasoolan El Aool 1009

Pooloodjistus 1122

Pythagoras 455

Rakhoorkh, Gornahoor 1146

Theophany 820-1

Veggendiadi 1017

Xenophon 88

learned beings of conquered countries, assembled
in Babylon under compulsion by a most peculiar
Persian king who sought the secret of gold
328-45passim

Babylonian learned beings 519

Learned beings of new formation/format:

contemporary terrestrial learned, the learned,

LEARNED

sorry-learned, the learned who learned-by-rote
and the pseudolearned 289 317 454 561-3 575-7
610 734-5 777 830 843 857

learned-of-new-formation-of-the-flrst-water 830

Characteristics of the learned of new formation:

everybody talks as if our learned know that half
a hundred is fifty—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 323

the more of such information one of your favorites
mechanically learns by rote, information he
himself has never verified, and which moreover,
he has never sensed, the more learned he is
considered to be 323

when a few scraps of information about some
event or other do happen to reach the beings of
remote later generations, the learned of new
formation concoct their hotchpotch 351

like contagious bacilli, the unconscious dissem-
inators of every kind of then existing evil for
their own and subsequent generations 390

great and small maleficent activities and un-
conscious maleficent manifestations 390

in a loud voice and with the intonation proper to
the learned beings of new formation 398

that usual maleficent mutual inflation, chiefly on
account of which no true knowledge which has
chanced to reach them ever evolves 399

that particularity proper to the learned beings of
new formation called pecking to death 561-3

when some of them become power-possessing and
happen to take up important responsible posts,
they then often serve much more as the sources
of every kind of subsequent misunderstanding
than the hereditary power-possessing beings 610

that organic-psychic-need: an-irresistible-thirst-to-

LEARNING

be - considered - as - learned - by - beings - around -
them-similar-to-themselves 842

when I used and will use the expression, learned
beings of new formation, I referred and will
refer to those who have this inherency, cunning
wiseacring 842-3

Mentioned as learned beings of new formation:

Darwin 273

Lentrohamsanin 390-1 398ff.

Lentrohamsanin's great-grandson 402

Mendelejeff 844

Menitkel 271

the learned beings under the names Neomothists
and Paleomothists were cracked on their learned
noodles 403

Learned:

musicians 490 859

painters 475

physicians 609 890; medicos 7

physicists 859

see SCIENTIST

sculptors 477

snivellings 399

general-learned-conference in Babylon 834

and 326-7 330 833 836 845 391-2 401 548 823

LEARNING

such responsible beings do occasionally appear in
the sphere of genuine learned beings; and
assuming that the other three-brained beings
there existed more or less normally, then thanks
to the impartial and modest conscious efforts of
these beings, genuine objective learning might
arise and gradually develop also on this ill-fated

LEFT

planet, as a result of which that welfare might be obtained which the three-brained beings of all the other planets have long ago deservedly enjoyed 819

The learning of:

Gornahoor Harharkh 151 269

the Great Moses 1007

Pooloodjistus 1122

Also:

learning by rote, parrotlike, by hearsay 8 328-4
541 633 1212

contemporary representatives of learning 291

LECTURE

Lecture Number One—Gurdjieff 1189ff.; *and* 1187
references to Gurdjieff's other lectures 1202 1204
1207

LEECHES the purpose of their existence is to be the victims of leeches—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1118

LEFT

Beelzebub made a very strange gesture with his left hand 165

Gornahoor Harharkh was at the same time tapping with his left foot 170

the authenticity and reality of the World are only a corn and moreover the corn growing on the big toe of our left foot—*Hatnolinadir* 886

Mullah Nassr Eddin, winking cunningly at me with his left eye 597

and if having passed this system we do not direct the falling of our ship immediately to the left we

LEGAL

shall greatly lengthen the path of its falling—
the Captain of the ship Karnak 657

John Smith, a few days before, looked at a woman
he liked, not with his right eye but with his left
eye 1060

LEGAL halves, husbands and wives 990ff.

LEGOMINISM

one of the means of transmitting information about
certain events of long-past ages through initiates
349

deciphered 520-1 522

*The Legominism Concerning the Deliberations of the
Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash Under the Title of
The Terror-of-the-Situation* 353-65

something like a Legominism—*Aksharpanziar* 462
and 348 350 376 453ff. 730 803-5 821

see INITIATE

Adherents-of-Legominism:

among the learned beings in Babylon there were
several who were not, like the majority, learned
beings of new formation, but who, with a
sincerity proceeding from their separate
spiritualized parts, strove for High Knowledge
only with the aim of self-perfection 453-4

Kanil-El-Norkel and Pythagoras organized the
Club-of-Adherents-of-Legominism 455-6

such a transmission of knowledge to remote
generations through the Law of Sevenfoldness
would not be natural but artificial 462ff.

disappearance of the Legominism concerning the
keys to the lawful inexactitudes in the Law of
Sevenfoldness, and even of the very notion of

LEONARDO DA VINCI

the Universal Law of the holy Heptapafapar-
shinokh 517
and 477-8 482 485 488 493-5

LEITOOCHANBROS a special metal plate on
which is recorded the text of an etherogram,
the addressee having only to hold it to his
perceptive hearing organ to hear everything
communicated in it 270; *and* 810 813 945 1144-5

LENT 1013-4

LENTROHAMSANIN

*The Chief Culprit in the Destruction of All the Very
Saintly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash* 390-410

one of those three hundred and thirteen Hasna-
mussian-Eternal-individuals 346 410

his parents and his upbringing 392ff.

he had absolutely no Being in regard to this
information or knowledge which he had acquired
394

Lentrohamsanin showed his Kashireitleer to the
learned beings of Nievia 398ff.

Lentrohamsanin's great-grandson read an exact
copy of the Kashireitleer at the general-
planetary-conference of the learned beings
assembled in Babylon 402

see LEARNED of new formation

,

LEONARDO DA VINCI a wise terrestrial three-
brained being who noticed lawful inexactitudes
and began fully to decipher the productions of
almost all the branches of art 522

LESBOS

LESBOS the island of Lesbos 1034

Lesbian: 1035

LETTER the letters of the different alphabets
496ff.

LEVEL they would always loxjk upwards, even
though, according to their religion, their god
was supposed to exist on the same level as
themselves 223

LEVER 75 156-7 164-5

LIBERATION the first liberation of man 1232-8;
and 1219ff.

LICE 101 218 224 387 408 630 1024-6

LIE on the planet Earth people He conscidusly and
unconsciously 221

Lying: 221 884 516

LIFE

adult 8 984

contemporary 8

responsible 8 41

inner 23 289 992 1195 1214 1233

all-universal life principle 38

man is life, and the beings of other exterior forms
are life—*Beelzebub to Abdil* 193; *and* 192

not-life-but-free-jam—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 488

our inescapable burden of life—*conclusion of the
society The-Earth-Is-Equally^Free-For-All* 1099

the highest aim and sense of human life is the

LION

striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor—
*commandment inculcated in the Author in his
childhood* 1186

the river of life 1227~32ff.

collective 1236

LIFECHAKAN dynamo, or what Gornahoor Har-
harkh called Krhrrhihirhi 155; *and* 1156

LIGHT

*The Arch-absurd: According to the Assertion of
Beelzebub, Our Sun Neither Lights nor Heats*
134-48

the cause-of-artificial-light 157f.; *consider also*
1159

blinding 169

orange light from the burning of Simkalash 836f.
a pale blue something lit up not only the whole
interior of the ship Karnak but also all the space
of the Universe surrounding the great cosmic
Egolionopt 1178

Lighting: methods of gas and electric lighting 907-10

LIMIT self-imposed 1210

LION

people call the lion unclean, *concerning* clean and
unclean animals 199

the allegorical being called Conscience had the
legs of a lion, meaning that labors should be
performed with the cognizance and feeling of
Courage and faith in one's might 308-10

concerning fear and enmity 877

and 254 795

LIQUID

LIQUID alcoholic; *see* ALCOHOL

LITSVRTSI a second-grade cosmic law meaning
the aggregation of the homogeneous 758

LIVER

the gravity-center place of the totality of cosmic
substances which correspond in their vibrations
to being-Tritoehary 787
trouble 1031

LOCALIZATION

separate independent localizations existing under
the name of being-centers 103

the factors for the being-impulse conscience arise
in the presences of the three-brained beings from
the localization of the particles of the emana-
tions-of-the-sorrow of our Omni-Loving and
Long-Suffering-Endless-Creator; that is why the
source of the manifestation of genuine conscience
in three-centered beings is sometimes called the
Representative of the Creator 372

the localization of my consciousness or my think-
ing-center; the second localization in me, or my
feeling-center; and the localization of the body
itself, or my moving-center 491

brains 144-7 777-80

spiritualized 538 876

logicnestarian-localizations 565

of accidentally perceived impressions 566

those cosmic substances from the localization of
which the body-Kesdjan of a being arises 765

laws - of - the - fixing - and - unfixing - of - ideas - in -
localizations 1169

LOOISOS

gravit y-center-localization 1190
and 103 481 738 763 1168

Being-localization: the central places of the sources
of actualization of all the separate independent
parts of their common presence, or, in their
brains 439

see PART

LOGIC

sane 48 135 295 755

confrontative 566

the law of sane logic 736

perceptible logic, or Aimnophnian mentation 755f.

comparative 795 1047

muddled 1056

sane being-logic 296

see MENTATE

LOGICNESTARIAN

logicnestarian-implantation 542

logicnestarian-localizations 565

logicnestarian-growths 567ff.

logicnestarian-crystallization 665

logicnestarian-materials 777

LONDON-PHU-PHU-KLfi 803

LONGING an Aklonoatistitchian longing for each
other, or, a physico-organic-attraction 772

LOOISOS

the Chief - Common - Universal - Arch - Chemist -
Physicist Angel Looisos who was a member of
the Most High Commission which devised and

LOOKOSIKRA

actualized the implanting of the organ Kunda-
buffer, later to destroy it 88-90; *and* 249 430
1059

and 179-83 265 **1101-2 1105 1120**

see ANGEL

LOOKOSIKRA Saturday 464

LOOKOTANAS the sixth highest whole note of the
Lav-Merz-Nokh, now called mi 850

LOONDERPERZO the Moon 84

LOONIAS a period of time 67 795

LOORS gypsies 1024

LOOSOCHEPANA part of the apparatus Alla-
attapan 834ff.

LORD Lord's Supper 737

LOVE

the eighteenth personal commandment of our
Common Creator: Love everything that breathes
198

the symbol of Love in the emblem of the society
Akhaldan is in the form of the Breasts of a
virgin 309-11

three fundamental factors which ought to exist in
the presence of every three-brained being;
namely, those factors which give rise to the
being-impulses existing under the names of

LOYALTY

Faith, Hope, and Love 821; *and* 853 855 358-9
361 379

genuine sacred being-impulses; Faith, Hope and
Love and Conscience 566 568

functions included among the properties of the
organ Kundabuffer which were very similar to
the genuine sacred being-functions of Faith,
Love and Hope 355

the sacred being-impulse of genuine Love 357 li63
subjective different sensations of love in the
presences of contemporary three-braiiied beings
357

never do beings-men here love with genuine,
impartial and nonegoistic love 858

Love of consciousness-evokes the same in response/
Love of feeling evokes the opposite/Love of body
depends only on type and polarity—*the inscrip-
tions of Ashiata Shiemash* 361

of knowledge 14

of kind 579-80 1132 1187

self-love 107 356 385 394 512 516 629 1016 1059
1074; impulse of self-love 295-7

objective impulse of Divine-Love 124 370

resplendent Love, *concerning* the teaching of Jesus
Christ 702

being-love-of-knowledge 228
and 347 872 745 800 1174

Loving:

self-loving 823 1099

used in names for our Endlessness; *for example,*
Omni-Loving; *see* ENDLESSNESS

LOYALTY 606

LUCIFER

LUCIFER 338 852 420 516 804 1088 1144

LUKE the Gospel of Luke 99

LUNGS *concerning* the transformation of cosmic
substances 788-9

LYNX lynx-eyed beings, or, enforcers of the law 605

M

MACHINE

machinery of government wound up during
centuries 115

man is a transforming machine 1203
and 940 952

MADNESS 1199

MADCAP the comet Sakoor 56

MAGIC exitless magic circle 613
Magicians: 502 926

MAGNETIC currents 161 168
Magnetism: animal 568*inset*

MAINTAIN

MAGNILOQUENT phrases 6

MAIKITANIS the fourth highest whole note in an octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh, now called sol 850

MAIKOSIKRA Friday 464

MAINTAIN

they must not only care for, but even maintain all

He has created 198; *and* 1174

the fundamental cosmic laws by which our present World is maintained 748

the Sun Absolute was maintained by the help of the two primordial sacred laws 752-3

obviously our lives serve also for maintaining something great or small in the World—*Sumerian manuscript* 1095

used in names of His Endlessness: *for example*, our Creator and AU-Maintainer 201 749; our All-Maintaining Common Father 372; *see* ENDLESSNESS

All-Quarters-Maintainers: Helkgematios, Peshtvogner, Sakaki, Setrenotzinarco; *see* ANGEL

Maintenance:

laws of World-creation and World-maintenance 86
124 136 148 386 471 748 751

law of the reciprocal-maintenance-of-everything-that-exists 1095

laws of their reciprocal maintenance 1121

General - Cosmic - Harmony - of - Reciprocal - Maintenance-of-AH-Cosmic-Concentrations 81

matters of World-creation and World-maintenance 82

MAIZE

of the Moon and Anulios 90 1105
of the common-cosmic Harmonious Movement 92
King Appolis' maintenance of the greatness of his
community 112-3
of the existence of everything existing in the whole
of this Everything-representing-one-world 162
of the existence of the Sun Absolute 758
of their own existence 780
of the existence of their second being-bodies 781
psycho-organic 1010
reciprocal - maintenance - of - everything - that - exists
1094-5; *and* 1138 1199
mutual influence and maintenance of cosmic con-
centrations 1123
three independent forces by means of which the
process of the reciprocal maintenance of every-
thing existing proceeds 1138

MAIZE Hamolinadir was never again occupied
with sciences, and spent his existence only in
planting choongary 338

MAJORITY

that is just why these sources which serve as the
passive principle cannot be responsible for their
manifestations, that is they, cannot be major 692
age of 691
and 96 115 119

MAKAR or Makkar where even Makar did not
drive his goats 616; *and* 1115

MAKARY KRONBERNKZION *see* KRONBERNK-
ZION

MALEFICENT

MAKEK, *in names of His* Endlessness; *for example*,
Our Endless Maker and Creator; *see* ENDLESSNESS

MAKHOKH wine 47

MAKHOKHITCHNE *concerning their* being-men-
tation, becoming year by year more makhokh-
itchne 553

MAL-EL-LEL an ancient and renowned Arabian
38

MALE being of the male sex 420 711 796 1108-10

MALEFICENT

abnormalities maleficent for them themselves and
for the whole of the Universe 1183; *see* EGOISM,
KUNDABUFFER

archmaleficent factor for the gradual automatic
dwindling of their psyche 694

small factors maleficent for them, the totality of
which year by year dilutes, more and more, both
their psyche as well as their very essence 648

two chief maleficent forms of their ordinary
existence: separate independent communities,
and division into castes 384

destruction of the possibility to sense instinctively
the maleficence for themselves of any of their
manifestations 946-7

alcohol and opium 987-8

aniline 429

art 452 508

maleficent means for the gradual transformation

MALEFICENT

- of their Reason into a veritable mill of nonsense 344
- consequences of self-observation conducted without proper knowledge 1210
- custom 501
- process of education 686; *and* 815-6 1058; *consider also* 566
- effect of Heropass 137 750
- electricity 1159
- exorcism 502
- factor 450 507-8 643 694
- fashion 501 688-90 1043
- fiction, *concerning* gold 325; fictions concerning their God 776
- idea 272 515 695 1119 1126-7 1129 1140-2
- impulse 310 423
- influence 509 648
- invention 424-7 432 437 689-90 1035 1043 1049
- maleficent activities and unconscious manifestations, *concerning* Lentrohamsanin 390
- means 344 578 583 661 815 1049 1058
- mutual inflation 399
- notion: art 452; Good and Evil 1140
- particularity, called Wiseacring 238
- politeness 596
- practice, not to cease progressing 1048
- official presentation of Beelzebub to the Czar 619
- property 1234
- psychoanalysis 578
- question, Religion-for-the-State-or-the-State-for-Religion 697
- radiations of artists and actors 508
- science 422-34passM?i 661 860
- self-calming 609

MAN

sense 947

consequences of theaters 504 507-8

vodka 583

See HARM, HASNAMUSS, SPORT

MALICIOUS stories 1234; *and* 41

MALIGNANT a malignant sore for the whole of
the great Universe 88

MALMANASH Assyrian scientist who studied
vibrations 888

MAMA 84 394 547 573 616 1066; *see* DARLING

MAMMOTH

tusks of 837

well-jireserved planetary bodies of 838-9

MAMZOLIN naphtha 836

MAN

man is a being who can do and to do means to act
consciously and by one's own initiative 1202
to possess the right to the name of man one must
be one 1209

the very name man means the acme of Creation;
but how does this title fit contemporary man? at
the same time, man should indeed be the acme
of Creation, since he is formed with and has in
himself all the possibilities for acquiring all the
data exactly similar to the data in the Actualizer

MANE

of Everything Existing in the Whole of the Universe 1208-9

man is a transforming machine 1203

man is also therefore only a consequence of some preceding cause and in his turn must, as a result, be a cause of certain consequences—*the second Hasnamussian Babylonian teaching* 343

within the coarse body of the being-man, there is a fine and invisible body, which is just the soul—*Babylonian teaching* 339; and 331

all the genuine functions proper to man had already degenerated into other functions 355

man-without-quotation-marks 1191 1227

general organization of the average man 1200-1

such is the ordinary average man, an unconscious slave of the whole entire service to all-universal purposes, which are alien to his own personal individuality 1219

real man 1227

the first liberation of man 1232-3

the Institute - for - the - Harmonious - Development - of - Man 1187 1189 1201-3 1231

See ANIMAL, SIMILAR

Men:

Why Men Are Not Men 87-93

pious, exceptional, serious and quiet men 458-9
called throughout such names as: jokes of nature, e.g., 1087; three-brained freaks, e.g., 97; your favorites, e.g., 133

men-beings 79 370 1092 1178

beings-men 357

see MOTTO, SOCIETY

MANE 851 1070

MANIFEST

MANIFEST

consciously 295

concerning the intelligentsia 1081

the-power-to-manifest-by-his-own-initiative 1185

acts manifested by him according to the dictates of
his pure Reason alone 1236

Manifestation:

ordinary man is not free in his manifestations 1208

active 481 802

concerted 1199

conscious 481

cultured 687

different-manifestations called Dooczako 881

displeasing - manifestations - of - others - towards -
yourselves 242

displeasing to oneself 243

good or bad **1125**

Hasnamussian 344

incongruous 1080

inner and outer 458 538

intensive 1043

intentional 89

maleficent 390

mechanical 802

meritorious manifestations proper to three-brained
beings 1225

motor-reflex-reciprocally-affecting-manifestations-
proceeding-in-it 1190

non-responsible-manifestations-of-personality 560

one-sourced 586

outer 884 617

perceptions and manifestations of the psyche 125
529

spiritual perceptions and manifestations **683**

MANNERS

resulting-manifestations, *concerning* the Naloo-
osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405
self-manifestations 617
self-initiated-manifestations 1207
sincere 458
spiritualized 353
strange 91
three independent and quite opposite characteristic
manifestations 139
the - result - of - the - manifestation - is - proportionate -
to - the - force - of - striving - received - from - the -
shock 169
new - forms - of - manifestations - of - their - Hasna-
mussianing, or new fashions 688
the manifestations of this lower part of theirs must
obligatorily be always opposite to what is re-
quired for them by their higher being-part 802
and 89 140 378 409 565 664 780 900 1131-2 1204
1208 1234

Being-manifestations:

Hamolinadir had very definitely expressed being-
manifestations, as for instance, self-conscious-
ness, impartiality, sincerity, sensibility of percep-
tion, alertness, and so forth 333
and 324 342 354 438 463-4 478 592 604 629 686 689
858 1080

Manifestability: insignificant manifestability, *con-
cerning* change of presence 31

Manifestness: 821

MANNERS 1043 1064

MANUAL 1053; *see* EDUCATION

MARS

MANUSCRIPT

ancient Chaldean 1003
ancient Judaic-Essenian 1016-8 1022
very ancient Sumerian 1094
see BOOK

MAP inventory of the heavenly spaces 290

MARALPLEICIE

a country on the continent Ashhark 182
the Maralpleicie epoch 927
and 185 212-3 218-20 226 248 315-6 318 416 553
560 *aminset* 822-3 868 926 962
See CENTER, GOB

MARE 1110

MARGELAN capital of the Ferghanian Khanate
in the center of Asia 1093

MARIA-CHI *see* NARIA-CHI

MARK the gospel of Mark 99

MARROW

spinal 778-80
saturated by every kind of Hasnamussness to the
marrow of their bones 1084

MARS

place of banishment for Beelzebub, his household,
comrades and sympathizers 52ff.
description of the three-brained beings on Mars 61
1149
permanent port of the ship Occasion 110

MARTAADAMLIK

the Teskooano on Mars 151
the planetary body of the priest Abdil was given to
the presence of the planet 205-6
its atmosphere 269
Toof-Nef-Tef or king 1147ff.
a Plef-Perf-Noof is almost the same as a Zirlikner
1147-8
time-calculation on Mars 1148 1152
and 52-3 62-8 80-2 90 94 108-10 114 118 120 128
174 176 179 188 207 265-71 288 285 307 314
318-20 381 448 525 528-9 583-4 641 833 940
1120-1 1128 1146-9 1155 1158

Martian:

day 1151
friend 1155
year 109 179 267

MARTAADAMLIK the being-function, or being-
feeling, of religiousness 711

MARTFOTAI the sacred degree of self-individu-
ality 293 886

MARTNA one of the three sexes on the planet
Modiktheo 772

MASK the mask which it has already become fully
proper to contemporary beings to wear in their
relations with other beings like, themselves,
especially when they meet these others for the
first time 875; *and* 887

MASS psychosis 117 1234

MATHEMATICIAN

MASTER each one of us must set for his chief aim
to become in the process of our collective life a
master 1236; *and* 897 568inset 1235; *see* RULER

MASTIC

Concerning:

space ship construction 75

the Hrhaharhtzaha 167

Keva a certain kind of mastic 646-7 652-3 655

Theophany 820

MATCHMAKER 272 516

MATERIAL

Objective Science says that everything without
exception in the Universe is material 138

logicnестarian-materials 777

and 154

see RESULT

MATERIALIZED

data 25

ideas or thought 293; *see* TELEOGHINOORA

presence, *concerning* the Earth's atmosphere 263

results 25

materialization of the body Kesdjan 726

School of Materializing-Thought 332

full-bodied materialists 973

MATHEMATICS Silkooraano, branch of know-
ledge studied in the society Akhaldan 299

MATHEMATICIAN Gaidoropoolo 861

MATTERS

MATTERS exchange-of-matters 137; *see* TROGO-AUTOEGOCBAT

MATTHEW the gospel of Matthew 99

MAYDAY 1037

MAYBE one of five English words to be memorized
933

MDNEL-IN

intentionally-actualized-Mdnel-In 754

mechano-coinciding-Mdnel-In 754 787 789

lower Mdnel-In of the fundamental common-cosmic exchange of substances 791

higher-intentionally-actualizing-Mdnel-In 792

and 673 797 808 881

MDNEL-OUTIANLINK the planet Mars is for
the system Ors an Mdnel-Outianlink in the
transformation of cosmic substances 266

MEAGER-THIN monks 809

MEANING 1212ff.

MEANNESS 683

MEANS *see* MALEFICENT means

MEASURE

anticipatory measure, *concerning* Kundabuffer 84
90

of Reason 201 769 1176; *see* DEGREE

MECHANICAL

measure-of-justice 510

Divine 800

MEAT

in a Chicago slaughterhouse 941

concerning fasts 1013; *see* FASTING

concerning abstension from meat 1017ff.

concerning mechanicality, pieces of pressed meat—

Mullah Nassr Eddin 1029

a bit of live meat in a clean bed, *concerning* the

Author's body 1186

MECCA 1102

MECHANICAL

instinct 88

obstruction 957

puppets 1029

results 153

suffering 277

toys 1204

watches 439

wiseacring 404

Mechanicality:

man's 1209-10

psychic 1029

Mechanics: one special law of mechanics—*second*

Babylonian teaching 343f.

Mechanism:

for perpetual motion 74

clockwork mechanism, *concerning* contemporary

man 1209

and 155

Mechanized: they have mechanized themselves to see

nothing real 85

MECHANO

MECHANO-coinciding-Mdnel-In 754 787 789; *see*
MDNEL-IN

MECHANOGENTSIA for intelligentsia 1081

MEDICAL

knowledge 1007

means 552

remedies 907

Medicine:

or Samonoltooriko 530

scientific research in 825

persons representative of 982; *and* 913

the vast learning of the Great Moses in the province
of medicine 1007

Medicos: learned 7

MEDINA town in Arabia 1102

MEDITATE

I began to meditate how to *BE*—*Ashiata Shiemash*
355

these meditations of my purified Reason 355

my further active meditations—*Beelzebub* 1043

Makary Kronbernkzion began with sore grief to
meditate seriously 1131

I meditated very often and long—*Toof-Nef-Tef*
1151

while actively meditating 660

the wings of the Eagle in the emblem of the society
Akhdan constantly remind members that it is
necessary to meditate continually 310

MEDIUM vibration - of - the - density - of - the - said -
medium, *concerning* Okidanokh 171

MEMORY

MEDIUMS 518 1135-6; *see* PYTHIAS, PYTHONESS,
TIKLUNIA

MEGALOCOSMOS

in consequence of the fact that for this new system of functioning of the forces which until then maintained the existence of the Most Most Holy Sun Absolute, there were required outside of the Sun Absolute corresponding sources in which such forces could arise and from which they could flow into the presence of the Most Most Holy Sun Absolute, our Almighty Endlessness was just then compelled to create our now existing Megalocosmos with all the cosmoses of different scales and relatively independent cosmic formations present in it, and from then on the system which maintained the existence of the Sun Absolute began to be called Trogoauto-gocrat 753

every three-brained being represents in himself an exact similarity of the whole Megalocosmos 775;
see SIMILAR

and 52 706 749-50 760 769 771 773-4 778 780 788-4
786 789 799-802 808 815 817 819 823 848 857
867 1072 1121 1148 1166 1171-2 1179-80

See UNIVERSE, WORLD

MELODY 488-91

MEMORY

narrow: horizon and short memory 631

the memory of all that I experienced is so intensely
and repeatedly associated in all the three

MENACE

spiritualized parts of my common presence 672
lapse of 913
memories of their first nurse 1088
memory of the average man compared with that
proper to the real man 1218; *see* ASSOCIATION
consider also 586

MENACE 95 112 877-8

MENDELEJEFF a contemporary comical learned
chemist 844

MENITKEL a learned being of new formation who
wiseacred about the origin of the apes 271-3

MENSTRUATION 1109-13

MENTAL

bodies 1192
knowledge 902
perversity 734

MENTATE

to actively mentate about such essence questions
77

beings who could mentate; that is, beings similar
to them 1047

a man who has in general set himself the aim to
mentate actively impartially 1186

Mentation:

the active mentation in a being and the useful
results of such active mentation are in reality
actualized exclusively only with the equal-degree
functionings of all his three localizations of the

MENTATE

- results spiritualized in his presence, called thinking-center, feeling-center, and moving-motor-center 1172; *and* 1162 1165
- active: 55 591 661 807 813 833 922 1056 1151 1156 1165-6 1171
- concerning* the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-understanding 1166-72
- in every three-brained being, there can be crystalized data for three independent kinds of being-mentation, the totality of the engendered results of which expresses the gradation of his Reason 769-70; *see* REASON
- the process of the mentation of every creature, especially man, flows exclusively in accordance with the law of association 15; *and* 21 42 52 150 228 481 591 633 1153 1162 1185; *see* ASSOCIATION
- man has in general two kinds of mentation: mentation by thought, in which words, always possessing a relative sense, are employed; and the other kind, which is proper to all animals as well as to man, mentation by form 15ff.; *consider also* 738-9 1212-3
- I shall expound my thoughts intentionally in such a sequence and with such logical confrontation that the essence of certain real notions may automatically go into the subconscious and there bring about results which a man ought to have from his own conscious mentation 24-5; *and v* 17-8 21 42 1184; *consider also* 1056 1165-6^V
- owing to his callow and therefore still impetuous mentation with Unequally flowing associations, that is, based on a limited understanding 52
- in spite of your having been created three-brained with possibilities of a logical mentation, yet you

MENTATE

do not use this sacred property of yours for the purpose for which it was foreordained, but manifest it as cunning 195

logical mentation 286 812 337 423 436 457 491 682-4 654 661 736-7 1181; bob-tailed logical mentation 861; distorted Aimnophnian mentation 775-7

being-Partkdolg-duty, thanks only to the results of which what is called sane comparative mentation as well as the possiblity of conscious active manifestation can arise in beings from various associations 480-1

sane mentation 286 339 428 481 694 732 736 819-20 1165

since it is impossible for all three-brained beings to exist without the process of mentation and since your favorites wish to have the possibility of indulging in their evil god self-calming they then gradually and very efficiently accustom themselves that a sort of thinking should proceed in them purely automatically, entirely without the participation of any being-effort of their own; their thoughts flow in all directions without any intentional exertion of any part whatsoever of their presence 1059-60; *consider also* 43 450 553 738-9 775-7 857 861 870 1049 1053 1062 1184 1190 1192 1200 1234

there never occurs in their mentation the process called to ponder 1049; *see* PONDER

the future normal mentation of their cliildren depends exclusively upon whether they do or do not contract this disease, onanism 1008

form of mentation of Mullah Nassr Eddin 290 922 *and* 32 45 274 425 451 527 596 660 841 1042 1047-8 1210 1213 1224

MERIT

Being-mentation: 55 150 312 450-1 527 553 596
634 661 695 736 738 769 819-20 857 1153

MENTEKITHZOIN the radiation of each separate
Second-order-Sun 760 764

MERCHANT the all-universal principle of living:
if you go on a spree then go the whole hog
including the postage—*our Russian merchant*
35-7; *and* 222

MERCY

without mercy 1184; *and v*
merciful 800; *see* ENDLESSNESS
the although merciless, yet always and in every-
thing just Heropass 132; *and* 35 137 750 759 785
967 1174
mercilessly struggling with his own inevitable
denying principle 1128; *and* 1131

MERCURY-AMALGAM 837

MERIT

And Now Only Rest, As Merited—the *Hymn to our*
Endlessness 1174

Beelzebub, with a transfigured appearance corre-
sponding to His merits, and visible to all 1178
initiates, thanks to their personal conscious labors
and intentional sufferings, acquire in themselves
objective merits which can be sensed by other
beings irrespective of brain-system, and which
also evokes in others trust and respect 350; *and*
383 885

self-merits 371

MESHED

meritorious manifestations proper to three-centered
beings 1225
nonmeritorious properties 1226
and 747 1208

MESHED city in the locality called Bagdad 1102

MESMER an honest and humble Austro-Hungarian
learned being who was very meticulously pecked
to death 561-2

MESSENGER

our Lord Sovereign had sent from time to time His
Messengers to the planets of this system, to
regulate, more or less, the being-existence of the
three-brained beings arising on them, for the
co-ordination of the process of their existence
with the general World Harmony 53-4

genuine Messengers from Above sent for the pur-
pose of aiding the three-brained beings in
destroying in their presences the crystallized
consequences of the properties of the organ
Kundabuffer 233; *and* 348 1126

Ashiata Shiemash 54 347-8

Buddha 233 239-41

Christ 99 706

Kirmininasha 246

Krishnatkharna 724

Lama 705

Mohammed 706

see MOSES

MESSIAH Lentrohamsanin 398

MILK

METAL transformation of metal, mineraloids,
metalloids 170-5

METASTESES *concerning* cancer 917

METEMPSYCHOSIS reincarnation 767

METEOROLOGIST 34

MICROCOSMOS

the smallest relatively independent formation on
the planets; the smallest similarity to the Whole
760; *see* SIMILAR

Similitudes-of-the-Whole 86

in a drop of water 125-7

reciprocal destruction of the microcosmoses in the
Tetartocosmos 960

being-microcosmoses 127

and 762 768

MICROSCOPE 549

MIDDLE

Middle Ages, epoch 1001 1035

middle-sex beings 1110

MIDOSIKRA Thursday 464

MIDWIFE 8 502 607

MIGRATED 109 255-7

MILK 34 217 927; to milk 581

MILKY WAY

MILKY WAY 51 1215

MILL

I have been in my life, as it is said, not only through
the mill but through all the grindstones—*the*
Author 18
mill for nonsense 344 417 450

MINARET 46

MIND

there began to arise in me also the conviction with
what is called my mind—*the Author* 14
agitation - of - the - minds - of - the - whole-of-Babylon
3S3ff.; *and* 271ff.
half passive 600
mind-conclusions 450
mind-fornication 1228

MINDARI seat 898

MINERAL

minerals which compose the interior presence of
planets 169
intraplanetary 229
water 927

MINERALOIDS 170ff.

MINIA-IMAGES models 463 466 476

MINUTE of time 123 127

MISUNDERSTANDING

MIRAGE *In the Opinion of Beelzebub, Man's Understanding of Justice Is for Him in the Objective Sense an Accursed Mirage* 1119-44

MIROZINOO the degree of Reason called the sacred being-Mirozinoo 726

MISCONCEPTION 1088 1110

MISFORTUNE

as a consequence of the first great misfortune, there befell a misfortune unforeseen from Above and most grievous for three-brained beings, the implanting of the organ Kundabuffer 86ff.

misfortunes caused by the consequences of the organ Kundabuffer 1238

Choot-God-Litanical period: this common-cosmic misfortune, this terrifying misfortune for the higher perfected parts resulting in the actualization of the holy planet Purgatory 797-8

I descended for the first time on account of a young being of our tribe who had had the misfortune to become deeply involved with a three-brained being there 109ff.

the sources of Good and the sources of Evil: the actualization of such a maleficent idea was and until now is the fundamental cause of all the terrifying misfortunes for the sacred higher being-parts arising on Earth 1126

see TBANSAPALNIAN perturbation

MISUNDERSTANDING

if the Most High Commission had not gone there again perhaps all the subsequent misunderstandings might not have occurred 87

MODE

lamentable misunderstanding, *concerning* the teachings of Saint Buddha 241 244-6
misunderstandings caused by learned beings of new format who became power-possessing 610
concerning the theory of sound 859
concerning the theory of Atarnakh 1099
all misunderstandings without exception arising in the process of our collective life 1233

MODE of transmission of true knowledge through the Law of Sevenfoldness 461

MODEL minia-images 463

MODESTY lost by Adam and Eve 776

MODIKTHEO

planet belonging to the system of the Protocosmos, on which the sacred law Heptaparaparshinokh carries out its completing process for the continuation of the species through three independent individuals; all our now existing angels, archangels and most of the Sacred Individuals nearest to our Common Father Endlessness arise just upon this marvelous planet, *from* 771-2f.

in the exterior appearance, the most ideal and perfect of all coatings 771-2

MOHAMMED a Saint, Teacher, Sacred Individual and Genuine Messenger of our Endlessness, the full-of-hope Saint Mohammed 704; *and* 701 704-6 709-10 733 1091 1101

Mohammedan:

MONDAY

religion 704 710 989 998 1001 1009-10 **1103**
schools: Sunnite 704; Shiite 704 998ff.
teaching 705
fanatic, Ogly 1103
feasts 1102
Mullah 46

MOLE CRICKETS parasites who destroy every-
 thing good 630

MOMENTUM

on acquiring momentum, the initial impulse
 becomes a force which is the fundamental mover
 of everything existing in the Universe 945
Salnichizinoarnian-momentum-vibrations or rays
 157 169
the-momentum-of-what-was-experienced 489
the-momentum-of-the-action 1067
vibrations 650 892
and 83 561 1138

MOMONODOOAR in Gornahoor Harharkh's
 apparatus 154 166-7

MONARCHIC

Russia 944
state organization 1087 1089

MONASTERY 243 258ff. 367 711 807 971

MONDAY Adashsikra, day-of-religious-and-civil-
 ceremonies 464-5

MONEY

MONEY

if anybody pays money for something, he is bound
to use it to the end: *principle illustrated by the*
story of the Transcaucasian Kurd 21
concerning King Appolis 111ff.
concerning King Konuzion 216
much-moneyed beings 671
to pay in money, *concerning the destruction of rats*
and mice 1116
see PAY

MONGOLS 1093

MONGOLPLANZURA country in Asia 1063

MONK

Brother Foolon 43
fanatic monks of the Orthodoxhydooraki sect
258-61
Poundolero and Sensimiriniko soon found beings
responding to this aim amongst the monks of
places called monasteries 367
Ignatius 521
contemporary abstaining monks 807-10
and 259
Monkism: squashing the beginning of Remorse-of-
Conscience 382

MONKEY business 9 152

MONOENITHITS Polormedekhtic beings 770

MONSTER beings-monsters 197

MOON

MONTH

Ornakra or Ornakre, signifies month 91 524
in time calculation on Earth 122-3

MONTMARTRE 34 670f.

MONT-SAINT-MICHEL a temple 522

MOON

formerly called Loonderperzo 84

description of the beings on the moon, a peculiar
little planet with a mad climate 62-3

the planet Earth and the comet Kondoor collided
so violently that from this shock two large
fragments called Loonderperzo and Anulios
were broken off from the planet Earth and flew
into space 82; *see* FRAGMENT

the moon's Krentonalnian revolution defines one
month 122

formation of the moon's atmosphere 181

a surplus of the vibrations which arise during the
sacred process of Rascooarno, has begun to
seriously hinder the correct exchange of matters
between the moon and its atmosphere 182-3

the disharmony of the moon's atmosphere evoked
great winds in the atmosphere of the Earth 316

we are no longer Polormedekhtic, but are Keschap-
martnian beings because the last fundamental
Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh is
not in the center of our planet but in the Moon
and Anulios 771

beings of Atlantis called the second being-food
Amarloos, help-for-the-moon 783

as the atmosphere of this planetary upstart of the

MOORDOORTEN

solar system and chief bearer of evil to this
ill-fated planet began to be formed and become
harmonized, great winds and snowstorms
occurred on the Earth and the mammoths of the
polar regions perished 838

wicked moon 1023

vibrations required for the maintenance of the
Moon and Anulios 1105 1107

MOORDOORTEN onanism 277 737 1004 1024; *see*
MOSES

Moordoortenist: psychopaths 1008; *and* 1006

MORAL

anguish 994

benefit 1024

habits 643-56

injury 483

inner motives 732

shame 1028

usages 643-4

discussions on religious-moral subjects 693

MORALITY

that fundamental-being-impulse which is the main
lever of objective morality and which is called
organic shame 414; *see* SHAME

impulse of instinctive shame, the being impulse
that maintains morals and objective morality
417-8

the two being-impulses on which objective being-
morality is chiefly based: patriarchy and
being-organic-shame 687

if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you

MORTALITY

must always bow down before him and try to imitate him in everything; but if he is lower than you, you must be just towards him, because you once occupied the same place according to the sacred Measure of the gradation of Reason of our Creator and All-Maintainer—*Arhoonilo*, assistant chief investigator of the whole Universe in respect of the details of Objective Morality 200-1

morality and patriarchy 689 980 986
and 1141 1208

Religious:

to outrage anybody's religious feelings is contrary to all morality 224
and 3 42

Terrestrial:

inwardly and outwardly terrestrial morality has acquired the unique property of a chameleon 343
King Konuzion's invention of morality 342f.;
consider also 215ff.

customs for instilling morality among the masses 1028

Being-morality: objective-being-morality 687; *and* 713; *see* TEACH

MORKROKH ancient name for an epidemic now called cholera 960

MORPHINE morphinism 382; *and* 845

MORSE transmission apparatus **170**

MORTALITY 11031105; *see* duration of EXISTENCE

MORTIFICATION

MORTIFICATION self-mortification 1185

MOSCOW

second chief place of Russia 545

our own mother Moscow 1013

and 86 516 544

MOSES

Saint Moses, one of the genuine Sacred Individuals
intentionally actualized from Above 699

normality-loving Saint Moses 700

teaching of 699 702-3 733

commandment of Saint Moses not to take the holy
names in vain 23

all the five religions—Buddhistic, Hebrew,
Christian, Mohammedan, Lamaist—founded on
the teachings of five different genuine Sacred
Individuals sent to the three-brained beings
from Above for helping them to free themselves
from the consequences of the properties of the
organ Kundabuffer, *from* 699ff.

the custom sooniat was first created and introduced
into the Judaic religious doctrine by the Great
Moses 1003ff.

measures Great Moses took for eradicating the
evil, Moordoorten, and the beneficial results of
the customs he created 1006ff.

the disease he devoted half his existence to eradi-
cating, contemporaries have resurrected and
spread 1024

MOSULOPOLIS city in Asia, home of the society
The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All and birth-
place of the philosopher Atarnakh 1064 1091-2
1094

MOTTO

MOTH moths destroying the good prepared and
left for us by our ancestors and by time 15;
consider also 403

MOTHER

mother-in-law, one of the four sources of action
343

of Lentrohamsanin, the source-of-the-passive-
principle-of-his-origin 393

of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 896-900

my science, my divinity, my second- mother—
Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 900

mother-of-pearl 963

mother Moscow 1013

Just Mother Nature 1231; *see* Common Mother
NATURE

and 36 432 981

See PRODUCER, WOMAN

MOTION *Perpetual Motion* 73-5

MOTOR

two chief motors of their existence 945

moving-motor-center 1172

the third personality of man is the prime function-
ing of his organism as well as what are called the
motor - reflex - reciprocally - affecting - manifesta-
tions-proceeding-in-it 1190

MOTTO

God is where man's blood is not shed 1063

love one another and God will love you 1063

if you learn how to create a flea only then dare you
kill a man 1063

all men are divine, but if only one is violently

MOUNTAIN

killed by another, then all will be as nothing
1063
these societies, similar to the League of Nations,
always died in the same strange way, namely,
without any death agony 1062
and 473

MOUNTAIN

range in Tibet 262-4
the mountain Veziniama 354 359
Mt. Ararat 1026
see ELEVATION

MOUSE

mouse-unflinching-heroes 1078
concerning the terror of death 1223-4
the game called mousetrap 419
mice 503 1116 1169

MOVEMENT

harmonious general-system movement 83; *see*
HARMONIOUS
general-system-movement 270
Krentonalnian movement of planets 288
the tempo of movement of the prime arising 293;
concerning the movement of the river of life
1228-9
ideas indicated in the movements of the partici-
pants by an alphabet 465
every posture and movement consists of seven
mutually-balanced-tensions 476
currents-of-associative-movements 479-80
a corresponding movement is thus actualized 481
the learned members indicated what they wished

MUSIC

in the movements and in the actions of the
participants in the mysteries 482
reflex movements not proper to them 490
of cosmic concentrations 672
for the purpose of blending again with the Infinite
945

Moving:

from one sphere to another 163
moving-center 163 491; *see* BRAIN
Bobbin-kandelnost of the moving-center 441 443
moving-motor-center 1172
and 762

MOYUSSOOL or Moyasul hemorrhoids 960 1111

MULE 252 863

MULLAH 46 981 983; *see* EDDIN

MUMMIES surviving planetary bodies from Egypt
588

MUNGULL in each hut it is customary for the
Toosooly Kurds to have a sacred Mungull, that
is, a hearth 1027; *see* ABDEST

MURDER of the monk Ignatius 521

MUSEUM 520

MURIATIC acid 923

MUSIC Sunday, the day-of-music-and-song 465
488ff.

MUSTACHE

Musical:

- accompaniments 1064
- compositions 954
- instruments 854ff. 880ff.
- melodies 491
- productions 488

Musicians: learned musicians and singers 490

MUSTACHE *see* BEARD

MUTUAL

- frankness and confidence 42
- maleficent mutual inflation 399
- instruction 1214
- reactions 529
- relationship 46 376 571 592 605 630 876 879

MYRTLE each of them bore a branch of myrtle in
one hand 1173

MYSTERY

- the mysteries 460 479
- Saturday, the day-of-the-mysteries 465 478ff.
- Mysterists: Babylonian learned mysterists 479 482
485 494-5

N

NAIVE

arguments 680
countryman of Beelzebub 118 120
subjective understanding 566
and 5 1142

Naivete:

childish 95
alchemists, whom the contemporary-comic-scientists consider to be only exploiters of human naivete 881
and 566-7 630 958 1224

NALOO-OSNIAN the Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses consists of seven heterogeneous aspects characteristic of Hasnamuss-individuals; *for example*, every kind of depravity, conscious as well as unconscious 405-6

NAME 89 95 152 289-9 343 379 386 438 464 474 752
760-1 828 830-1 845 850 979 1142-3

NAMMUS 714

NAMMUSLIK feeling of patriarchy 711

NAPHTHA mamzolin 836

NARIA-CHI river, flowing into the Sea of Beneficence 207; *and* 226

NAR-KHRA-NOORA

NAR-KHRA-NOORA *concerning* the white ray 829

NASOOLAN EL AOOL Arabian learned being who
introduced polygamy 1009

NASSR EDDIN *see* EDDIN

NATURE

Common Mother:

walking at sunset over the hills and dales, and
willy-nilly perceiving the exterior visibility of
those enchanting parts of the bosom of Great
Nature, the Common Mother, and involuntarily
inhaling a pure air uncontaminated by the usual
exhalations of industrial towns, our Kurd quite
naturally suddenly felt a wish to gratify himself
with some ordinary food also; so sitting down by
the side of the road, he took from his provision
bag some bread and the fruit, one of the gifts of
Great Nature, he had bought which had looked
so good to him, and leisurely began to eat 20;
see FOOD

let us imbibe this gift of Nature in the devout hope
that it may redound to her glory—*Hadji-Asvatz-
Troov* 889

in everything under the care of Mother Nature the
possibility is foreseen for beings to acquire the
kernel of their essence, their own I, even after
the beginning of their responsible age also 1231

Duty and service to Nature:

honorably fulfilling my duty to Great Nature 39
better-pull-ten-hairs-a-day-out-of-your-mother's-
head - than - not - help - Nature — *Mullah Nassr
Eddin* 432

NATURE

if they got for themselves from this wheat nothing that enables them to serve Great Nature better or more consciously, nevertheless, by producing in themselves the said worms, they do unconsciously very very greatly assist their planet in honorable service to the Trogoautoegocrat—for are not these worms also beings through whom cosmic substances are also transformed 952

when I had begun to study their strange psyche only then did I finally understand to which end both Great Nature herself and the Most High and Most Saintly Individuals always patiently adapt themselves to everything, and the following personal opinion was formed in me: that if they would at least properly ponder over this and serve Nature honestly in this respect, then perhaps their being-self-perfecting might proceed automatically even without the participation of their consciouness and in any case the poor Nature of their ill-fated planet would not have to puff and blow in order to adapt Herself to remain within the common cosmic harmony 1106-7

but unfortunately for everything existing in the Megalocosmos, there is no honesty in respect of the fulfillment of their duties to Nature, not even to that Nature to which, strictly speaking, they owe their very existence 1107

consider also, Nature-helping direct heirs of ancient Greece, *concerning* the inventions of contemporary Germany 426-7

Adaptations of Nature:

Kerkoolnonarnian-actualization: that process of Great Nature which means The-obtaining-of-

NATURE

the-required-totality-of- vibrations-by-adaptation 144

as the quality of their radiations went steadily from bad to worse, Great Nature was compelled gradually to transform their common presences by means of various compromises and changes, in order to regulate the quality of the vibrations which they radiated and which were required chiefly for the presevation of the well-being of the former parts of that planet, and to increase the numbers of beings 106

the gradual diminution of the average length of their existence to almost nothing 129

Great Nature Herself was compelled to take stock of their presences and to form them into new presences 180

when they ceased to emanate the vibrations required; when they had begun to destroy beings of other forms; and when they had ceased actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty; then Nature Herself was compelled to actualize their presences according to the second principle of being-existence, Itoklanos,*from* 131 *and* 437; *and* 438 570 1050

Great Nature was compelled to regenerate this brain 146

Great Nature was compelled to degenerate the functioning of their organ of sight 305

according to the foreseeing adaptation of Great Nature, for the demands of the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic process, there had to issue from this region more of those vibrations arising from the destruction of being-existence 327-8; *and* 416

NATURE

how Nature—when something unforeseen hinders its correct functioning for the purposes of Trogoautoegocrat—adapts itself for the harmony of this most great cosmic law 1091

the cosmic law of self-adaptation-of-Nature 564;
consider also 388 444

two independent consciousnesses and Nature's adaptation to two Inkliazanikshanas of different tempos 564-5

the functioning of the planetary body is adapted by Nature in general in such a way that the process of their nourishment with the second being-food proceeds in them 647; *and* 650

to hinder Nature from producing the necessary formation 686

women's hair adapted by Great Nature for certain exchanges of cosmic substances 690

concerning the absence in the psyche of a cognized need of absorbing these higher sacred cosmic substances, and together with the cessation of the intentional absorption of substances necessary^r for the arising and existing of higher being-parts, there disappeared from their common presences not only the striving itself for perfection, but also the possibility of intentional contemplativeness, the principal factor for the assimilation of those sacred cosmic substances; Nature gradually had to adapt herself to arrange that for each of them such unexpectednesses should occur 783f.

Great Nature most wisely adapted the inner organization of beings, *concerning* being-foods 788

it follows that life in general is given to people not

NATURE

for themselves, but that this life is necessary for the said Higher Cosmic Purposes, in consequence of which Great Nature watches over this life so that it may flow in a more or less tolerable form and takes care that it should not prematurely cease; in the same way that we feed, watch over our sheep and pigs, Nature takes all measures to ensure that we shall live without seeing the terror and then, when we are required, She slaughters us; under the established conditions of the ordinary life of people, this has now become an immutable law of Nature 1226

Great Nature has already long since ceased to have need for such a phenomenon as mass psychosis for Her equilibrium; rather the contrary, such a periodically arising inherency in people compels Her always to new adaptations, as for instance increasing the birth rate, changing the tempo of the general psyche 1234-5; *consider also* 981 1098

the action of the appendix, as appointed by Great Nature 956-7

demanding by Nature for the automatic continuation of their species 782

the time destined by Great Nature 1058

certain periods established by Great Nature for the removal of the sacred substance Exioehary 276; *and* 277

Foresight of Nature *concerning*:

the distribution of forces and strength 196

being-Partkdolg-duty 437-8

Iransamkeep 445

Bobbin-kandelnosts 446

NATURE

Hlodistomatieules 489

the transformation of cosmic substances needed
for serving the aims of the Trogoautoegocrat
570-1

the fulfillment of being-duty in continuation of
their species 794

the surplus of cosmic substances foreseeingly given
by the Creator and Nature for the purpose of
personal self-perfecting 196

Given by Nature:

time to work for the salvation-of-theii"soul 364

data for evoking the objective impulse of Divine-
Love 370

those inner possibilities of becoming particles of the
whole of the Reasonable Whole 384

sacred data for forming in them their real being-
consciousness 566

factors for the protection of these organs
1009

data for impulses of essence-initiative 1081

the possibility of acquiring for himself imperish-
able Being 1227

good sense 1236

Required by Nature:

vibrations 131 388 1103 1105; *consider also*
106

deaths 1098; *consider also* 1105

Concerning the river of life: as long as we remain
passive, not only shall we have inevitably to
serve solely as a means for Nature's involutory
and evolutionary construction, but also for the
rest of our lives we shall have to submit slavishly
to every caprice of all sorts of blind events; but
even for you, it is not yet too late; the foresight

NATURED

of Just Mother Nature consists in this, that the possibility is given to us, in certain inner and outer conditions, to cross over from one stream into the other 1231-2

NATURED

one-natured beings like myself—*Beelzebub* 478

two-natured-formations 764

two-natured arising 765-6

a state called Techgekdnel, or, searching-for-some-other - similar - two - natured - arising - corresponding-to-itself 766

diverse-natured three-in-one-formations 765

NECESSARY

all beings of all brain systems, without exception, large and small, arising and existing on the Earth or within the Earth, in the air or beneath the waters, are all equally necessary for our Common Creator for the common harmony of the existence of Everything Existing 196

first being-obligolnian-striving 386

necessary need, *concerning* fashions 689

most-necessary-functioning-of-Reason 820

and 99 1163

NECESSITY

laziness remains in their nature as a progressive and indispensable necessity 985

whenever they do become interested in something, then this interest of their stifles all other being-necessities in them 875

the being-necessity of feeding themselves 962

NEED

NEEDi

to actualize their own initiative in everything
500

to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty 506

to perceive every kind of new shock vital for three-brained beings 506

need-for-real-perceptions proper to three-brained-beings 507

of conscious absorption of cosmic substances 782

of absorbing higher sacred cosmic substances 783

to make clear to my Reason why I personally have all the comforts which I now use and what obligations I am under for them—*Hassein* 77

to-attain-to-a-complete-absence-of-the-need-for-being-effort-and-for-every-essence-anxiety-of-whatever-kind-it-may-be 688

all his needs already inherent in him which are unbecoming to three-brained beings and which become the dominant factors for the whole of his presence 1057

to wear trinkets for adornment 230

to free ourselves from the need of having to sweat
—*Lenirohamsanin* 397

to evoke the expression in others of the being-impulse astonishment 501

for freedom 624 627; *see* SOLIOONENSIUS

fashions are like customs, a necessary need 689

Organic Need:

to destroy 313

for alcohol 602

to do nothing except enjoy oneself 985

of reading 1053

Organic-psychic-need:

to wiseacre 242

NEED

an irresistible-thirst-to-be- considered-as- learned -
by - beings - around - them - similar - to - themselves
842

to teach others sense, or put them on the right
road 1073 1075

Need to Destroy:

birds' nests 14

weaker beings for first being-food 253-4

the urgent need to destroy everything outside of
themselves 313

the periodic - need - to - destroy - the - existence - of -
others-like-oneself 318 428 526 878 1055

their need to despoil the sanctuaries of their
ancestors 589-90

Being-need:

the being-need of sensing and understanding every-
thing proceeding within them as well as without
687

this prosaic yet indispensable being-need, *concern-*
ing water closets 958

the inevitable being-need of feeding on the first-
food 969

See: CRAZE, INCLINATION, PASSION, URGE

Needed: as soon as anything is needed, it seems it is
filthy and eaten by mice—*Mullah Nassr Eddin,*
concerning the Reason-of-knowing 1169

Needful:

instead of that function called the needful-striving-
for-self-perfection which should be in every
three-brained being, a needful but very strange
striving that all other beings of their planet
should call and consider their country the Centre-
of-Culture for the whole planet 186

a really-functioning-needful-striving, towards

NEOMOTHISTS

Abdil as towards a kinsman of my own nature
190

NEEDLE

parts of Gornahoor Harharkh's apparatus 158 168
in Hell, all the furniture, carpets and beds are made
of fine needles with their points sticking out 218

NEGATIVE

force 278; *see* FORCE
or passive principle 691
factors for negative properties 445
manifestations 446
colored rays 835

NEGLIGENCE engendered in their essence and
already quite fused with their nature, *concerning*
personal cleanliness 974

NEIGHBOR

prayer uttered for the welfare of one's neighbor
vi
the highest aim and sense of human life is the
striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor,
and this is possible exclusively only by the
conscious renunciation of one's own—*command-*
ment inculcated in the Author in his childhood
1186

NEOMOTHISTS first section of Babylonian learned
beings discussing the invention of Lentro-
hamsanin 403; *see* MOTH

NEPTUNE

NEPTUNE planet 1152

NERHITROGOOL the process of being-Nerhitro
gool which is called irrepressible inner laughter
135

NERVE

nerve nodes 147 791

nerves 623; *see* SOLIOONENSIUS

he is as irritable as a man who has just undergone
full treatment by a famous European nerve
specialist—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 972

wandering nerves of the stomach 971 1057

Nervous:

or Instruarian 1077

nodes 780

Nervousness: or Instruarness, caused by constant
indignation and unproductive moral sufferings
1077

NETHER regions 1230

NEUTRALIZING

force 587 751 966-7

principle 780

source 802

see FORCE

NEW **YORK** city of the melting pot of the races
of the Earth 919; *and* 918ff. 1042

NICOTINISM 382

NIEVIA country in Asia 392 394 398

NIGHT KIdatzacht 122; *and* 253

NONENTITIES

NIGHTINGALE 1011 1068

NILE the river Nipilhooatchi 285 301

NILIA now Egypt 284

NINEFOLDNESS the law of ninefoldness 881 841
865 872; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

NINEVEH 337

NIPILHOOATCHI the river Nile 301

NIRIOONOSSIAN

Nirioonossian-crystallized-vibrations 489

noncrystallized Nirioonossian-vibrations 489

Nirioonossian-World-Sound 829 849 867

NITRIC acid 928

NODES

nerve 147 791

brain 779

nervous 780

the complex of the nodes of the sympathetic
nervous system or the solar plexus 780

NOKHAN historical king 1079

NOLNIOLNIAN gland 1005

NONDECOMPOSITION the property of Toorin-
oorino 407

NONENTITIES representatives of art 512-4; *see*
ART

NOOXHOMISTS

NOOXHOMISTS group in Babylon who studied
smells 473

NOORFOOFTAFAP expression signifying will-
lessness 1151

NOOSE of horsehair to snare pigeons, *concerning*
change of presence 31

NORMAL

three-brained beings 128 169 437 853

duration of existence 129 133 388

existence 304 319 630

being-existence 536 948 971

Reason 303

mutual relationship and ordinary existence, accord-
ing to the understanding 605

being-functions 152

mentation 738

being-mentation 450

presence 135

being-sensations concerning any cosmic phenomena
133

exchange-of-substances 234

sources for the arising of normal presences of
succeeding beings similar to themselves 238

NORMALITY normality-loving Saint Moses 700

NOSE 27 77 104 194 870

NORTH

North America 918

North Pole 135 529

north and south polar regions 838

NOTION

NOTE half, quarter, whole notes 849-69*passim*
883 893; *see* SOUND, TONE

NOTEBOOK the two spirits perched on the shoulders of a man—the spirit-of-good, an angel on his right, and the spirit-of-evil, a devil on his left—record in their notebooks all the manifestations of the man—*Babylonian dualist teaching* 339ff.

NOTHING

the duration of their existence has now already become in the objective sense, almost nothing 129

good-for-nothing birds, that is, crows 599

concerning good customs, those trifles would-in-any-case-be-better-than-nothing 643

all men are divine, but if only one is violently killed by another, then all will be as nothing—*motto of the society in Persia* 1063

the conviction that conscious labors and intentional sufferings might transform him from a nothing into a something 1131

conscious of nothing 1171

NOTION

wealth, in the form of quieting notions evoking only naive dreams S

crazy notion about perpetual motion 73 *

maleficent notion called art 452

foggy notions concerning theaters 494

bobtailed notions 713 777

notions of duty, honor and so on 1208

of Good and Evil 1138-41^<mim

NOUGHTOUNICHTONO

being-notion 559 619

and 26 152 513 1142

see IDEA

NOUGHTOUNICHTONO the sudden and instantaneous evolution of all cosmic formed crystallizations 731

NOURISHMENT

with the second being-food called breathing of air
647

quality-of-nourishment 868

being-nourishment 948

NOVICES of the brotherhood Heechtvari 369-70;
see INITIATE

NULLITY

terrestrial nullities 203

the-covering-of-their-nullity 501

to conceal the nullity of one's own inner significance 1028

nullities with an atmosphere of unendurable vibrations—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1053

Makary Kronbernkzion clearly saw the real value of his own significance and sincerely realized his nullity 1131

NURSE 1088

O

OATH it was forbidden under oath from Above to the beings of our tribe to communicate true information to them 901f.

OBJECTIVE

attainments 369; *concerning* the five strivings 386

objective-being-Being 619

objective-conscience 235 859 372-4 379 530; being-objective-conscience 369

data, *concerning* initiates 350

impulse of Divine-Love 124 370

objective-essence-satisfaction 159

knowledge: the Akhaldans did a great deal in respect of approaching objective knowledge 300; *and* 1120 1169-70; *see* KNOWLEDGE

merits 350 383 385

morality 200 414 417-8; being-morality 687; *see*

MORALITY

Objective Reason 245 866 563 815; *see* REASON

objective-responsibilities 407

terror 344 766 1071

see SCIENCE

time-calculations 51 87 89 128; time-reckoning 133

truths'87 298 371 818 1047 1189 1238; *see* TRUTH

Objectively:

true information of Ashiata Shiemash 367

evil consequences of these theaters 507

and 856

OBLEKIOONERISH

Objectivity:

all cosmic phenomena, wherever they proceed,
have a sense of objectivity 123
only Time alone has no sense of objectivity 124
though for separate individuals existing in any
independent cosmic unit, their definition of the
flow of Time is not objective in the general
sense, yet nevertheless, for them themselves it
acquires a sense of objectivity since the flow of
Time is perceived by them according to the
completeness of their own presence 126
general universal **127**

OBLEKIOONERISH horoscope 287-8

OBLIGATION

becoming to a responsible three-brained being 77-8
essential 541
responsible 1058
divine obligations taken by Gornahoor Rak-
hoorkh's Kesdjanian father 1154
being-obligations 363 541 **971**
see DUTY

Obligatory: Sooanso-Toorabizo, which means obli-
gatory -gap-aspects-of-the-unbroken-flowing-of-
the-whole 832

OBLIGOLNIAN in the blissful Ashiatian epoch, all
the beings of the planet then began to work in
order to have in their consciousness this Divine
function of genuine conscience and for this
purpose, as everywhere in the Universe, they

OBSERVATION

transubstantiated in themselves the five being-obligolnian-strivings 385-6

OBSERVATION

correctly conducted self-observation 1209-11

these exhaustive conscious observations and impartial constataions finally convinced Belcultassi that something proceeded in his own common presence not as it should have proceeded according to sane being-logic 296; *and* 295 297

after long conscious observations and intensive active mentations, they categorically understood that this was possible exclusively only on condition of a ceaseless fulfillment of being-Partkdolg-duty 807

certain persons, thanks to their conscious or accidental observations, discovered the undesirable and harmful consequences of this kind of practice; they communicated this to other beings, who, having also made observations with as much impartiality as possible, also became convinced 969

Ashiata Shiemash, after His year of special impartial observation and studies of their psyche, again ascended to that same mountain Veziniama, and during several terrestrial months contemplatively pondered in which way He could actualize His decision 364; *and* 354 359

the members of the fourth group were called Akhaldanpsychosovors, and by this name they then denned those members of the society Akhaldan who made their observations of the perceptions, experiencings and manifestations

OBSERVATION

- of beings like themselves and verified their observations by statistics 299
- from the very moment when each of them acquires the capacity of distinguishing between wet and dry, he ceases forever to see and observe his own abnormalities and defects, but sees and observes those same abnormalities and defects in others 1076
- such pictures are met with at every step there, that only from observing and studying them every normal being, if he will indeed take in and study his perceptions, might become fully instructed in all branches of general objective science 1079
- the kind of sphere which the beings of the planet Earth came to be very skillful in concealing from the observation even of Individuals with pure Reason 259
- common observations by members of the society Akhaldan not only of Nature on the planet Earth, but also of every kind of heavenly-phenomena 211; *and* 868
- observations and studies of cosmic concentrations by Astrologers in Egypt 286ff. 306-7 585
- observations of cosmic concentrations made by Pooloodjistius and Beelzebub's sons 1122
- Gornahoor Harharkh's observations over many years 172
- Beelzebub's observations:
- from Mars 53 91 94 174 268 318-20 525 1123;
consider also 283; *see* OBSERVATORY, TESKOOANO,
WITNESS
- I must without fail tell you about that strange phenomenon which I constated there during my observations and studies of the almost entirely

OBSERVATORY

degenerated presences of those favorites of yours
363

since I became interested *in* the strange psyche of
these favorites of yours and occupied myself
with every aspect of the observation of them, I
myself have been a witness no less than forty
times of the process of the destruction-of-
everything-within-sight 631

this particularity of their mentation was, during
the whole of my observation of them, the gravity
center cause of almost all the more or less major
events unfavorable for them, *from* 1048

and 141 282 332 362 381 655 948-4 1045 1069 1124
1153 1170

See: CONSTATATION, ELUCIDATE, INVESTIGATION,
PERCEPTION

OBSERVATORY

one of Beelzebub's chief occupations was the
arranging of an observatory on the planet Mars
for the observation both of remote points of the
Universe and of the conditions of existence of
beings on neighboring planets 53; *and* 62 90-1
270 807 1122

thanks only to Gornahoor Harharkh's learning,
I had later in my observatory on the planet Mars
that Teskooano, owing to which my observatory
was considered one of the best constructions of
its kind in the whole Universe 151; *and* 2d8-9

when I left that system, I presented my famous
observatory to that young being of our tribe on
whose account I made my first descent in person
upon the surface of that planet of yours, *from*
282-3

OBSERVER

the observatory I saw in Egypt had five pipelike hollows which all met at a small underground common hollow which was something like a cave; this principle had also been utilized in my observatory on Mars, with only this difference, that my seven long pipes were fixed not within the planet but on it, *from 307; and 285-6 292 304 308*

see TESKOOANO

OBSERVER His Self-Keepness the Archseraph Ksheltarna, the Great Observer of the movements of all the concentrations of the Megalocosmos 1121

OCCASION

the ship Occasion was the ship on which all the beings of our tribe were transported to that solar system and as I have already told you, it was left there for the use of the beings of our tribe for the purpose of interplanetary communication 110

we had, it is true, the possibility of making our ship Occasion invisible to their organs of perception of visibility, but we could not annihilate its presence, and without this it could not remain stationary on the water from the constant danger that their ships might bump into it 528

and 90 118 183-4 205-7 228 251 265 284 320-1 833 1147 1152

see SHIP

OCCULT

occult-charlatans, the name given to alchemists by contemporary comic-scientists 831

OCTAVE

occultists and other specialists in catching fish in muddy waters 1191; *and* 926; *see* SPIRITUALISM

OCEAN all the water of one stream of the river of life ultimately flows into the vast ocean 1228; *and* 1230; *see* SEA

OCTAVE

each such an octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh gave that totality of vibrations which according to the calculations of the great twin-brothers correspond to the totality of the vibrations of all those cosmic substances which, issuing from seven separate independent sources, compose one of the seven-centers-of-gravity of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 849

each octave as well as each whole note of the octave had names of their own 850

those seven cosmic substances which in their general totality actualize specially for the given solar system what is called the inner Ansapalnian-octave of cosmic substances, which independent octave, in its turn, is a one-seventh independent part of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 830

all subsequent misunderstandings began with this, that in the information which had reached them from the ancient Chinese it was shown that the whole octave of vibrations has seven restorials; while in the Greek information it was said that the whole octave of vibrations has five restorials 860-1; *and* 862-5

ODOR

one fundamental common-cosmic octave of substances 866*f.*; *consider also* ANSANBALUIAZAR
See HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH, SEVEN

ODOR

a particular Rastropoonilo or odor 650
concerning the two customs, the chewing of keva,
and washing in hammams 647 650-1; *see* SMELL,
STINK

ODURISTELNIAN vegetations 86; *see* FOLOR-
MEDEKHTIC

OFFENCE

there is no offence which with time will not blow
over 44—*ancient Russian proverb* 44
offensiveness 512
being-impulse of offence 1170

OFFERING *see* SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

OFT-REPEATED *see* REPETITION

OGLEY, ASSADULLA IBRAHIM Persian dervish
1103-4; *see* SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

OKANIAKI cells-of-the-head-brain 777-8; *see*
HEAD

OKHTAPANATSAKHNIAN or Okhtapanstsankh-
nian seven classes of active elements 785-6

OKHTATRALNIAN Okhtatralnian-arisings 824-5

OKIDANOKH

OKHTERORDIAPAN the seventh highest octave
of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

OKHTI-NOORA-CHAKA fourth of the seven
secondary aspects of each whole 828

OKHTI-PIKAN-ON fourth of the first seven
fundamental aspects of each whole 828

OKIARTA-AITOKHSA the second kind of being-
Reason 770; *see* REASON

OKIDANOKH

in our youth all such ships both for intersystem and
for interplanetary communication were still run
on the cosmic substance Elekilpomagistzen,
which is a totality consisting of two separate
parts of the omnipresent Okidanokh—*the captain
of the ship Karnak* 65

only one cosmic crystallization, existing under the
name Omnipresent-Okidanokh, obtains its prime
arising—although it also is crystallized from
Etherokrilno—from the three Holy sources of
the sacred Theomertmalogos, that is, from the
emanation of the Most Holy Sun Absolute;
everywhere in the Universe, this Omnipresent-
Okidanokh or Omnipresent - Active - Element
takes part in the formation of all both great and
small arisings, and is, in general, the fundamental
cause of most of the cosmic phenomena and, in
particular, of the phenomena proceeding in the
atmospheres 188; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO

the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime
arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun

OKIDANOKH

Absolute itself, from the blending of these three independent forces into one, and during its further involutions it is correspondingly changed, in respect of what is called the Vivifyingness of Vibrations according to its passage through what are called the Stopinders or gravity-centers of the fundamental common-cosmic sacred Heptaparashinokh 139; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSIINOKH the Omnipresent-Active-Element does not blend, as a whole, with such a new arising, but immediately on entering as a whole into any cosmic unit, there immediately occurs in it what is called Djartklom, that is to say, it is dispersed into the three fundamental sources from which it obtained its prime arising, and only then do these sources, each separately, give the beginning for an independent concentration of three separate corresponding formations, within the given cosmic unit; and in this way, this Omnipresent-Active-Element actualizes, at the outset, in every such new arising, the sources for the possible manifestation of its own sacred law of Triamazikamno 140; *see* DJARTKLOM

there proceeds within every arising large and small, when in direct touch with the emanation either of the Sun Absolute itself or of any other sun, what is called Remorse, that is a process, when every part that has arisen from the results of any one Holy Source of the Sacred Triamazikamno, as it were, revolts, and criticizes the former unbecoming perceptions and the manifestations at the moment of another part of its whole—a part obtained from the results of another Holy Source of the same fundamental

OKIDANOKH

sacred Cosmic Law of Triamazikamno; and this sacred process Aieioiuoa or Remorse always proceeds with the Omnipresent-Active-Element-Okidanokh also 141

what relation the Omnipresent-Active-Element Okidanokh has to the common presence of beings of every kind, and what are the cosmic results actualized owing to it 142ff.

I shall tell you about Gornahoor Harharkh's elucidating experiments concerning this Omnipresent cosmic crystallization at which I was personally present—*Beelzebub* 148; *consider The Arch-preposterous* 149-76

since the participation of that third part of Okidanokh existing under the name of Parijrahatnatioose is artificially excluded from the said process, then this process proceeds there just now between only two of its parts, namely, Anodnatious and Cathodnatious; and in consequence, instead of the obligatory law-conformable results of the said process, that non-law-conformable result is now actualized which exists under the denomination of the-result-of - the - process -of- the-reciprocal-destruction-of- two - opposite-forces, or as ordinary beings express it, the-cause-of-artificial-light 156-7

I deliberately increase the force-of-striving of only one of the active parts of the Okidanokh; for example, I increase the force called Cathodnatious; in consequence of this, you see that the elements composing the presence of that red copper begin to involve 173

Concerning:

the organs of sight 304-5

OKINA

amber 811

the hoofs of the passengers of the transship Karnak
523

the preservation of mummies in Egypt 587

great thunderstorms 731

electricity and the experimental elucidations of the
young conscious individual Gornahoor Rakh-
oorkh, who devoted the whole of his existence
to the study of the cosmic Omnipresent-
Okidanokh 1146; *consider* 1145-60

the possibilities for three-brained beings to perfect
themselves and ultimately to blend with the
Prime Cause of everything existing 1158

the conscious destruction of all the labors and
results of the First-Sacred-Cause of everything
existing 1158

OKINA one of the three sexes on the planet
Modiktheo 772-3

OKIPKHALEVNIAN Okipkhalevnian - exchange -
of-the-external-part-of-the-soul, or exchange-
of-the-former-being-body-Kesdjan 767

OKRUALNO the periodic repetition in them of the
completing process of the sacred Heptapara-
parshinokh 762

OKSOSERIA a river, now called the Amu Darya
184 186 205

OLBOGMEK

the name means, there are not different religions,
there is only one God 349

one of the several marble tablets of Ashiata

OMNICOSMIC

Shiemash still survives and is the chief sacred relic of a small group of initiated beings called the Brotherhood-Olbogmek, *from* 349; *and* 361

OLD BELIEVERS certain Russian Orthodox Christians 1012

OLMANTABOOR the most venerable Brother Olmantaboor, head of a brotherhood called The Assembly of the Enlightened or The-Assembly-of - All - the - Living - Saints - of - the - Earth who preached the colossal criminality and sin of war, *from* 1091-2

OLOOESTESNOKHNIAN if the three-brained beings complete the perfecting of their highest part, their perceiving organ of visibility thereby acquires the sensibility of what is called Oloolestesnokhnian sight 469

OLOOESSULTRATESNOKHNIAN those of them who were consciously perfected and had thereby brought the sensibility of the perception of their organ of sight up to what is called the Oloo-essultratesnokhnian state, acquired the possibility of perceiving also the visibility of all these cosmic units 304-5

OMNI-BEING *see* ENDLESSNESS

OMNICOSMIC Ashiata Shiemash, one of our Seven Most Very Saintly Omnicosmic Individuals, without whose participation even our Uni-

OMNI-LOVING

Being Common Father does not allow himself to actualize anything 405

OMNI-LOVING *see* ENDLESSNESS

OMNIPRESENT

Omnipresent-Active-Element; *see* OKIDANOKH
the transspace ship Omnipresent 128 176 658-9
1147 1152

ONANDJIKI a so-called Way 457

ONANISM 382 977 1008 1010 1029; *see* MOOII-
DOORTEN

ONANSON, Mister the disease which Mr. Onanson
called writing itch 1052

OOAMONVANOSINIAN if even once the sensation of the climax of what is called the Ooamonvanosinian process occurs in what is called the nervous system of their children before they reach majority, they will already never have the full possibility of normal mentation when they become adult 1008

OISSAPAGAOOMNIAN - exchange - of - opinions
455

OOKAZEMOTRA a signboard 453

OONASTRALNIAN-arisings 824

OORETSTAKNILKAROOLNI which holds them
so to say in an exitless magic circle 613

OPIUM

OORNEL 501; *see* SWAGGER

OPIUM

chewing the seed of a plant called Gulgulian, or Pavaveroon, or poppy, they saw, understood, felt, sensed and acted quite otherwise than they were previously accustomed to see, sense, act; and so on, *from* 213-4; *consider also* 987

King Konuzion decided to deal with this evil by inventing a very original religious doctrine corresponding to the psyche of the beings of that time 216; *and* 822 824

those active elements which the beings of Maralpleicie learned how to obtain from the plant poppy and which they were the first to call opium 553

the surplanetary flora-formation named on your planet the plant Papaveroon, belongs to the class of Polormedekhtian-arisings and through it there evolves or involves the totality-of-the-results-of-the-transformation of all other cosmic gravity-center-concentrations, which come into the atmosphere of this planet of yours through the common-cosmic process of what is called ubiquitous - diffusion - of - the - radiations - of - all - kinds-of-cosmic-concentrations 825

the researches of the two great terrestrial learned beings, Choon - Kil - Tez and Choon - Tro - Pel, *described* 826-40

of the number of nearly four hundred active elements of opium which then became known to the great brothers, knowledge of how to obtain only forty-two active elements has reached the contemporary chemists of the Earth and these

ORANGE

active elements have now the following names
there 845-6

ORANGE

all they can do is to wrangle with pigs about the
quality of oranges—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 15

orangeade 928 930

orange light obtained from the burning of Sim-
kalash 836-7

orange-crimson growth on a flea 1079

something orange radiated from the casket of the
sacred rod 1174; *see* YELLOW

ORDINARY *see* EXISTENCE

ORGAN

the musical instrument 855

organs of perception 17 39 169 468-70 923 972

the six being-Skernalits-ionniks, or sense organs
566

six organs called receivers-of-the-varied-qualified-
vibrations, which organs function in accordance
with newly perceived impressions 1190

organs of hearing 17 160 270 488-9

organ of smell 650 957

organs of sight 157 160 168-9 304-5 472; organs of
being-sight 161; being-organ of sight 882 472;
organs for the perception of visibility 305-6 469
473 1081

organ of taste 742

organ of speech 160

internal and external organs 193-4

breathing organs 159

digestive organs 17 943

organs-of-digestion-and-sex 507; *and* 1060

ORIGINATION

sex organs 944 974-8pa\$sim 1026-7 1060 1088
that maleficent organ Kundabuffer; *see* KUNDA-
BUFFER

ORGANIC

abnormalities 944
attitudes towards women 981
physico-organic-attraction in the three sexes on
the planet Modiktheo 773
organic automatism 38
organic and psychic efforts of Belcultassi 295
organic instinct 1209; *consider also* 38
needs; *see* NEED
shame 414 687 963 992; organic-self-shame 424;
shock-to-organic-shame 881

ORGANISM their planetary body, or as they say,
then' organism 1082

ORGANIZATION

*The Organization for Man's Existence Created by
the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash* 366-89
priest-organization 889
state-organization 389 401 408 712 1087
inner-communal organization 404

ORIGINATION in the name of the causes of my
arising, I shall always strive to be just towards
every already spiritualized origination, and
towards all the originations of the future
spiritualized manifestations of Our Common
Creator, Almighty Autocrat Endlessness, Amen
—*the Legominism of Ashiata Shiemash* 358

ORI-NOORA-CHAKA

ORI-NOORA-CHAKA second of the seven secondary aspects of each whole 828

ORI-PIKAN-ON second of the first seven fundamental aspects of each whole 828

ORNAKRA or Ornakre signifies month 91 524

ORPHEUS 496 498

Orpheist: a genuine artist; if someone was called thus, it meant that he rightly sensed the essence 495-6

ORS

the sun and solar system of the planet Earth 82-3
that most remote solar system situated even
almost beyond the reach of the immediate
emanations of the Omni Most Holy Sun Absolute
524; *and* 60-1
and 52-3 128 186 149 181 183 206 266 282-3 623
838 1124 1130 1145

ORTHODOX

Christian 702 1011-3 1015 1022
code 1011
Greeks 1011

ORTHODOXHYDOORAKI sect of the Self-tamers in Tibet 258-9

OSKIANO

I voluntarily took upon myself the responsible
guidance of your finishing Oskiano for the Being
of a responsible being—*Beelzebub to Hassein*
1164; aradl85 744

OXEN

the kind of Oskiano which they call education 816
and 814-7

see EDUCATION

Oskianotsner: tutor or teacher 818 1122; *see* TEACHER
Oskianotznel: education 1028

OSKOLNIKOO the being-impulse of being-Oskol-
nikoo or gratitude 581; *see* GRATITUDE

OSMOOALNIAN-friction evoked great winds 316;
see FRICTION

OTHERWISES lawful otherwise 465 475 482; *see*
HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

OTKALOOPARNIAN unsympathetic 591 •

OUTCASTS 639; *see* CASTE

OUTLOOK

world outlook 424

being-world-outlook 419

a broad outlook 1046

OUTSTANDING beings 386

OVARIES 791

OVERLORD inner overlord named self-calming
609; *see* CALM

OVERPOPULATION 1072

OVERPRODUCTION occurred in respect of, the
deaths of the three-brained beings required
there 1115

OWN-DONKEY 194-5

OXEN 189 222 1102

p

PAINTING

Wednesday, the day-of-painting 464 467ff.
and 472-3 475 519 528
see ART

PAISCHAKIR cold 75 186

PALEOMOTHISTS second section of Babylonian
learned beings discussing the invention of
Lentrohamsanin 403; *see* MOTH

PALM

branches of palm 1173
without greasing the palm not only is it impossible
to live anywhere tolerably but even to breathe—
Mullah Nassr Eddin 43

PANDETZNOKH or Pandeznokh the solar system
of the Pole Star 51 54 524

PAPA 34 394 616 1066; *see* DARLING

PAPAVEROON or Pavaveroon *see* POPPY

PARADISE

Hell and Paradise do indeed exist, but only not
there in that world but here beside us on Earth
1238

PART

eager to enter Paradise without fail with their boots
on 48-4

Mister God's island called Paradise in King
Konuzion's religious doctrine 217-8

concerning the Babylonian dualist teaching 340-1
703-4 804

in one of the Legominisms about the holy planet
Purgatory, both of these words paradise and
hell were also used 804f.

a bird of paradise 516

see HEAVEN

PARASITE

who destroy everything good 630; *see* MOTH
parasitism 697 960

PARDON Beelzebub's pardon 524 1175-6

PARENT 567 983; *see* PRODUCER

PARIJRAHATNATIOOSE the third part of Oki-
danokh 156

PARIS 665-9*Ipasim* 978ff. 990 994; Parisian 34

PARROTLIKE 633 681

PARSIS the sect 1093

PARSLEY 925

PART

all the functionings of the planetary body and the
body itself, without other of the spiritualized

PART

parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic formation, conscious of nothing; each spiritualized part of a being must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious part; in order that the planetary body of a being may serve its chief part, that is to say, his essence itself, this essence must always be just and make demands on it only according to its inherent possibilities 1171-2

bring about a contact between your consciousness and the various unconscious parts of your general presence 78

their predominant part gradually allowed other parts of their total presences to perceive every new impression without being-Partkdolg-duty 103

there began to be perceived separately and independently in each of my three being-centers very definite impressions that there was taking place in the separate parts of my whole planetary body an independent process of the sacred Rascooarno, and that the cosmic crystallizations which composed the presences of these parts were flowing in vain 163-4

Saint Buddha explained the order in which their positive part should consciously guide the manifestations of their unconscious parts 239; *consider also* 696 1171

in his three independently spiritualized parts, that is to say in his body, in his feelings and in his thoughts 295; *and* 449 506 569 617 630 642 672 696 1151; *consider also* 1189ff.

to die-in-parts 441ff.

my essence prompts me and animates my I and

PART

all the separately spiritualized parts of my common presence 529

they already could not with one of their spiritualized parts criticize and judge another part of themselves impartially 537

their Zoostat, or as they themselves would say, their spiritual part 564; *see* ZOOSTAT

the Great Saroonoorishan, my first educator, so to say the fundamental cause of all the spiritualized parts of my genuine common presence 658

he began to labor consciously and with a complete mercilessness towards his denying-part and to create intentionally disturbing conditions for this denying-part of his 1131; *consider also* 1128

the Hraprkhabeekhrokhnian part of every being 1157

Higher parts:

all three-centered beings of our Great Megalocosmos constantly carry on a relentless struggle against the wishes of their planetary bodies so that there should be formed in them, in this struggle from what is called the Disputekrialnian-friction those sacred crystallizations from which their higher Divine being-part arises and is perfected in them 802

since their higher-being-part is not subject to decomposition on planets, it must inevitably languish forever in all kinds of exterior planetary forms 673-4; *and* 768

objective Reason is proper only to the presence of a higher being-body or to the common presences of the bodies themselves of those three brained-beings in whom this higher part has already

PART

arisen and perfected itself, and then only when it is the center - of - gravity - initiator - of - the individual-functioning of the whole presence of the being 770

the cells-of-the-head-brain actualize for the whole presence of each of them exactly such a purpose as is fulfilled at the present time by the higher-perfected-bodies of three-brained beings from the whole of our Great Universe who have already united themselves with the Most Most Holy Sun Absolute 777-8

the intentional absorption of these definite cosmic substances necessary for the arising and existence of higher being-parts 783ff. 808 1166

this common-cosmic misfortune for the higher-being-perfected-parts, *concerning* the Choot-God-Litanical period 797ff.

being-parts; *for example*, divine, higher, lower, opposite, perfected, sacred, spiritualized 131 294 345 866 390 506 569 633 673 765-7 770 783 796-9 802 804 816 1083 1125-8 1145 1166

and 438

see BODY

The three parts of Okidanokh:

the three fundamental parts of Okidanokh 153ff.

the dispersal of Okidanokh into its three prime parts 141; *see* AIEIOIUOA, DJARTKLOM

the striving-to-reblend-into-a-whole 156-7 167-9 171; *and* 1159

see OKIDANOKH

The holy affirming part of the sacred Triamazikamno: 279

See: FRACTION, WHOLE

PARTICULARITY

PARTIALITY with an entire absence of partiality,
concerning meehanicality 1209; *and* 1059

PARTICLE

of all that exists 162 183 192
of the Most Great Greatness 246; *and* 244-5
to me, a trifling particle of the whole of the Great
Whole—*Ashiata Shiemash* 353; *and* 384
particles of the emanation of the Sorrow of our
Common Father Creator 372 376 38-5
particles of a part of Divinity 452
of his Hanbledzoin, *concerning* the sacrament of the
sacred Almznoshinoo 728-9
sacred particles of the higher being-foods 784
of that Greatness, the blending with which must
sooner or later be the lot of every already arisen
essence 801
of the most sacred substance Theomertmalogos 867
of the common presence of the atmosphere of our
planet and evidently of other planets, *concerning*
Okidanokh 1157
beings created by our One Common Father, your
aid will consist in this, that each of you should
consent to renounce for Beelzebub's merited
pardon certain particles of your own horns 1175

PARTICULAR particular - functioning - of - their -
common-presences 603

PARTICULARITY

all the features of the whole of your ps3'che, what
are called your character, temperament, inclina-
tion and in short, all the particularities of your

PARTKDOLG-DUTY

psyche which are manifested exteriorly 129; *see* PSYCHE

brain-particularity 31

this cosmic particularity, the Law of Falling 67
of these abnormal being-particularities, the particularity of their psyche the most terrible for them personally is that which is called suggestibility 107; *and* 103 106

the chief particularity of the flow of Time 125

OkidanokK, the particularities of which are the chief cause of everything existing in the Universe 153; *and* 150

envy, their chief particularity 324

of this morality 342f.

seven other very specific particularities of dramatizacring; *for example*, from the change of the inner functioning in such a being, the exterior form of his planetary body undergoes the following changes 503

of not failing to peck to death every colleague 563
of Heptaparaparshinokh 755

physiological particularity, *concerning* vibrations 865

that extraordinary particularity, *concerning* the formation of the planetary body of beings of the female sex 1054; *and* 1053

particularities of World forces 1138

the particularities of the world view of the ordinary man 1216-7

being-particularities 107

see PECULIAR

PARTKDOLG-DUTY

concerning Okidanokh and Djartklom 144ff.

PARTKDOLG-DUTY

endurance towards others' manifestations displeasing to oneself could alone crystallize in their common presences that Partkdolg-duty which in general is necessary for all three-centered beings —*Buddha* 243; *see* SUFFERING

the action of the results of intentionally actualized Partkdolg-duty, that is to say of conscious-labors-and-intentional-sufferings 409

concerning Itoklanoz 438 440

which should be actualized by being-efforts which, in their turn, alone crystallize in the three-brained beings data for the capacity of genuine being-pondering 738

Being-Partkdolg-duty:

owing to just those factors which our Common Father Creator Endlessness consented to fore-ordain to be the means by which certain of the Tetartocosmoses—as a final result of their serving the purposes of the common-cosmic Iraniranumange—might become helpers in the ruling of the enlarged World and which factors also until now serve as the sole possible means for the assimilation of the cosmic substances required for the coating and perfecting of the higher being-bodies and which we at the present time call conscious labors and intentional suffering 792

the realization of which alone enables a being to become aware of genuine reality 104

one special being-property which can be acquired by beings only intentionally by means of being-Partkdolg-duty 179

concerning the society Akhaldan 292 313

to pay respect to each other only according to the

PARTKDOLG-DUTY

- merits personally attained by means of being-
Partkdolg-duty 384
- foreseen by Great Nature, by means of which alone
it is possible for three-brained beings to acquire
in their presences the data for coating their said
higher-parts 437-8
- the being-Partkdolg-duty, thanks only to the
results of which what is called sane comparative
mentation as well as the possibility of conscious
active manifestation can arise 480-1
- three-centered beings can acquire Ikriltazkakra
only if there is already personally acquired in
their presences Essoaieritoorassnian - will
obtained thanks to always the same being-
Partkdolg-duty 485
- the similar being-impulse Remorse of Conscience
538
- data for these three kinds of being-Reason are
crystallized in the presence of each three-brained
being depending on how much—by means of
the being-Partkdolg-duty—the corresponding
higher-being-parts are coated and perfected in
them, which should without fail compose their
common presences as a whole 769-70
- concerning* the transformation of substances 792-3
- concerning* abstinence and segregation for the
purpose of self-perfection 807-9
- concerning* the qualifications of the responsible
guide or teacher 817
- concerning* the brothers Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-
Tro-Pel 822 825
- concerning* the law of vibrations 859
- thanks to having actualized in himself being-
Partkdolg-duty, he attains the complete destruc-

PARTKDOLG-DUTY

tion in his presence of the data for engendering the impulse of cowardice before beings of other forms 878

these ordinary three-brained beings who acquire information about every kind of genuine cosmic fact exclusively only thanks to their being-Partkdolg-duty, are more competent than any of the Angels or Cherubim 1160

being-Autokolizikners are formed in all three localizations exclusively only from the results of the actualization of being - Partkdolg - duty 1167-8

see LABOR

Thanks to the disappearance of being-PartkdolIg-duty:

they take the ephemeral for the Real 103

Great Nature was compelled gradually to actualize the duration of their existence according to the principle called Itoklanoz 437-8

theaters became a means for better sleep and an additional factor for the complete destruction in them of all possibilities of ever possessing the need-for-real-perceptions 506-7

suggestibility began to increase 646

these unfortunates became adopters-by-compulsion 654

mentation proper to three-brained beings deteriorated 870

data for the Hasnamussian properties crystallized more intensively than usual, *concerning* revolutions and comfortable seats 960

Also:

thanks to the misunderstanding of Buddha's teaching, they imagine that without any being-

PASSAVUS

Partkdolg-duty they are already parts of that
Most Great Greatness 245
in his preparatory age nobody aided the crystalliza-
tion in him of the data for the ability of inten-
sively actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty—*Ahoon*
about himself 1179

PASSAVUS female sex on Karatas 771 795-6

PASSION

the maleficent impulses which have now become
being-impulses, namely, the passion-for-invent-
ing - fantastic - sciences and the passion-for -
depravity, were inherent in the Greeks and
Romans 423

hate, love, sensuality, curiosity and so forth 580
a criminal passion that evokes a need to despoil
the sanctuaries of their ancestors 588ff.

the power to be Svolibroonolnian, *or*, the potency -
not - to - be - identified - with - and - not - to - be -
affected-by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-
inherent-passions 817

PASSIVE

a passive cause of the cause of my arising, or, my
grandmother 39

passive-instinctive-state 374

they exist constantly passively under the direction
of only one of the separate spiritualized parts of
their common presence 445

complete passivity or sleep 505 507; passive state
508 564-5

passive existence 508

half passive minds 600

PATRONAGE

the negative or passive principle, *concerning* female beings 639 691-2 1109

Selzelnualno, i.e., particularly passively 776

passive consciousness 985

passive force 1139; *see* FORCE

concerning the river of life 1231

consider also 1211

PAST the seeing - and - sensing - of - what - has - occurred-in-the-remote-past 1136

PATETOOK plant 820

PATH

the path of the comet had to cross the path of the Earth 82

three sacred paths for self-perfecting 1085; *see* WAY
the becoming path 1182

PATIENT do not be impatient 77; *consider also* 57

PATRIARCHAL father 713 991

Patriarchality:

the being-impulses called patriarchy and religiousness 576

the two being-impulses on which objective being-morality is chiefly based, patriarchy and organic-shame 687

concerning morality 689 980 986

the feeling-of-patriarchy, or Nammuslik 711

PATRONAGE the impulse of patronage, *concerning* castes 539

PAVAVEROON

PAVAVEROON *see* POPPY

PAWNSHOP *concerning* Menitkel 272-3

PAY

to pay for your existence 77-8

concerning King Appolis 117f.

for the destruction of rats and mice 1116

see COST, DOLLAR, MONEY

PEACOCK

a crow would appear to them to be a peacock 214

the people who represent the Tzimus of contemporary European civilization must be called peacocks 599ff.

the crows he raced but by peacocks outpaced 1194

PEARLS precious-trinkets for the purpose of adorning their exteriors in order to offset the value - of - their - inner - insignificance 227; *and* 230-2

PEARL-LAND India 182 186 227-51*passim* 258
261 970; *see* GEMCHANIA, HINDUSTAN

PECK

to-peck-like-crows-at-a-jackal's-carcass 697

pecking to death 561-3

see PICK

PECULIAR

psyche 94ff.; *see* PSYCHE

A Piquant Trait of the Peculiar Psyche of Contemporary Man 94-7

PENIS

beings 80

cylinder-barrel 71

intraplanetary kingdom on the moon 63

Persian king 823

physicians 541

planet Earth 73 85 95 101 150 262 1141

sect 261

that strange and peculiar combination of several
tusks, that is half of the copy of the Bool-
marshano 1134

suits, *concerning* Harharkh's apparatus 159; *and*
160

and 578

Superpeculiar: being-Aimnophnian-mentation about
their God 776

Peculiarity:

of the nature of the planet Venus 55

concerning the destruction of one another 91-2

of Okidanokh 139-41 153 170

of the psyche; *see* PSYCHE

concerning religion 255-6

of the three being-properties of faith, hope, and
love 356

See PARTICULARITY

PEDERASTY 277

PEDRINI the Italian abbot Pedrini, *concerning*
hypnotism 578-5 578

PELVIS *concerning* the cessation of the race 1054

PENIS 977 1005

PEOPLE

PEOPLE

ekh! people, people! why are you people? if only
you were not people, you might perhaps be
clever—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1023

people-beings 1023

average 1213

informed 1234

PEPPER

the red pepper pods of the Transcaucasian Kurd
21-2

concerning the pronunciation of the local American
English language 934

PERA and Galata, district in the capital of Turkey
714

PERAMBARRSASIDAAN tuning fork 883

PERCEPTION

always guard against such perceptions as may
soil the purity of your brains—a *special*
commandment of our Endlessness 144

from the moment that my essence began to per-
ceive impressions directly 164

the thinking-center became the unique-powerful-
perceiver 164

accidental 377

artificial 565

automatic 1081

better 27

conscious 492

current 1169-70

impressed 1217

PERCEPTION

- instinctive 532
- new 506 686 1169
- organs of 17 39 169 468-70 489 923 972; perceptive
apparatuses 1217; *see* ORGAN
- personal 824
- spiritual 633
- unbecoming 141
- reach and ruffle the perceptions accumulated in
both these consciousnesses 26
- concerning* curiosity and the desire for knowledge
27
- the formation of corns on the organs of perception
39
- to perceive every new impression without being-
Partkdolg-duty 103
- Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived
as Reality* 103-5
- perceptions and manifestations 125 141 484 487
529 688
- perceived and sensed 126 153
- concerning* Okidanokh 140-69*passim*; *for example*,
no results of any kind normally obtained from
the processes occurring through this Omni-
present World-substance can ever be perceived
by beings or sensed by them; certain being-
functions however can perceive only those
results of the said processes which proceed
abnormally 153
- the Teskooano enabled my sight to perceive, or to
approach-the-visibility of remote cosmic con-
centrations 151
- the consonances were indigestible for perception
by normal being-functions assigned for this
purpose 152

PERCEPTION

Belcultassi, recalling all his former perceptions, experiencings and manifestations, clearly con-
stated in consequence, that his exterior mani-
festations did not at all correspond either to the
perceptions or impulses definitely formed in him
296

Akhaldanpsychosovors made their observations of
the perceptions, experiencings and manifesta-
tions of beings like themselves and verified their
observations by statistics 299

sensibility of perception 304 333 468 472

perception-of-engenderings, *concerning* the Naloo-
osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405

the one tonality which is accessible only to the
perception of our All-Maintaining Endlessness
469

conscious reproduction of perceptions and of the
associative reactions to them of other beings,
concerning theaters 505

the instinctive need to perceive every kind of new
shock vital for three-brained beings 506

the need-for-real-perceptions 507-8
concerning education 686

everything newly seen and newly heard is per-
ceived by them of its own accord automatically
without the participation of any effort whatso-
ever on the part of their essence-functions, and
without at all evoking in them the being-need
itself of sensing and understanding everything
proceeding within them as well as without 687;
consider also 663

it became detailized and accessible to the percep-
tion of even ordinary terrestrial beings, *concern-*
ing the law of Heptaparaparshinokh 841 848

PERFECTION

if he will indeed take in and study his perceptions,
concerning observation 1079

man differs from the animals only by the greater
complexity of his reactions to external impres-
sions and by having a more complex construc-
tion for perceiving and reacting to them 1203

Perceptions of:

anything objective 503

associative reactions 505

good 42

impressions 103 164 377 468 686 1203 1216-7

reality 88 161 663 1226

Perceptiveness: the state of all-brained-balanced-
being-perceptiveness, or the sacred Ksherknara
854

Perceptible: perceptible logic or Aimnophnian
mentation 775

PERCH a special stick used by the three-brained
beings of Saturn for resting 1154-5

PERFECTION

consciously to perfect the germ-of-Reason placed
in their presences, to the necessary gradation
of Pure Objective Reason 196

perfected to the Being which three-brained beings
ought to have 696

perfecting to the required state, degree or grada-
tion 160-1 246 563 766 1126 •^s <

the coating and perfecting of the higher parts 775
792 794 1166 1168

the perfection of a being depends on the quality
and quantity of his inner experiencings 617

the state of psychic perfection 860

PERMIT

- striving for perfection 782-3
- conscious self-perfecting 144 1155
- striving for self-perfection 186 386 623-4
- struggle for self-perfection 806; working for 970;
aim of 454 1069
- periods-of-thirst-for-self-perfection 126
- concerning* the coachman, whose time, designated
by Mother Nature for self-perfection passes 1193
- to de-perfect their previously established essence-
individuality 793
- being-self-perfecting 1107
- and* 104 142 485
- Perfecting themselves, self-perfecting and self-
perfection: 145 191 353 357 364 385 472 560 721
793 807 1085 1110 1125 1128 1141 1145 1168

PERMIT

- eagerly and even joyfully permit those unpleasant-
nesses 801-2
- for Beelzebub's chemical laboratory 603-20; p<mM?i

PERPETUAL *Perpetual Motion* 73-5

PERSIA

- Mullah Nassr Eddin compared the beings of Persia
to crows 598ff.
- and* 318 520 596 976 1024 1063
- Persian:
 - word tones 13
 - Persian Gulf 321
 - a most peculiar Persian king 323-9 334 403 454-6
1134
 - Persian-dried-fruit 434 988
 - turquoise 575
 - people 675 847 976

PERSPECTIVE

Beelzebub's conversations with the sympathetic
young Persian 978-1022

custom; *see* ABDEST

PERSISTENCE requisite for self-knowledge and
self-observation 1209-10; *and* 1220

PERSONAL

personal-subjective-initiative 617

egoistically personal 642

PERSONALITY

each of them, during the process of his daily
existence is, as it were, divided into two indepen-
dent personalities 377; the duality of the person-
ality and mind 1028

the common presence of each of your contemporary
favorites consists of three quite separate
personalities 487

the whole individuality of every man must already
at the beginning of his responsible life—as a
condition of responding in reality to the sense
and predesignation of his existence as a man and
not merely as an animal—indispensably consist
of four definite distinct personalities 1189ff.

non-responsible-manifestations-of-personality_560
and 149

PERSPECTIVE *The Beginnings of Perspectives*
Promising Nothing Very Cheerful 106-8; *and*
1231; *see* HORIZON

PERTURBATION

PERTURBATION

meteorological 868

concerning theocrats and plutocrats 1085

See TRANSAPALNIAN

PESHTVOGNER his All-Quarters-Maintainer, the
Most Great Archcherub Peshtvogner 175-6
1175; *see* ANGEL

PESSIMISM

optimists and pessimists 973

the usual pessimism everywhere prevalent in the
contemporary abnormal life of people 1231

PESTOLNOOTIARLY forever 173

PETRKARMAK cosmic substance 831

PETRUSHKA puppet shows 479

PETTICOAT

petticoat drooling 980

petticoat-chasing 994-5

PHALANGAS two-brained beings 877

PHANTASY *see* FANTASY

PHARAOH 286 588 634-8

PHARMACIST the Russian pharmacist 544ff.; by
bad luck both of my assistants are absent today
551 f.

PHILOSOPHY

PHEASANT the famous Pamir pheasant 926

PHENOMENON

atmospheric 1201

cosmic 122-5 133-5 137-9 142 567 731 827 832 868

heavenly 211

lawful 567

law-conformable 66

natural 211

strange 363

supernatural 343 925-6

suspicious 35

true 817

Concerning:

opposite effects 11

Tibetan elevations 262-3

first Transapalnian perturbation 81

Time 122-7

and 158 213

Phenomenal:

phenomenal-Sakroonalnian crystal 746

evil 1059; *also*, horror 1061

this archphenomenal process called Bolshevism
621

phenomenally 102; it - drags - phenomenally -
tediously 127

PHILIPPINE Islands 518

PHILOLOGY 500; *and* 12 24

PHILOSOPHY philosophical questions 12; *and*
1141 1202 1215

Philosophers:

PHONOGRAPH

Atarnakh 1094<-1104-*passim*
Veggendiadi 1017f.

PHONOGRAPH

Edison 8
clean wax phonograph disks 1217

PHOTOINZOIN the radiation from the Micro-
cosmoses 760

PHYSICIAN

in former times, they were almost the same as our
Zirlikners, but gradually with the flow of time,
they degenerated like everything on that strange
planet and became also absolutely peculiar 541;
and 442

for our sins, God has sent us two kinds of physicians,
one kind to help us die, and the other to prevent
us living—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 557

physician-hypnotist 558 1135

learned 609 890

See PLEF-PERF-NOOF, ZIRLIKNER

PHYSICO physico-organic-attraction, or Aklono-
atistitchian longing, on Modiktheo 772-3

PHYSICS

concerning Akhaldanharnosovors 299

contemporary 1215

PHYSIO physio-chemical-investigation, *concerning*
actors 508

PHYSIOLOGY Gasometronoltooriko 530; *and* 1202

PIQUANT

PIANDJIAPAN the fifth highest octave of strings
on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

PIANDJOEHARY

one of the seven center-of-gravity active elements
crystallized in the presences of Tetartocosmoses
761

being-piandjehari 869

PIANJE The-Source-of-the-River-Pianje 519

PIANO 847 855 869; pianola 3

PICK they would pick you to pieces 96; *see* PECK

PICTURE 767 1079 1162; picturing 16 515 776
1222; picturesquely 1204; beings-picturings 709
711

PIETY 458

PIGEON 31

PIG

all they can do is to wrangle with pigs about the
quality of oranges—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 15
concerning French fairs 693
concerning monks 809
and 28 953 1226
see HOG, SWINE,

PIQUANT

*A Piquant Trait of the Peculiar Psyche of Contem-
porary Man* 94-7

PIRINJIEL

piquant facts 573

the piquancy of the strangeness of the mentation
1049

see PECULIAR

PIRINJIEL part of the Alla-attapan 834

PIRMARAL deer 208-10 230

PISPASCANA a small place near Babylon 348

PITY

one would explain this sensation in the sense of
pity, *concerning* the subjective impulse called
love 857

being-pity 513

PLACE

•* and thus, correctly evaluating the essential significance of their own presence, they become capable of becoming aware of the genuine corresponding place for themselves in these common-cosmic-actualizations 755-6

every being according to its nature and to the gradation of its Reason attained by its ancestors and transmitted by heredity, occupies its definite place among beings of other forms 199

places for preparation 217

market places 221

holy places 221 393; *see* HOLY

public places 222

some inaccessible place for producing upon themselves the special form of suffering they had invented 257ff.

PLANET

that maleficent place of sacrifice to the wretched
organ 261
a small place called Pispascana 348
of destination of the ship Karnak 523 742 744
of concentration 774 779 1157
of unforeseen stopping 917
the dear essence-place of my arising 1146
the place of the branching of the waters of the
river of life 1229
corresponding place 15 140 159 180 728 756

PLAGIARIST 520

PLANEKURAB Hydrogen 830

PLANET

Third-order-Suns or Tritocosmoses 760 768
Desagroanskrad 200
Deskaldino 658-9 917
see EARTH
Eternal-Retribution 391 410
see KARATAS
Kirmankshana 1179
see MARS
a planet a little below Mars 61
Modiktheo 771ff.
see MOON
Prnokhpaioch 771
see PURGATORY
Remorse-of-Conscience 410 799 1127
Repentance 410
Retribution 346 391 410
see SATURN
Self-Reproach 410
Soort 66

PLANT

Zernakoor 264

four disharmonized planets for Hasnamuss-individuals 410

all the planets 66 263 438 761 819

any planets 866 1157

an atmosphere is necessary for every planet 181
728 1157-8

concerning Djartklom and Okidanokh 169ff.

the influence of planets on a being at the moment
of his conception 288

concerning Ashiata Shiemash 348

on none of the planets of our great Universe does
there or can there exist enough of everything
required for everybody's equal external welfare
383

and 289 1142 1166

see cosmic CONCENTRATION

Planetary:

atmosphere 181 728

body; *see* planetary BODY

coating 735; *see* COATING

general-planetary-conference 402

existence 406 729 1064

formations; *see* FORMATION

surface 107

tremors 263-4

common-planetary-welfare 1068

planetary-gravity-center-vibrations 1217

interplanetary disharmonies 263

sur- and intraplanetary process 153

PLANT

Hadji - Asvatz - Troov's flowering plants were
withered by vibrations 892

PLUTOCRAT

three classes of formations of flora 824-5; *see*

FLORA, FORMATION

Chaltandr-plant, *concerning* vibrations 905

parsley 925

Patetook 820

Zalnakatar 308

see POPPY

PLATINUM 75

PLEASURE

concerning Kundabuffer: sensations of pleasure and enjoyment 88; a being-impulse which later became predominant 276

he wished to give me pleasure and by this to calm his own conscience 613

but what is this in comparison to the pleasure they have had in eating them, *concerning* tasty things at French fairs 693

to please and appease their gods 187 190

he might be robbed, perhaps forever, of all the pleasant values dear to his heart 1211; *consider also* 17

consider also: happiness-for-one's-being 324; unpleasantnesses 802; *and* 431 954 1028

PLEF-PERF-NOOF on Mars a Plef-Perf-Noof is almost like a Zirlikner on Karatas, or a physician on Earth 1147-8

PLITAZOORALI a community 1134

PLUTOCRAT 1082-5; *see* CASTE

PODKOOLAD

PODKOOLAD the Reason of the sacred Podkoolad,
the last gradation of Reason before the sacred
Anklad 1177; *and* 1118 1178-82

PODOBNISIRNIAN or Similnisirnian or allegorical
738; *see* ALLEGORICAL

POETRY 1008

POISON

they tried to destroy Abdil's existence by sprink-
ling poison on his food 203
concerning pharmacists' prescriptions 552
poison-exuding American tin cans 963-4; *and* 968
why do you always drink this poison? 979f.
Poisonioonoskirian-monks 810
Poisonioonoskirian-vibrations 809-10

POKHDALISSDJANCHA a part of which process
contemporary people name cyclone, *concerning*
the river of life 1230

POLE

Pole Star 51
North Pole 135
polar regions 838

POLICE

whistles 218
policeman or Irodohahoon 483-4
lynx-eyed beings, representatives of the basic-
hope - of - a - complete - bliss - for - power - possessors
605

PONDER

POLITENESS maleficent for them 596

POLITICS 402 452 1141 1194 1202; political-
 questions 408

POLORISHBOORDA an ivory slab, part of the
 apparatus Alla-attapan 834

POLORMEDEKHTIC

 vegetation 86

 beings 770

 Polormedekhtian-arisings 824-5

 Polormedekhtian product or plant, called opium
 826 829 832 836 840 844; *see* FORMATION

POLOROTHEOPARL the common radiations of
 all the Newly-arisen-second-order-Suns taken
 together they called Polorotheoparl 761

POLYANDRY 989

POLYGAMY 989 1009-10

POLYDIMENSIONAL space 1215

POLYGLOTISM 531

PONDER

 and such a nonsensical literal understanding
 proceeds in them, always owing to the fact that
 they have entirely ceased to produce in their
 common presences Partkdolg-duty, which should
 be actualized by being-efforts, which in their

POOLLOODJISTIUS

turn, alone crystallize data for the capacity of
genuine being-pondering 738
capable of pondering on the sense of existence 755
the loss of the capacity to ponder and reflect 1212
1214
they never ponder 1049 1056
it is very sad about this sincere pondering 1057
you should know about that ordinary cosmic
something actualized of itself for every cosmic
unit and which serves for beings with Objective
Reason as what is called an issuing source for
pondering about the explanation of the sense
and meaning of any given cosmic result 290
The ponderings of:
Ashiata Shiemash 364-5
Atarnakh 1099
Beelzebub 674ff.
Hasein 77 813 1162-3
higher being-bodies on the holy planet 1124
monks 806f.
power-possessing beings 1061
Toof-Nef-Tef 1151
being-pondering 738
and 26-7 785
See MENTATE, REFLECT, THINK

POOLLOODJISTIUS the educator of Beelzebub's
sons 1121-2

POPPY also called Gulgulian, Papaveroon, and
Polormedekhtian product 213 218 553 582 700
822 824 926; *see* OPIUM, POLORMEDEKHTIC

POSSIBILITY

PORES through the pores of the skin the new second being-food enters; also through several of these pores, after the transformation of this second being-food, those parts of this food are given off from the skin, which are either no longer necessary, or which are already the result of its transmutation 647-51

POSITIVE

force 278; *see* FORCE
colored rays 835

POSSESSING *see* POWER, WEALTH

POSSIBILITY

you, having the possibility of acquiring in yourselves both chief fundamental, universal, sacred laws, have the full possibility also of coating yourselves with this most sacred part of the Great All-embracing of everything existing and of perfecting it by the required Divine Reason; and this Great All-embracing Of all that is embraced is called Holy Prana—*Saint Buddlia* 245

Great Nature has given him the possibility of being not merely a blind tool, but of working at the same time also for himself, for his own egoistic individuality 1219

only then did this higher-being-part receive the possibility of uniting itself with the Cause-of-Causes of everything now existing 765

learned beings from the country of Maralpleicie first discovered the possibility of such combinations in their common psyche 568*inset*

POSSIBILITY

- the means whereby conscious self-perfecting is possible 144; *and* 145
- of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy 145
- you were created with the possibility of consciously coating in your presence the Higher-Sacred 195
- to be quite sincere with himself, *concerning* Belcultassi 295
- of removing from themselves the consequences of Kundabuffer 374
- of becoming particles of the whole of the Reasonable Whole 384
- of becoming cleansed, *concerning* the third kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407
- the possibilities placed in them by Nature, *concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts 446
- for becoming particles of a part of Divinity 452
- of perceiving, *concerning* types 486
- for coating the higher-being-bodies 673 775 780
- of acquiring individual Reason 763; objective Reason 815; pure Reason 817
- for self-purification 800
- of recognizing reality 859
- of reaching the threshold of the basis of everything existing in the Universe, *concerning* Makary Kronbernkzion 1128
- to perfect themselves and ultimately to blend with the Prime Cause of everything existing 1158
- of experiencing that bliss 1162-3
- Of Perfecting Ourselves To The Sacred Anklad—*the Hymn to our Endlessness* 1174
- to sense or remember that at a definite known date, he would die 1225
- of applying a part of his manifestations according

POSSIBILITY

to the providence of Great Nature for the purpose
of acquiring for himself imperishable Being 1227
at the place of the branching of the waters of the
river of life, of entering one or the other stream
1229

for beings to acquire the kernel of their essence,
that is to say their own I even after the begin-
ning of their responsible age 1231

conscience, the data for the possibility of the
acquisition of which Great Nature has endowed
them with, as godlike beings in differentiation
from mere animals 1234

and 348 661 1223

The loss or lack of possibility:

these possibilities beat their wings in vain 145

for the fourth kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407

of acquiring and having Divine Objective Reason
642

of independent existence 646

of free existence on the surface of ordinary planets
800

for the free formation of all that which is required
for the engendering of objective being-Reason
816

for the acquisition of Being nearer to normal
Being 1041

of becoming satisfied 1058

of perfecting themselves or serving Nature, or of
ever consciously contemplating 1110

for the self-perfecting of their higher being-parts
1126

of active mentation 1151

of having any real objective hope for the future
1222

POSTAGE

of serving higher purposes 1222
neither the possibility nor the time to see and
feel reality 1225
and 946-7
see IMPOSSIBLE

POSTAGE if you go on a spree then go the whole
hog including the postage—*our Russian merchant*
35 37 40

POSTERITY 177 1120

POSTURE 451 465 476 955 1154 1179-80; *consider*
also 503 1183; *see* GESTURE

POTATO 28 583 934-5

POTENCY

Belcultassi decided to attain such a potency as
would give him the strength and possibility to
be quite sincere with himself 295
the being-impulse called the potency-not-to-be-
identified - with - and - not - to - be - affected - by -
externals - through - one's - inevitably - inherent -
passions 817
their potency to perfect themselves as is proper
to all three-brained beings 1150
the potency to-deliberate-actively-and-long 1156

POUNDS pounds and dollars 99

POUNDOLERO a genuine initiate 366-7

POURING from the empty into the void 95-6 418

P R A Y E R

POWER

His Own Divine Will Power 756

vivific power for the coating of higher being-bodies
61

vivifying power, *concerning* the fifth Stopinder 869
essence-power 385

the power to be Svolibroonolnian, or the potency-
not - to - be - identified - with - and - not - to - be -
affected-by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-
inherent-passions 817

possessed by an unclean power 987

the-power-to-manifest-by-his-own-initiative 1185

Power-possessors and power-possessing:

newly-baked-power-possessing beings 630

the followers of the teaching of Jesus Christ were
then everywhere rigorously persecuted by the
power-possessing people 1016

from this society, something effective might have
resulted because there was not a single power-
possessing being among them 1064

and 100-2 223-4 272 385 447 592 603-5 609-10 619
627-9 692 710 922-3 959 983 1058 1060-8 1070
1073

PRAISE 101 223 1074 1144

PRANA and this Great All-embracing of all that
is embraced, is called Holy Prana 245; *and* 246-7
258

P R A Y E R

any prayer may be heard and a corresponding
answer obtained only if it is uttered thrice *vi*
of Ashiata Shiemash 353

three prayers expressing the hidden meaning of the

PREDESIGNATION

three holy forces of the Sacred-Triamazikamno
752
and 223 225 639 1026
see HYMN, UTTER

PREDESIGNATION

as a condition of responding in reality to the sense
and predesignation of his existence as a man and
not merely as an animal 1189
we must all serve this Great Common Purpose—in
this lies the whole sense and predesignation of
our life 1227

PREDESTINED

each one of you is predestined for some definite
purpose 195
all are compelled willy-nilly to submit, and to
fulfill without condition or compromise, what
has been predestined for each of us by his
transmitted heredity and his acquired Being
1227

PREDISPOSITION

although all the properties of the organ Kunda-
buffer had indeed been removed, yet a certain
lawfully flowing cosmic result existing under the
name of predisposition, had not been foreseen
and destroyed in their presences 237; *and* 238
241 347 358 364 696 700 1220
to the illness of dramatizacring 502
to periodic reciprocal destruction 1057
certain pupils of the first rank turned out to have
in their essence a predisposition to the speedy
transformation of their psyche into the psyche
called Hasnamussian 1188

PRESENCE

PREENING unconscious 921

PREPARE 69 194 1137 1146 1165

Preparation:

the unconscious preparation by members of the society Akhaldan for the welfare of their descendants 300

self-preparation 354

of the Choons 823

chemical 923 970-2; alcoholic 923

and 159 217 266 332 504 541 589 730-1 1232

Preparatory: *see* AGE, EXISTENCE

PREPUCE prepuce penis 1005; *and* 977

PRESCRIPTION 5M-52*passim*

PRESENCE

the flow of Time is perceived by them according to the completeness of their own presence 126

and thus, correctly evaluating the essential significance of their own presence, they become capable of becoming aware of the genuine corresponding place for themselves in these common-cosmic actualizations 755-6

beings possessing presences similar to that of the All-Creator Himself—*Saint Buddha* 236

beings with presences for actualizing the hope of our Common Father—*Saint Buddha* 236

every three-brained being whose whole presence is an exact similitude of everything in the Universe 345

PRESENCE

each is, in his whole presence, exactly similar in every respect to our Megalocosmos 777

all that has been said about the separate parts of that organization of which, taken as a whole, a hackney carriage consists, can be fully applied also to the general organization of the common presence of a man 1198

the Omnipresent - Active - Element - Okidanokh enters into the presences of beings through all the three kinds of being-food 143

beings having this three-brained system can, by the conscious and intentional fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty, utilize from this process of Djartklom in the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, its three holy forces for their own presences, and bring their presences to the Sekronoolanzaknian-state 145

the crystallizations arising in their presences from the first and from the third holy forces go almost entirely for the service only of the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process, while for the coating of their own presences there are only the crystallizations of the second part of the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, namely, of the Holy-Denying; and hence it is that the majority of them remain with presences consisting of the planetary body alone, and thus are, for themselves, destroyed forever 147

the common presence of each consists of three quite separate personalities; hence it is that there proceeds in them that particularity of their common presence which is that with one part of their essence they always intend to wish one thing; at the same time with another part

PRESENCE

- they definitely wish something else; and thanks to the third part, they already do something quite the contrary; in short, what happens in their psyche is just a mix-up 487
- engendered in my presence three quite different promptings 491
- my essence prompts me and animates my I and all the separately spiritualized parts of my common presence 529
- the entire satisfactoriness of the present functioning of all the separate spiritualized parts of my common presence was revealed not only to me myself, but also to most of the individuals I met —*Beelzebub* 658
- functioning of the common presence 236 295 481 559; particular - functioning - of - their - common - presences 602-3
- my essence with the participation of the parts of my presence subject to it alone, had independently decided 165
- the inner state of the common presences 571; presences and states 126
- the whole of the contents of their common presences are in general acquired from the results arising from the following seven actualizations surrounding them 438
- the tension in all the planets acts also on the common presences of all beings arising and breeding on them 623; *see* SOLIOONENSIUS •
- from the assigning of each other into castes, there is already by itself infallibly crystallized in the common presence of each of them that being-data called hate which was never in any other beings of our Great Universe, and which in turn

PRESENCE

continually engenders in the common presence of everyone those shameful impulses envy, jealousy, adultery 626-7

this situation, terrifying for the three-brained beings, obtains there, namely, that on the one hand there are in their common presences all the possibilities for coating the higher-being-bodies, and at the same time, thanks to the crystallization which has become inherent in them of the various consequences of the organ Kundabuffer, it is almost impossible for them to carry the higher sacred parts coated in them up to the required degree of perfecting 673; *see*

KUNDABUFFER

their organic need for alcohol, and the manifest consequences also of its effects on their common presences 602

in the common presences of people in recent times, thanks to progressively deteriorating conditions, all misunderstandings, all disagreements, disputes, settling-ups and hasty decisions, wars and other misfortunes, proceed simply on account of a property in the common presences of ordinary people who have never specially worked on themselves, the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-down 1233

change of presence 81 163

there was required a change in the functioning of their common presences, namely, there was implanted in their presences a certain organ 236

Great Nature Herself was compelled to take stock of their presences and to form them into new presences 130; *and* 106 129

definite presence 316

PRESENCE

entire presence 481; total presence 103 481; whole
presence 77 180 345 481 686 777 1165 1171

exact 124

general 78

genuine common 658

inner 513 515

materialized 263

normal 135 238

ordinary 173

perfected only up to the state called the Sacred
Inkozarno 160-1

subjective 948

Within the presence, *concerning*:

their inner Evil-God, Self-Calming 105

functions of egoism, self-love, vanity, pride, self-
conceit, credulity, suggestibility 107

the process of Djartklom 147

habit 163

organs-of-perception 468

conscious actualization 487

the impulse of being-pity 513

the strange psyche 527-8

their subconsciousness 530

two facts actualized 564-5.

two kinds of blood circulation 565

artificial perceptions 565

the six sense organs 566

artificially formed consciousness 568

the nervous nodes 780

'..•

bliss 1168

the impulse of joy 1163

being-Autokolizikners 1167

the crystallization of the data for consciousness
1168

PRESENCE

ideals 1186

impressions 1217

the separate parts of the whole of my presence 163
proper to be in the presence 118; proper to the
presences of all other three-brained beings of our
Great Universe 146; proper to the presence of
every kind of three-brained being 345

there disappeared from their common presences
not only the striving itself for perfection but also
the possibility of intentional contemplativeness
783

Concerning the presence of:

the Author 3 1185-6

ancestors 236-7

animals 795 1217

the atmosphere 1157-8

Beelzebub 51 163-4 165 491 513 529 642 658 672
1163 1165

beings: all beings 623; all beings of the community
Russia 602; beings of every kind 142-3 345 406
468; beings far from the continent of Asia 387;
beings with a presence like your own 237; three-
brained beings 88 129-31 145 147 163-4 181 235
237 324 356 359 374 405-6 437-8 481 500 564ff.
568 571 623-4 673 755-6 777 782 1162

cockroaches 351

Egyptians, *concerning* the Sphinx 308

Gornahoor Harharkh 269

Hasein 77-8 135 642 1162

Individuals: Cosmic Individuals 124-6; a Sacred
Individual 237-8

man 26

metalloids, metals and minerals 171-3

objects within the Hrhaharhzaha 161

PRIEST

planets: Earth 180 263; Mars 205; Moon 316; *and*
169-71 173 263 623 1157-8

Poundolero and Sensimiriniko 366

sacred arisings or higher-parts 799

the space, which corresponded to the second being-
food 160

artificially grafted surplanetary formations 948

Tetetos 293

Time 124

theocrats 1085

you and your own-donkey 195

PRESENTATION Beelzebub's objectively malefi-
cent official presentation to the Czar 613ff.

PRESENTIMENT a property called presentiment
of the future 631

PRESERVATION

of planetary bodies 587-8

of an ancient Sumerian manuscript 1094

of food products 946ff. 961-7

self-preservation 527

PRESTIGE 719

PRICE 36; *see* PAY

PRIDE 107 223 295 297 356 512 516 629 823 1074

PRIEST

it was those who became worthy to become such
an All-the-rights-possessing brother of the
brotherhood Heechtvari who were first called by
the name priest 369-70; *see* INITIATE

PRIME

Greek 32
Abdil 187-206*passim* 219
Aisorian 1135-6
Armanatoora 1142
priest-organization 889
and 387 422 607 640

PRIME

arising 138-40 293
Prime Being 945
emanation 139
functioning 1190
prime-source substance 137-8
Prime-Source 470 797-8 800 1123 1138-9
the Prime-Source-of-Everything-Existing 1236

PRIMITIVE state, *concerning* consciousness and
subconsciousness 530

PRINCIPLE

all-universal principle of living 35-6 38-9
the two principles of the duration of being-existence 130-1; *see* FOOLASNITAMNIAN, ITOKXANOZ
concerning the adaptations of Nature 194
the principles of being of the initiated beings,
concerning Ashiata Shiemash 371
the First-Sourced-Principle-of-Everything-Existing 409
denying-principle 538 796 1128
the negative or passive principle 691-2
the affirming or active principle 692 984
a regularizing or reconciling principle 779
a neutralizing principle 780
the equilibrating harmonizing principle 802

PROCESS

the principle called Chainonizironness, *concerning*
mentation 738-9

two principles, *concerning* form and sequence
1165

PRISM 834-5

PRIVATIONS the accepted privations to their
planetary body, *concerning* the planet Purgatory
802

PRNOKHPAIOCH a little planet of the solar
system of Karatas 771

PROCESS

common-cosmic 195 426 889 843; cosmic 162 174
766 827-8 832 839 1159

See the following:

AiEiortroA, sacred, cosmic

Essence-Sacred-ALiAMizooRNAKALu

ALMZNOSHINOO, sacred

ANTKOOANO, sacred, cosmic

ASKALNOOAZAR, sacred

CHIRNOOANOVO, coramon-cosmic

DJARTKXOM, sacred, cosmic

DJERYMETLY, sacred

ELMOOARNO, sacred

Emanation, cosmic; *see* EMANATE

FALLING and Catching-up . >.

HARNELMIATZNEL

HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH, completing, common
cosmic

ILNOSOPARNO, cosmic

IRANIRANUMANGE, common-cosmic

PRODUCER

KERKOOLNONARNIAN-actualization

being-NEBHITROGOOL

OOAMONVANOSINIAN

PARTKDOLG-DUTY, Conscious

POKHDALISSDJANCHA

RADIATION, COSmic

RASCOOARNO, sacred

REMORSE, sacred, cosmic

being-sARPiTiMNiAN-experiencing

TRIAMAZIKAMNO, sacred, cosmic

TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT, common-cosmic

VIBROECHONITANKO

VZNOOSHLITZVAL, sacred

The following processes are referred to throughout:

affirmation, aiessirittoorassnian-contemplation,
arising and formation, continuation of the
species, denial, destruction, education, evolu-
tion, existence, faith, functioning, gratitude,
inner and outer being-existence, involution,
laws, life, mentation, movement, pondering,
religion, revolution, sensation, spiritualization,
strivings, the flow of time, transformation

PRODUCER

the producer or owner-of-lambs, *concerning* theater
504

producer 1146 1155-6

productress 438

PRODUCTION being-production 176

PROFESSOR

Herr Stumpsinschmausen 8

Charcot 573

Kishmenhof 923-4

PROPER

PROGENITOR of the learned twin brothers 868

PROGRESS not to cease progressing 1048

PROJECTIONS abnormal projections of the continent Ashhark 185 262f.; *see* ELEVATION

PROMPTINGS 486 491; *see* IMPULSE

PRONOUNCE consonants, words, letters 499-500

PROPAGANDA 960

PROPER

that transformation which should in general proceed in the entirety of a man and give him, from his own conscious mentation, the results he ought to have, which are proper to man and not merely to single- or double-brained animals 25; *and* 31 104 130 134 500 538 567 738 776-7 870 1150 1168 1225

which also became proper to three-brained beings of that planet alone 135; *and* 632

as is proper to the presences of all the other three-brained beings of our Great Universe 146; *and* 88

proper only to that Persian king 325

as is proper to the three-brained beings of Saturn 1154

proper to the presence 118 146 345 496

the proper normal duration of their existence 129

every form of life has its own total of vibrations

proper to it—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 904

and 139 590 764 1097; *consider also* 696

PROPERTY

see BECOMING

Not proper: 165 441; *see* UNBECOMING

PROPERTY

Ashiata Shiemash intentionally actualized external conditions so that in place of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer there could be gradually acquired those properties proper to the presence of every kind of three-brained being 345

the property called slipping-in-without-soap 504
two particular quite opposite organic properties:
they always behave towards each other haughtily
or servilely 539

their predisposition to periodic reciprocal destruction 1057 1065ff.

properties which flow from the results of education,
concerning self-calming 1058-9

egoistic, vain, and other properties 1064

Gornahoor Rakhoorkh studied all the details of
the properties of the cosmic Omnipresent-
Okidanokh 1146; *and* 14s7-QOpassim

nonmeritorious properties 1226

a property in the common presences of ordinary
people who have never specially worked on
themselves called the - reflecting - of - reality - in -
one's-attention-upside-down 1233

and 135 496

Being-properties:

one special being-property which can be acquired by
beings only intentionally by means of being-
Partkdolg-duty 179

abnormal being-properties, *concerning* Kunda-
buffer 236

PROSTITUTE

concerning faith, love, hope 356

the particular being-property, egoism 379f.; *see*

EGOISM

the being-property called Ikriltazkakra 485-7

the being-property of sensing the inner feeling of
similar beings in relation to oneself 876

PROPHECYING *concerning* the Party-Pythoness

178 802; *see* FORESEEING

PROPHET

the Great Arhoonilo, a former famous prophet from
the planet Desagroanskrad 200

the ancient great prophet Issi-Noora 900

Jesus Christ and all the other prophets sent from
Above 1232

PROPORTION *concerning* Okidanokh 1157

PROPRIETRESS 1066-7

PROSPERITY 383

PROSPHORA

the beings of the planet Mars use for their first
being-food exclusively only prosphora, or bread
266

in North and South America 951-2

the preparation of prosphora according to. the law
of Triamazikamno 965-7

the enduring prosphorian active elements 967

PROSTITUTE 982 985 987 990

PROTOCOLCOSMOS

PROTOCOLCOSMOS the Most Most Holy Prime-
Source Sun Absolute 760; *see* SUN

PROTOEHARY

Ashagiprotoehary 771 781

Astralnomonian-Protoehary 788-9

being-Protoehary 787-8

and 761

PROTOPLASTS Okamaki or protoplasts, or the
cells-of-the-head-brain 777

PROUTKOFF interpreter of Russian wisdom 1115

PROVIDENCE primordial 407

PRTZATHALAVR gold 175

PSEUDO

pseudolearned 734

pseudocodeine, *concerning* opium 846

pseudo I 1191

pseudo man 1192

PSYCHE

that being-impulse, Objective-Conscience, on which
the whole psyche of beings is in general based
359

the beings of this place on the planet Earth were
also born and were again destroyed; and the
general level of the psyche of this kind of Earth-
beings was thereby changed, of course at times
for the better, at time for the worse 212; *and* 118
321-2 643 649-50 694-5 719 777

PSYCHE

when the functioning of this maleficent organ
Kundabuffer was destroyed and when in
consequence their psyche became free 819

in descending to the planet Earth for the sixth and
last time, I proposed to attain, at any cost, the
final elucidation in myself of all the genuine
causes why the psyche, which should be like the
psyche of the rest of the three-brained beings
of our Great Universe, had, on that planet,
become so exceptionally strange 414-5; strange,
strangeness of 95 98108121130-114i 174187 219
224 241-2 249 254<-8*passim* 312 322 331 349 892
415 517 528-30 583 603 608 631 696 707 743 951
1041-3 1052 1055-6 1065 1073 1135 1153 1181-2

the results of the pondering of the blissful higher
being-bodies was that they began to understand
that something was wrong with the psyche of
the three-brained beings of that planet Earth
1124

why such an absurdity exists in the psyche which
makes the self-perfecting impossible for that
higher being-part 1125

all the features of the whole of your psyche—your
character, temperament, inclinations, and all the
particularities of your psyche which are mani-
fested exteriorly 129

the chief particularity of their strange psyche,
namely, the urgent need to destroy everything
outside of themselves 312-3

chief peculiarity of their psyche, namely, the
periodic - need - to - destroy - the - existence - of -
others-like-oneself 318; and 1055-7

*A Piquant Trait of the Peculiar Psyche of Contem-
porary Man* 94-7

PSYCHE

peculiar 536 660 707

those small factors maleficent for them, the totality
of which year by year dilutes, more and more,
both their psyche as well as their very essence
643; *and* 694

the progressive shrinking of their psyche 479

the gradual automatic dwindling of their psyche
694-5 988

as regards any knowledge of the real psyche of the
beings of his planet in real conditions, the
contemporary writer is totally illiterate 104

real-psyche 322

real being-psyche 321

according to the statutes drawn up by Ashiata
Shiemash, any brother could become an AU-the-
rights-possessing brother when in addition to the
other also foreseen definite attainments, he
could bring himself—in the sense of ableness-of-
conscious - direction - of - the - functioning - of - his -
own-psyche—to be able to convince and per-
suade not less than a hundred others also that
the impulse of being-objective-conscience exists
in man 369

functioning: abnormally proceeding 367; dis-
harmony of 538; general 1067

in each of the parts there must have been formed
its own psyche, *concerning* the analogy of the
hackney carriage 1193f.

abnormalities of 415 637 954 1129

abnormal general-psyche 844

anomalies arising in the general psyche 481

common 107 481 537 568*inset* 1126

confusion of 572

crystallized in 355 1059 1140

PSYCHE

duality of their general psyche 376-7
general 107 118 376-7 415 645 1135
habits of the psyche 214 649
Hasnamussian 1188
influence on 719
nonsensical 583
obscured 249
of beings of other communities 719
particularity, peculiarity, property, trait or aspect
of: 42 103-4 107 129 135 215 234 240 268 313 349
575-84>*passim* 387 392 415 424 450 534 558 560
564 572-9*passim* 637 644 663 685-6 702 1055-6
1135-6 1193
quality of 1023
specific 523; specifcness of 660-2
translucency of their inner psyche 1181
waking 1057
women's 984
being-psyche 321 583

Psychic:

Belcultassi doubted the correctness of his own
sensations and understandings and also the
normalness of his own psychic organization 296
psychic - experiencings 319; associative - general-
psychic-experiencings 483
degeneration of their psychic-organization 321
fixation 1035
inner life 1216
mechanicality 1029 >
organic-psychic-need 242 842; *and* 1073
property 375-6 572
specifcness 17
state 483 580 641 778 972
state of psychic perfection 860

PSYCHOANALYSIS

strivings 181
struggles 186

PSYCHOANALYSIS 249 578; psychoanalytically
1039

PSYCHOLOGICAL tales 449

PSYCHOLOGIST 104-5; *consider also*, Akhaldan-
psychosovors 299

PSYCHO

psycho-organic maintenance of the foundation of
family life 1010
psycho-organic-need 1075
psycho-organic particularity 989
psycho-physico-astrological investigation 8
psycho-physico-chemical experiments 1213

PSYCHOPATHY 73 443-4 697; psychopathic con-
clusions 459; psychopathically 1209; psycho-
paths-squared 336

PSYCHOSIS

Great Nature has already long ceased to have need
for such a phenomenon as mass psychosis for
Her equilibrium 1234; *see* DESTRUCTION
and 117 119 174 458 517

PUBLICITY for the glorifying of Lucifer 1144;
consider also 43

PUFF

swagger and puff, *concerning* the psyche of turkeys
600

PURGATORY

puff and blow, *concerning* Nature's adaptations
1107

PULSATION

the pulsation of everything that functions and
exists in the Universe, *concerning* Purgatory 745
sustainer-of-the-pulsation or Harhrinhrarh 159

PUMP pump-of-complex-construction-for-exhaust-
ing-atmosphere-to-the-point-of-absolute-vacuum
155; *and* 162-3

PUNISHMENT

this is the highest punishment: pull at the tail the
mane gets stuck, pull at the mane and the tail
gets stuck—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1070

Beelzebub's punishment 1120; *consider also* 51-5
a double punishment 1104

See ANATHEMATIZE

PUPILS of the first rank 1188

PUPPET

puppet plays 96 1089

puppet shows or Petrushka 479

living mechanical puppets 1029

PUPPY 165

PURCHASE 1137; *see* PAY

PURGATORY

The Holy Planet Purgatory 744-810

Only-He-May-Enter-Here-Who-Puts-Himself-In-

PURE

The - Position - Of - The - Other - Results - Of - My -
Labors—*words placed over the chief entrance of
the holy planet Purgatory* 1164
and 66 294 867 657-9 695 704 742 813 822 866 1095
U19-29passim 1149

PURE *see* REASON, STATE

Purification: self-purification 800; purifying them-
selves 801

Purity:

always guard against such perceptions as may soil
the purity of your brains—*special commandment
of our Endlessness* 144

commandment *concerning* inner and outer purity
948

PURPOSE

low purposes unbecoming to three-brained beings
858

such is the ordinary average man, an unconscious
slave of the whole entire service to all-universal
purposes, which are alien to his own personal
individuality 1219

the possible servers of higher purposes 1222

radiations required for higher Common Cosmic
Purposes 1226

we must all serve this Great Common Purpose, in
this lies the whole sense and predestination of
our life 1227

PUSHING-FORCE 751; *see* FORCE

PYRAMIDS 811 590

QUALITY

PYTHAGORAS co - founder of the Club - of -
Adherents-of-Legominism 455-6; *and* 516 888
891

PYTHIAS mediums 1135

PYTHONESS medium or prophet 102 178 302 518

Q

QUADRUPED 252 415 580 941

QUALITY

definition of I: a relatively transferable arising
depending on the quality of the functioning of
thought, feeling, and organic automatism 38

this latter aim, for conscious self-perfecting,
depends upon the quality of the presence of the
being-Impulsakri concentrated, or deposited
upon, the said corresponding being-brains 144

it is necessary to tell you that in general the quality
of the composition of the blood in the three-
brained beings and also in their common
presences depends on the number of the being-
bodies already completely formed 568

the density and quality of all cosmic substances
124

QUARTER-MAINTAINER

Quality of:

being egoplastikoori 439

being-existence 438

quality-of-nourishment 863

organ for perceiving visibility 305

psyche 1023

radiations 106 438

quality-of-reciprocal-influence 863

Teleokriminalnichnian thought-waves 438

vibrations 131 416

radiative vibrations 1103

Quality and Quantity:

the perfection of a being depends upon the quality
and quantity of his inner experiencings 617

the sensing of the flow of time is directly propor-
tional to the quality and quantity of the flow
of thoughts 1185

of impulses engendered, *concerning* impressions
1169

of vibrations 1104; *see* VIBRATION

QUARTER-MAINTAINER *see* ANGEL

QUESTION

I advise you not to put such questions to yourself
yet; do not be impatient; only when that period
of your existence arrives which is proper for
your becoming aware of such essence-questions,
and you actively mentate about them, will you
understand what you must do in return 77

the question why and how higher-being-bodies, or
souls, began to arise in our Universe, and why

QUESTION

our Uni-Being Common Father turned His Divine attention particularly to just these cosmic arisings 762

Questions of:

Atarnakh: what in general is the sense of man's existence? why do wars occur on the earth? 1094-5

Beelzebub: why the psyche of those three-brained beings has become such an anomaly 529

Hassein: *see* HASSEIN asks

Toof-Nef-Tef: why during recent times had it become more difficult to perfect themselves? 1159

Burning questions of the day:

the ape question 271-2

of the beyond 333 337 839 805

of politics 402-3 452

of the soul 330ff. 339-4<3*passim* 402 404 454

suppose that the solution to the question of our inability to sense the terror of one's own death should become a burning question of the day 1223

and 1052

the learned beings, collected in this way there in the city of Babylon, used to meet together and of course to discuss among themselves as it is proper to the learned beings of the planet Earth, questions which were either immeasurably beyond their comprehension, or about which they could never elucidate anything useful whatsoever, either for themselves or for ordinary beings -there 329

societies might perhaps achieve positive results in the fundamental aim they have set themselves,

QUESTION

if they occupy themselves with the solving and actualizing of only those questions which are in the sphere of their competence and powers 1071; *and* 1073

Concerning:

cosmic laws 138

destruction of each other's existence 528 1070-1105

dual individuality 596

education 1030 1045

Heptaparaparshinokh 841

human mentation 15

hypnotism 572-3

Legominisms 456-7

omnipresent-Okidanokh 150

philosophy 12 22 597

psyche of three-brained beings 529

Religion - for - the - State - or - the - State - for - Religion 697

Russian vodka 448

sex 974-8*passim* 1029 1035-6

theaters 500

war 1105

they have already based all questions without exception, questions concerning ordina[^] being-existence as well as questions about self-perfecting, various philosophies and every kind of science, and of course also about their innumerable religious teachings, morality, politics, laws, morals, and so on, exclusively on that fantastic but for themselves in an objective sense very maleficent idea, about external Good and Evil 1141; *and* 1119ff.

and 117 329 572 596 1170 1172 1179

QUININE

QUIET

at first, while just the bare horns were being formed,
only a concentrated quiet prevailed 1176

as regards the third Stopinder of the sacred
Heptaparaparshinokh: if the completing process
of this sacred law flows in conditions, where
during its process there are many extraneously-
caused-vibrations, then all its functioning gives
only external results; but if this process proceeds
in absolute quiet then all the results of the
action of its functioning remain within 754f.

and the result of the psychopathic conclusions of
of these bestialized men of one or the other
hostile party is that without any remorse of
conscience whatever, they put these serious and
quiet men to death, *concerning* the question of
Legominisms 458-9

a soap bubble that lasts a long time only in a quiet
medium—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 920

quieting notions evoking only naive dreams 5
self-quieting 1222; *see* CALM

QUININE 546

R

RACE the Great-transmigration-of-races 317

RADIATION

the quality of their radiations failed to respond to the demands of the Trogoautoegocratic process 438; *and* 106 1226; *see* adaptations of NATURE

radiations of cosmic concentrations 75 825

not once has the thought entered the head of a single one of them there that between these two cosmic phenomena which they call emanation and radiation there is any difference whatever 142

the emanations and radiations of all cosmoses 760-1; *and* 757; *see* EMANATE

radiations of the metalloids and metals 172

vibrations arising from radiations 291 535 591 907 1103-4 1109

always radiate from themselves vibrations very harmful for beings around them 291 508

as this Remorse-of-Conscience gives rise to the mentioned particular crystallizations which issue from them with their other radiations, the result is that the totality of all these radiations occasionally gives the atmosphere of their planet that particular coloration which hinders the being-organ of sight from penetrating freely through it 382

concerning the body-Kesdjan 768

RAT

ubiquitous-diffusion-of-the-radiations-of-all-kinds
of - cosmic - concentrations, a common - cosmic
process 825

radiations of beings present nearby 852

human 893

see VIBRATION

RADIOGRAM Toolookhterzinek 1124

RAKHOORKH, Raoorkh or Rhakhoorkh, Gorna-
hoor

the son of Gornahoor Harharkh, a conscious
individual who devoted the whole of his exist-
ence to the study of all the details of the
properties of the cosmic Omnipresent-Okidanokh
and also became worthy of being considered one
of the higher-degree common-cosmic learned
three-brained beings 1146; *and 114>7-59passim*
my dear Kesdjanian - result - outside - of - me, my
godson—*Beelzebub* 1152; *and* 314

RAMADAN 622 983

RASCOOARNO a sacred process 163 182 219 238
319 406 408 416 441 535 587 589 673 696 698 736
765-8 841 848 1104 1142 1149; *see* DEATH

RASTROPOONILO odor, given off from those who
do not use hammams 650

RAT 101 224 1116

RATE

RATE

birth 388 **1108** 1105 **1116**

death 888

see adaptations of NATURE

RAVEN the three-centered beings on Saturn have
an exterior coating resembling that of a raven
92-8; *and* 722; consider also 1154-5

RAY

white 38 461 468 471-2 474-5 827 829 832 834-5
of Elekilpomagtistzen 68

Etzikolnianakhnian 68

Salnichizinooarnian-momentum-vibrations, which
most beings also consider to be rays 157 169
colored 884-7 840

X rays 918-5

and 154 158 167

see VIBRATION

REACTION

consciously or unconsciously reacted 295

habitual 770

mutual 529

man differs from the animals only by the greater
complexity of his reactions to external impres-
sions, and by having a more complex con-
struction for perceiving and reacting to them
1208ff.

READER

evoke in the mentation of most of my readers, an
inexplicable hostility towards me personally—
the Author 42

REAL

in the entirety of every reader without exception,
there must arise an unfriendliness towards me
personally—*the Author* 44
and v 24 444 1053

REAL

Life is Real Only Then, When I Am, title of the
Third Series v

real man compared to man in quotation marks
1227

they have mechanized themselves to see nothing
real 85

they take the ephemeral for the Real 103

the need-for-real-perceptions 507

and 24-6 377 456 458 540 566 633 637 1142

see CONSCIOUSNESS, EVENT, IMPULSE, KNOWLEDGE

Reality:

the realization of being-Partkdolg-duty alone
enables a being to become aware of genuine
reality 104; *and* 696

*Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived as
Reality* 103-5

a special organ, Kundabuffer, with a property such
that, first, they should perceive reality topsy-
turvy 88

the reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-
down 1233

subjective essence-opinion about every reality is
formed in them, at times entirely opposite to
that which should be obtained by the perception
of that reality, directly received by them person-
ally through impressions 663; *and* 684

bobtailed being-picturings of reality 709

concerning their wiseacring 1058

REAL

- protected from the possibility of seeing and feeling anything as it proceeds in reality 1220
- fashions, one of those being-factors which automatically gives them neither the time nor the possibility to see or sense reality 501
- neither the possibility nor the time to see and feel reality 1225
- not perceiving or sensing reality 1226
- most of them can neither think sincerely nor see and sense reality, and therefore sincere thinking and the sensing of reality have become a rare luxury 1058
- in many of them, toward the end of their planetary existence, most of the properties of Kundabuffer begin to atrophy, and consequently they begin to see and sense reality a little better 363-4
- after a big process of reciprocal destruction, the majority of them again began—as it usually happens there in general after these terrifying excesses—often to see reality and to be less satisfied with the conditions of their ordinary existence 806
- objective reality 642
- reflector-of-reality or the stage 482-3
- aware of reality 696
- instinctive sensing of reality 134 637 969 1046
- to see and/or sense reality 364 501 1058 1179
- sane instinct to believe in reality 938
- the law of vibrations is the most important branch of scientific knowledge, and gives the possibility, though approximately, of recognizing reality 859
- and* 161 336 1184
- see* KUNDABUFFER, UNREALITY

REASON

REASON

gradations of Reason, or more exactly, the totality -
of-self-awareness 769; *and* 196 199-201 293 322
366 390 437 470 766 768 778 796-7 799-800 1050
1126-7 1148 1176-7; *see* DEGREE, INITIATE,
LEARNED, STATE

Absolute Reason of His Endlessness 1177

the Reason of Ashiata Shiemash 404

total absence of any Reason, i.e., absolute firm-
calm 769

every being, according to its nature and to the
gradation of its Reason attained by its ancestors
and transmitted by heredity, occupies its
definite place among beings of other forms
199

three kinds of being-Reason: pure or objective;
Okiarta-aitokhsa; and automatic functioning
769-70

three-centered-being-Reason 161

being-Reason 64 86 162 181 269 311 554 567 633
770 814-6 841 1167

Objective Reason, *also called* Divine Reason and
pure Reason; *e.g.*, 145 196 244 770; *and* 87-8
125 237 245 290 322 845 366 390 439 566 622-3
642 765 778 797 799 1069

ultimately, like everything existing in which
Objective Reason has not become fixed, they are
destroyed forever 125

objective-Reason, which should be in the common
presences of three-brained beings of all natures
and of all external forms, and which, in itself,
is nothing else but, so to say, the representa-
tive-of-the-Very-Essence-of-Divinity 815

the perfecting of Objective-Reason can proceed in

REASON

them only from personal conscious labors and intentional sufferings 563

the sacred Antkooano is the name of that process of perfecting the Objective-Reason which proceeds simply from the flow of time, but can proceed only on those planets where all cosmic truths have become known to all beings 563

Objective being-Reason **769-70** 814-5

if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you must always bow down before him and try to imitate him in everything; but if he is lower than you, you must be just towards him, because you once occupied the same place according to the sacred Measure of the gradation of Reason of our Creator and All-Maintainer—*Arhoonilo* 201

Hamolinadir's report on the theme of the Instability-of-Human-Reason 335f.

as regards the Reason of man, this is only the sum of all the impressions perceived by him—*Babylonian Atheistic teaching* 344

then the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash himself selected from among those who had become All-the-rights-possessing brothers of the brotherhood, those who had already sensed the said Divine impulse, consciously by their Reason and unconsciously by the feelings in their sub-consciousness 371

the Reason-of-knowing compared to the Reason-of-uriderstanding 1166-9

the Reason of any being and the intensity of the action of this Reason depend on the correct functioning of all the separate parts of his whole presence **1171**

REASON

*Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived
as Reality* 103-5

able-Reason 156

abnormalities of the Reason of power-possessing
beings 944

absence of Reason 769

absolute Reason 769 800 1177 •

attainments of Objective Reason 88 853

automatic Reason 689; since the second and third
Transapalnian perturbations they possessed
automatic Reason 814-5 1055

automaticity of their Reason 1057

automatized Reason 513

bestialized reason 458

bobtailed reason 498 560 699

bobtailedness of their reason 536

conscious Reason or Reason-of-knowing 1166

degenerated Reason 356

degree of Reason 293 629 726 766 1175; *see* DEGREE

Determinator-of-Reason 769

diseased Reasons 459

Divine Reason 145 244-5 642 735 1160

most-necessary-functioning-of-Reason 820

germ-of-Reason 196

higher Reason 115

impartial Reason 1071

individual Reason 246 763 765

instincto-terebelnic Reason 235

manifestation of Reason 274 >

measure of Objective Reason 322 800 1176

mechanical Reason 417

merits of Reason 1150

miserable Reason 1070

normal Reason 303

REBLEND

ordinary Reason 1166

peculiar Reason 236 245

perfected in Reason 799 801 841 1160; perfected
up to the required gradation of the sacred
measure of Reason 1148

perfecting of their Pure Reason 1001 1023

Pure Reason 196 239 259 344 461 769-70 816-7
1001 1236

purified Reason 355

required Reason 768

Sacred Reason 1126

sacred something which is called Reason 1179

scale of Reason 322 766 768; *consider also* 201 700

strange Reason 64 134 182 402

unformed Reason 52

well-informed Reason 485

the whole of the Reasonable Whole 384

and 69 77 98 129 133 164 176 208 235 259 312-3
371-2 422 454 466 471 629 696 726 767 842 844
846 875 908 946 1046 1066 1073 1126 1164 1175

REBLEND striving-to-reblend 156-7 167-9 171
245 428 1138; *see* BLEND

RECIPROCAL

a reciprocally acting contact 172

reciprocally maintaining forces 1138

motor-reflex-reciprocally-affecting-manifestations-
proceeding-in-it 1190

See ACTION, ASSISTANCE, DESTRUCTION, FEEDING,
IRANIKANUMANGE, MAINTAIN, RELATION, RE-
SISTANCE, SUBSTANCE, THRUST, TROGOAUTO-
EGOCRAT, UNDERSTAND

REFLECT

RECOLLECTION associative recollections 311

RECONCILING

force 188 146 278 564 587 589 751-2 1189; *see*

FORCE

principle 779

source 1139

RED

the Red Sea 284

deserts now called Red sand 676

red strings or Keesookesschoor, quarter-notes on
the Lav-Merz-Nokh 852

redskins 518

REELS phonograph disks 1217

REFECTORY

the Djamdjampal, that refectory of the ship
Karnak in which all the passengers together
periodically fed on the second and first being-
foods 1054-5

the Djameechoonatra, a kind of terrestrial
monasterial refectory on the Karnak in which
second being-food is collectively taken 1160-2

REFLECT

seriously 17

actively 25

*

in order that the presences of learned three-
centered beings might be reflected for their own
essences, and that the presence of the mentioned
objects might also be reflected, so that thereby
the perception of the reality of the said objects

REFLEX

- might be actualized by their imperfect organs of being-sight in a vacuum 161
- the root of the second half of the word Kundabuffer chanced to coincide with a word in the language of that time which meant reflection, *concerning* the origin of the word Kundalina 250
- loss of the capacity to ponder and reflect 1214
- the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-down 1233
- reflector-of-reality or the stage 482-3
- Reflection:
 - sorrowful reflections or Alstoozori 312
 - the sad and distressing reflections of Beelzebub 672f.
 - chicken reflections 955
 - the quintessence of my reflections: the meaning of the title of a book by Moses 1004
 - logical 1058
 - sincere 1061
 - sane and impartial 1191
 - of heredity 106
 - from outside 169
 - of the sphere of the planet Karatas 1144
 - being-logical-reflection 861
 - being-reflection 926
 - see* PONDER

REFLEX

- of stomach and sex organs 1060-1
- motor-reflex-reciproally-affecting-manifestations-proceeding-in-it, *concerning* the third of the four personalities 1190

REFUGEE 826

RELATION

REGRET

impulse of 653 860
being-impulse of 492

REGULATOR

Iransamkeep 445
Looisos, one of the chief regulators in the matter of
averting the consequences of the first cosmic
misfortune 179

REINCARNATION 767

REINS in the analogy of the hackney carriage
1200-1

REJOICE

Only Rejoice And Abide In Beatitude—*the Hymn
to our Endlessness* 1174
J *Rejoice—sacred canticle* 1178
Sources of Divine/Rejoicings, revolts, and suffer-
ings,/Direct your actions upon us 752

RELATION

with which types to avoid relations, *concerning*
astrology 288
corresponding 531; corresponding mutual 591
family 289
friendly 1141
good 1074
habitual 539
with Hamolinadir 332
inner 509
necessary 875
with others 92 875
reciprocal 200

RELIGION

spoken 531

essence-relations 247

Relationship:

good or bad mutual relationships are established only according to outer calculated manifestations, chiefly according to amiability, that is, by empty words in which there is not a single atom of the result of an inner benevolent impulse, such as arises in general in the presences of all beings in direct contact with those similar to themselves 876

external 875

of true friendship 879

mutual 46 376 538 571 592 605 630 879

reciprocal 1200-1 1233

being-relationship 719

see beings SIMILAR to themselves

RELIGION

it has now become clear to you how there on your planet all the five religions I named, Buddhistic, Hebrew, Christian, Mohammedan, and Lamaist, still remaining there at the present time and which were founded on the teachings of five different genuine saints sent to the three-brained beings from Above for helping them to free themselves from the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, how, although all these five religions have gradually become changed, thanks as always to the same conditions of ordinary being-existence abnormally established just by them, until they were eventually turned for any sane mentation into children's fairy tales, yet nevertheless these five religions

RELIGION

still served for some of them as a support for these inner moral motives, owing to which during certain previous periods, their mutual existence became more or less becoming to three-centered beings 732-3; *and* 699

Religion 694-743

certain peculiar Havatvernoni had been formed, that is certain psychic strivings, the totality of the process of which common-cosmic strivings they themselves had named Religion 182; one of the chief causes for the gradual dilution of their psyche 694

concerning Beelzebub's invention to end the practice of Sacrificial-Offerings 182-24>8*passim*

concerning Konuzion's invention to end the practice of chewing the seeds of the poppy 216ff.

there existed and still exist, ever since the time when the practice of having peculiar being—Havatvernonis or Religions—began to arise and exist, two basic kinds of religious-teachings: one Hasnamussian, the other founded upon the detailed instructions which have been preached by genuine Messengers from Above 233

Religion-for-the-State-or-the-State-for-Religion 697

the dogmas of religion 1216

and 188 219-20 223 244-6 248 255 259 447
898 1001-3 1009-10 1016 1018 1022 1119 1194
1202

see GOOD and evil, INVENTION, TEACHING

Religious:

ceremonies 460 464-5

religious-and-popular-dances 460 464 475

feeling 224

REMEDY

festivals 201; *see* HOLIDAY
morality 42
religious-moral subjects 693
schism 1012
a.ntireligious custom 1103
see TEACHING

Religiousness:

that being-feeling which at times appears in the
 desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting in
 the sense of Objective-Reason, or sacred
 Iabolioonosar 628
my moving-center engendered in my common
 presence the impulse of religiousness 491
Martaadamlik 711
being-impulse called religiousness 576

REMEDY

none of the remedies known to contemporary
 medicine can be of any use at all without faith
 in it—a *Russian pharmacist* 550
medical 907

REMEMBER

to remember oneself with the whole of one's being
 942
self-remembering 1066 1109

REMORSE

I have gradually, with all my presence, become
 aware that certain beings in the past have
 labored and suffered for our welfare; because of
 this there proceeds in me a process-of-remorse—
 Hassein, from 76-7

REMORSE

sacred process Aieioiuoa or Remorse 141; *see*
AIEIOIUOA

every action of man is good in the objective sense,
if it is done according to his conscience, and
every action is bad, if from it he later experiences
remorse 342

property of Vibroeconitanko, or remorse, pro-
duced in the perceptive organ of hearing, from
musical vibrations 489

under the action of this kind of consonance, from
sound-producing instruments, with "the total
absence of remorse 856

the being-impulse called self-remorse, which they
themselves call Remorse of Conscience 537-8

in their presences there arise more and more
frequently the causes for the manifestation of the
being'impulse of Remorse of Conscience; and as
the sensations thereby induced, similar to those
which arise from being-Partkdolg-duty, infallibly
lead to the suppression and the enslaving of the
denying-principle inherent in the common
presences, called selfrcalming; then each time
with the arising of this sensation of self-remorse,
there began to be stifled and gradually to cease,
self-criticism; there gradually almost disappeared
from their common presences such data also
infallibly inherent in every three-brained being
of all our Great Universe for manifesting sincerity
even towards themselves 538

through my Teskooano, oh Mars,-1 could freely
observe the existence proceeding on the surfaces
of the other planets, but making my observations
of the process of the existence on Earth was a
real misery, because of a special coloration

REMORSE

- caused by large quantities of crystallizations radiated from the presences of beings, owing to the inner impulse, Remorse-of-Conscience 881
- no sooner do they begin to sense the prick of the arising of Remorse-of-Conscience than they squash it by some very efficient special means such as alcoholism, cocaineism, and other isms 382; *see* ISM
- a Blagonoorarirnian sensation, or as it is otherwise called, remorse of conscience for one's past deeds against one's own convictions 959
- but there on your planet, thanks to the -, common presences having become so odd, from a variety of causes both proceeding from outside of them and arising through their own fault, the result of the action of this common-cosmic actualization does not proceed in them as it proceeds in the presences of the three-brained beings on other planets during Chirnooanovo; instead of this remorse of conscience there usually arise there and become widespread certain specific processes, called the reciprocal destruction of Microcosmoses in the Tetartocosmos, or epidemics 959-60
- hasty decisions, after the actualization of which, in practice, there arises in us the lingering process of Remorse-of-Conscience 1283
- Remorse-of-Conscience, one of three small planets specially prepared for the Higher being-bodies of Hasnamusses in whose common presences there is still the possibility of at some time or other eliminating from themselves the maleficent something 410; *and* 799**1127**; *see* NALOO-OSNIAN-impulses

REPETITION

on the planet Retribution, Eternal-Hasnamuss-
individuals must constantly endure those in-
credible sufferings called Inkiranoodel which are
like the sufferings called Remorse-of-Conscience
but only much more painful 410

Without experiencing any Remorse of Conscience:
to put off till tomorrow 5

not to carry out voluntarily any duties taken upon
themselves or given them by a superior 112

they put these serious and quiet men to death 459
betray her legal husband 992

and 1048

RENEWAL those principles of being of the
initiated beings there, which were later on called
there Ashiata's renewals, were then renewed by
the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash 371

RENUNCIATION the conscious renunciation of
one's own welfare for that of one's neighbor 1186

REPENTANCE

for his past 221

the planet Repentance 410

REPETITION

and it is this repetition of previously perceived
impressions engendering what is called associa-
tion,, and the parts of this repetition which,
enter the field of a man's attention, that
together condition what is termed memory 1218;
and 672 ; •

oft-repeated past experiences 17

concerning impressions 88 506 1167 1216-8•

REPRESENTATION

concerning habit 152 163

of facts 344

consider also, it has already long ago become
proper to three-brained beings, to become
interested only in what they often see or often
hear about 875

of associations 1082

constant to the point of .madness 1199; *and* 538

oft-repeated acts 1220

REPRESENTATION

false 1184

being-representation 632-3 954

REPRESENTATIVE

therepresentative-of-the-Very-Essence-of-Divinity
815

representatives-of-art 443 512-6 1074-5

representatives of exact science 1185

REPRODUCTION

a form of conscious reproduction of perceptions
and of the associative reactions to them 505

automatically self-reproducing subjective presence
948

REPTILE 415

REPUBLICAN state organization 1087 1089

RESEARCH 390 1140

RESIN pine-resin 820

RESPONSIBLE

RESISTANCE

absence of 165
power of 466
reciprocal 466
mutual 1139
see FORCE

RESOLUTION of the righteous souls on Purgatory,
concerning Makary Kronbernkzion **1126⁷**

RESPECT

impulse of instinctively showing respect and
sympathy to every form of being 878
and 1076

RESPLENDENT

Love 702
resplendent-Terasakhaboora 702

RESPONSIBILITY

objective-responsibilities ensuing from the primordial providence and hopes and expectations of our Common Father 407
for every subjective voluntary as well as involuntary manifestation 409

RESPONSIBLE

the threshold of the Being of a responsible being:
just that age when every kind of data for those functionings which during the responsible existence of each three-brained being compose his individuality is crystallized and acquires a harmonious tempo in the common functioning 1163

RESTORIAL

an individual is not responsible for his manifestations only when in death agony—*Issi-Noora* 900
non-responsible-manifestations-of-personality 560
responsible beings 78 107 129 134 188 272 288 311
882 854 504 521 567 589 682-8 644 686 808 814
819 1058 1066 1075 1131 1163-4; *see* ADULT
See AGE, EXISTENCE, INDIVIDUAL, LIFE

RESTORIAL gravity-center-sound 861-5

REST

intentionally resting 480
from active mentation 591 833 922 1171*f*.
for a whole month—*the Author* 1286
doing nothing but only rest—*Beelzebub* 583
and 1156 1171 1174

RESTAURANT

cafe-restaurant 590
called Sakroopiak 674
and 187 922 1048
see CAEE

RESULT

the individual collision which often arises from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results presupposed and even quite surely expected by their sane-logic 755
every - cause - gives - birth - to - its - corresponding - result, cosmic law 190
the - result - of - the - process - of - the - reciprocal - destruction-of-two-opposite-forces or the-cause-of-artificial-light 157

RESULT

the assimilation of the results of oft-repeated acts,
cosmic law 1220
arising from the seven actualizations 438
the result-of-my-all 1153
obtained from the conscious labors of Ashiata
Shiemash 390
the - result - of - the - manifestation - is - proportionate -
to - the - force - of - striving - received - from - the - shock
169
Babylon: center - for - the - incoming - and - the -
outgoing - results - of - the - perfecting - of - being -
rumination 320
cosmic results or phenomena 142 237 239 264 290
487 781 764 790 814 817-8 821 827 882 839-40
851 868; common-cosmic 239
of subjective destiny 908
distressing result from the mixing of sacred
substances 793
external 754
external and internal, *concerning* the law of
vibrations 755
Most Most High Common Cosmic Final Results
238-9
Most Saintly Final Cosmic Results 239
final 792
law-conformable, non-law-conformable 156
of Lentrohamsanin's inner double-gravity-centered
existence 390
previously formed material results 25
mechanical 153
The Inevitable Result of Impartial Mentation
1178-83
of mentation and feelings of the average man 1284
newly-arising result or child 814 1146

RESULZARION

of the peculiarities of Okidanokh 153; *and* 156
opposite 791
practical 844 846 848
proper to man 25
psychic-chemical-results 243
real 552-3
sad 131; sorrowful 781
of Second-Order-Suns 757
sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799
subjectivized second-grade 1230
substantial 1186
beings of a Terbelnian result, apes 282
from theaters, one not-bad-result 505
totality of results 162 1190; totality^of-the-results-
of-the-transformation 825
three transitory results of cosmic processes 832
transitory-cosmic-results 839-40
ensuing from vibrations 907
unexpected results ridiculous to the point of
absurdity 32

Resultant:

resultant-creative-force 426
resultant-decomposing-force 426
in the presences of average people what they call
will is exclusively only the resultant of desires
1204

see FORCE

RESULZARION active element 761

RETRIBUTION the planet 346 391 410; *see*
HASNAMUSS

RETRIBUTIVE serious - retributive - suffering -
consequences 406

RIGHTS

REVELATION of Lentrohamsanin 400

REVERENCE

no reverence in their essence 588

Right Reverence, a form of address to Beelzebub
64-5 68 70-2 75 91-2 109 115 181 223 264 450;
also His Reverence 554 556

REVOLT

Beelzebub's 672

concerning Remorse, a process when 'every part
that has arisen from the results of any one Holy
Source of the Sacred Triamazikamno revolts 141
rejoicings, revolts and sufferings 752
and 116-7 458

REVOLUTION

Beelzebub's intervention brings the central kingdom of the Megalocosmos almost to the edge of revolution 52

concerning King Appolis 118-9

Krentonalnian-revolution 121-2 128 253 288

REVOZVRADENDR planet 51 54 523-4

RHAKHOORKH *see* RAKHOORKH

RHAHARAHR Harharkh's appliance 150

RHYTHM *see* TEMPO

RIGHTS

All-the-rights-possessing brothers 371
rights-of-citizenship 1211

RIGHTEOUS

equal 398
honest 368
unmerited 385
and 387 495

RIGHTEOUS dwellers on the holy planet 1126
1129 1140

Righteousness: 1143

RIMALA the daughter of one of the hunters who
married a member of the society Akhaldan 212

RIMK town of the forerunners of the Romans 416

RIRKH large center on Saturn, home of Gornahoor
Harharkh 1152

RITE

created by Moses 1007ff.
of self-fumigation 1024ff.

RITUAL toasting ritual of Karapet 46

RIVER of life 1227ff.

RIVERS

Oksozeria, now Amu Darya 184 186 205
Amu Darya 185-6
Keria-chi 207 265
Naria-chi 207 226
Nile 285 301

RKHEE period of time on Saturn 1156

RULING

ROENTGEN apparatus 912

ROD the sacred rod 1175-6

ROLE

to play outwardly a role 540

fantastic 1143

and 482 484 638

ROMAN

ancient-Roman-depravity 423

law 421

and 418ff. 425 434

ROSES

just Roses, Roses—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 101 217
433 1075

on a bed of 35 210

ROTE 8 541; *see* LEARNING

ROULETTE 100 102

RUBBISH

associations which consist mostly of rubbish 382

concerning human mentation 1184

heap 561

RULER

Unique-All-Autocratic-Ruler 880

and 568*inset*

See MASTER, TYRANT

RULING class 626 628-9 689-40 697

RUMINATE

RUMINATE

the capacity to ruminate impartially and personally
663

ruminating parts 359 538

Being-rumination:

phenomenal dullness and bluntness of 631
and 320 498 589 616 630-1 685

RUSSIA 447-8 531 544-5 591-656 976

Russian:

important Russian, the head of The Trusteeship of
People's Temperance 592ff.

Jews 922

language 910

Little Russians 1093

merchant who went on a spree 36f.

Orthodox Christians 101ff.

vodka 86 448 582 692 928 1013 1015

words 13

and 544-6 582 712-3

S

SACRAMENT

the sacred sacraments Almznoshinoo and Djery-
metly 727

SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

the sacred - sacraments - of - the - great - Serooazar
795-6; *see* SEX

SACRED the possibilities of coating in your presence that Higher-Sacred for the possible arising of which the whole of our now existing World was just created 195; *see* ACTION, CONSCIENCE, ESSENCE, FEEDING, FUNCTION, IMPULSE, INDIVIDUAL, LAW, PROCESS, PROPERTY, ROD, SACRAMENT, STATE, SUBSTANCE '

SACRIFICE

conscious 458

place of sacrifice to the organ Kundabuffer 261

SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

I descended again with the intention of continuing the pursuit of my aim, the uprooting of their *terrifying custom* of doing as it were Divine work, by destroying the existence of beings of other brain-systems 207

this custom of theirs is based on the notion, which can be cognized only by their strange Reason alone, that if they destroy the existence of beings of other forms in honor of their gods and idols, then these imaginary gods and idols of theirs would find it very, very agreeable, and always and in everything unfailingly help and assist them in the actualization of all *their fantastic and wild fancies 182; *and* 183-8

my request to you is that you should consent to undertake the task of trying to instill into the consciousness of these strange three-brained beings some idea of the senselessness of this

SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

- notion of theirs—Looiso* *to Beelzebub* 183;
consider also 179-88
- I decided to carry out the said task at all costs,
and to be worthy, if only by this explicit aid to
our Unique-Burden-Bearing-Endlessness, of be-
coming a particle, though an independent one,
of everything existing in the Great Universe
183
- on the continent of Ashhark, the custom of Sacri-
ficial-Offerings was at its height 188
- I then explained to him frankly the utter stupidity
and absurdity of this custom—*Beelzebub to*
Abdil 191; *consider also* 191-206
- in the city Gob, where the custom was flourishing,
I found it necessary to add something to the
religious-doctrine there; I spread my invention
through my new friend, the proprietor of the
Chaihana 219-20; *consider also* 219-26
- in Pearl-land, I decided to attain my aim there
also through their Religion 232-3ff.; the desired
results were unexpectedly rapidly brought about
247f.
- owing to my conscious labors for the attainment
of results for the purpose of common-cosmic
welfare, that is to say, the abolition of the
practice of sacrificial offerings, my punishment
was reduced 1120
- I was on that planet for the sixth time just before
I received my full pardon and permission to
leave that most remote solar system 524; *and*
1175-6
- by the decree of his All-Quarters-Maintainer, the
Archcherub Peshtvogner, we appear before you
in order to restore to you, in accord with the

SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

pardon granted you from Above and for certain of your merits, what you lost during your exile, your horns 1175; the Most Great Universal Solemnity 1178 1180

Atarnakh:

all the suppositions of this Kurd Atarnakh were very similar to the great fundamental cosmic law Trogoautoegocrat 1095

the results of all my researches clearly prove that Nature requires that at certain periods a certain number of deaths should take place on the Earth; and at the same time I have succeeded in making clear that for the needs of Nature it is indifferent which deaths these are, whether the deaths of people themselves or deaths of the lives of other forms of beings; the need for the number of deaths of men themselves will thus be reduced if we revive upon the Earth on a larger scale than before the ancient custom of offering sacrifices—*Atarnakh* 1100

the destruction of the existence of other forms of beings was resumed there not only privately, but also publicly in special places, most frequently during religious feasts 1102

although the hypothesis put forward in the theory of that uncommon Kurd Atarnakh very nearly approximated to reality, yet he failed to understand what was most important, namely, that the vibrations required by Nature have no significance quantitatively, but only qualitatively 1104

it is possible that the Kurd Atarnakh would have understood this also if he had known the details of the results of the Most Saintly Labors of the

SACRILEGIOUS

essence-loving Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash
1104; *see* DURATION of existence

see DESTRUCTION

Ogly:

the dervish Assadulla Ibrahim Ogly, being simply only a fanatic of the Mohammedan religion without that serious and deeply learned knowledge possessed by the Kurd Atarnakh, perceived in the custom of sacrificial offerings only a horrible injustice on the part of the people toward beings of other forms, and he set as the aim of his existence to obtain the destruction on the Earth of this, in his opinion, antireligious custom 1103

he very cleverly persuaded other dervishes of the truth of his idea that the destruction of the existence of beings of other forms is not only not pleasing to God, but that the destroyers would even be obliged to bear in hell a double punishment, one for their own sins and one for the sins of the beings destroyed by them; the result of all the activity of this good Persian dervish was precisely the latest great process of reciprocal destruction, The Great World War 1104; *see* DESTRUCTION

SACRILEGIOUS impulse 272

Sacrilegist: unconscious sacrilegists 588

SADNESS impulse of 1162

SAGE

objective truths elucidated by ancient sages
1047-8; *and* 888

SAKOOKINOLTOORIKO

perhaps the last great sage on Earth, Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 901
this great Earth-sage, King Solomon 1113
Beelzebub's sons were great sages in certain spheres of objective knowledge 1120

SAHARA desert 317 676

SAINT

See ASOCHILON, BELCULTASSI, BUDDHA, CHOON-Kil-Tez, ciiooN-Tro-Pel, JESUS CHRIST, JUDAS, KIRMININASHA, KRISHNATKHARNA, LAMA, MOHAMMED, MOSES, VENOMA

pending saint, Makary Kronbernkzion

subsequent saint, King Konuzion

The-Assembly-of-All-the-Living-Saints-of-the-Earth 1091-2

the saints they themselves had elevated to sainthood 189

Saint George's Day 1102

Saint Petersburg 595 621 651 659-60

the-evil-spirit-of-Saint-Vitus 351

Saintly: *used throughout to describe* Ashiata Shiemash

SAKAKI Most Great Archangel, director of the Most High Commission sent down to investigate the Cause of the Genesis of the Moon, who later became worthy to become the divine Individual he now is, namely, one of the four Quarter-Maintainers of the whole Universe, *from* 82-90

SAKOOKINOLTOORIKO a specialty named hypnotism 530

SAKOOR

SAKOOR the comet Sakoor, sometimes called the
Madcap 56

SAKRONAKARI region now called Egypt 301

SAKROOALNIAN-crystal pure like the pheno-
menal-Sakrooalnian-crystal 746

SAKROOPIAK restaurant 674; *see* CAFi

SALIAKOORIAP or Saliakooriapa water 75 230
266-7 585

Saliakooriapnian:

Saliakooriapnian-displacements 231

masses 266

area 285

space 318 321 585

SALIVA 31861

SALKAMOURSKIAN goats 915; *see* GOAT

SALNICHIZINOOARNIAN-momentum - vibrations
157 169

SALOUNILOVIAN acids formed from naphtha
836

SALT in hell 218 841; *see* TZIMUS

SALVATION to work for the salvation-of-their-
soul 364

SALZMANINO solar system 659

SANE

SAMI-NOORA-CHAKOO third of the seven
secondary aspects of each whole 828

SAMI-PIKAN-ON third of the first seven funda-
mental aspects of each whole 828

SAMLIOS

capital city of Atlantis 110-1 114 118-9 177 302
308 665-6 674 676
Samliosian civilization 1108

SAMONIKS town in Tikliamish 1062

SAMONOLTOORIKO a specialty named medicine
530

SAMOOKOOROOAZAR satkaine, one of seven
neutralizing gases called indiscriminate-des-
troysers-of-the-already-arisen 427

SAMOS and Selos, suns of Karatas 121 128

SANCTUARIES need to despoil 589

SAND

or Kashmanoon 185
Black-sands or Karakoon, part of Tikliamish 185
and 585823 838

SANDOOR wishing the death or weakness of others
719

SANE *see* INSTINCT, LOGIC, MENTATE

SANITARIANS

SANITARIANS pigs 28

SAPPHO the religion and teaching of the famous
Greek poetess of the island Lesbos 690 1084-5

SARNUONINO prepuce penis 1005

SAROONOORISHAN the Great Saroonoorishan,
Beelzebub's first educator 658

SARPITIMNIAN being-Sarpitimnian-experiencing
which engendered in my common presence a
revolt on account of various unforeseeingnesses on
the part of our Most High, Most Saintly Cosmic
Individuals 672

SATIATION 472 886 1058-9

SATISFACTION

an impulse of satisfaction also engenders non-
satisfaction 11

impulse of self-satisfaction 39

objective-essence-satisfaction 159

for the satisfaction of their various personal
weaknesses, such as vanity, self-love, self-
calming 385

second Naloo-osnian-impulse: the feeling of self-
satisfaction from leading others astray 406

sensation of self-satisfaction for themselves, *con-
cerning* comfortable seats 957

Satisfying:

first being-obligolnian-striving: to have in their
ordinary being-existence everything satisfying
and really necessary for their planetary body 386

SCENT

Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh began to welcome me in
an angelically musical voice with kind and self-
satisfying wishes of being-feeling 1154
and 1057

SATURDAY

called Lookosikra on Atlantis 464
day-of-the-mysteries 465 478ff.

SATURN

home of Beelzebub's essence-friend' Gornahoor
Harharkh and godson Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh
92-3 148-50 152 267-70 833 *U5l-4.passim*
1160
bird-beings of Saturn; *see* RAVEN

SAVING of the beings of the planet Earth 1183

SAYAZ musical instrument 880

SCALE

the difference between each of them and our
common great Megalocosmos is only in scale 775
cosmic scale 83 126 177 180; common-cosmic scale
183 262 264
Time in the presence of cosmic arisings of various
scales 125-6
the sacred scale of Reason 767 768; *consider also*
201 322 769-70; *see* DEGREE
repeated on a diminishing scale 476
the seven-toned scale of sound 844 847 853

SCENT

of a special incense 29

SCHEHERAZADE

the fourth external shock: scents accidentally
perceived by their sense of smell 1081

see SMELL, STINK

SCHEHERAZADE 10 251 273 351 617

SCHOOL

the School of Materializing-Thought 332

School of Languages by the System of Mr. Chatter-
litz 932

the boarding school of Elizabeth and Mary 1037ff.
schools and manuals 1053

the parish church school of the hired coachman,
for the general compulsory teaching of the three
R's 1193

schooling 632

See EDUCATION, LEARNING

SCIENCE

genuine objective science arose and began to
exist for the first time in the society Akhaldan
298

such pictures are met with, that only from observ-
ing and studying them every normal being, if he
will indeed take in and study his perceptions,
might become fully instructed in all branches of
general objective science 1079

Formulations of Objective Science *concerning*:

Askalnooazar 149

Etherokrilno 137-8

Heptaparaparshinokh 750

Hlodistomaticules 489

Hooltanpanas or tonalities-of-color 469

Okidanokh 157

SCIENTIST

Time 123; a standard unit of Time 124-5 127-8

Triamazikamno 138-9 751

Various kinds of science:

various wisecrings that they call sciences 134

a definite maleficent fantastic science under the
name of that great science called alchemy 325

the fantastic sciences of the ancient Greeks 422-34
passim 661 860

that branch of almost normal science called
Tazaloorinono 821

an independent branch of genuine science, that is,
the-totality-of-the-information-concerning-the-
special - question - thoroughly - cognized-by-per-
fected-Reason 841

this branch of their official science called the
theory of the law of vibrations 862

the ancient-Chinese-science named Shat-Chai-
Mernis 871-917*passim*

Hasnamussian sciences 1072

that branch of genuine science entitled the laws of
association of human mentation 1185

contemporary exact-positive-science 1203; *and* 251
859 1185

SCIENTIST

Akhaldanharnosovors 299

Algamatant 83 128

Asiman 970

Chai-Yoo 853-5

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel; *see* CHOON

El Koona Nassa 1019 1021

Gaidoropoolo 861-2

See HADJI-ASVATZ-TBOOV

see HABHAHKH, Gornahoor

SCLEROSIS

Makary Kronbernkzion 1131

Malmanash 888

Nasoolan El Aool 1009

Pooloodjistus 1121-2

See PYTHAGORAS

see RAKHOORKH, Gornahoor

Selneh-eh-Avaz 888

Theophany 820-1

sorry-scientists 142 835 859

representatives of exact science 1185

. such people as are devoted to science 1186

SCLEROSIS disseminata formerly called Tirdiank
960

SCORPION 877

SCULPTURE Friday, the day-of-sculpture 465
476-7

SCRIPT Holy Script 737

SEA

Aral Sea 184

Caspian Sea, previously called the sea Kolhidious
184 207

Sea of Beneficence 207 210-12 223 228 251 254 261
265

SECCRUANO individual tension 762

SECRET

alchemy 325-8

Iransamkeep 444-5

SELF

of the boarding school girls 1033
of their psyche 1075

see ARCANA

SECT

no sooner does a new common religion arise, than
its followers immediately begin to split up into
different parties each of which very soon creates
its own sect 255-6

the Self-tamers 255ff.

and these sects became divided into other sects
698ff.

SEE

the beings of Mars can see freely everywhere 61
reality 501 806

the seeing - and - sensing - of - what - has - occurred - in -
the-remote-past 1136

see SIGHT, VISIBILITY

SEEKERS Truth Seekers, later called the Bene-
dictines 521-2

SEKRONOOLANZAKNIAN-state in which in-
dividuals have their own sacred law of Triam-
azikamno 145

SELCHAK raft 186 205

SELF

consciousness-of-self, gradation of Reason 200
loss of sensation of self, or ps3^rchic state 961

SELF

Hyphenated phrases such as self-abasement:

abasement 539

acquired 526

adaptation-of-Nature 564

adulation 1207

awareness 801; totality-of-self-awareness 769

calming 105 385 538 609 624 782 954 1059-60 1144

1211; *see* CALM

cognizance 28 39

compulsion 10

conceit 107 356 474 512 629 1076

consciousness 333 483; consciousness-of-self 200

contentment 406

criticism 538

defense 33

denial 1229

destroyed 261

efforts 371

enamoredness 512

evaluation 324

fumigation 1024-5 1027

imagination 1211

importance 615

imposed 1210

individuality 386; constancy-of-self-individuality

492

initiated 1207

justification 7 980

Keepness, His Self-Keepness the Archseraph

Ksheltarna 1121

love 107 295 297 356 385 394 512 516 629 1016 1059

1074

loving 823 1099

manifestations 617

SELF-TAMERS

merits 871
mortification 1185
observation 1209-11
perfecting 144-5 191-2 196 353 385 472 560 623 721
793 1085 1125-6 1141 1145 1155
perfection 357 364 386 454 624 806-7 970 1069
1168 1193; periods-of-thirst-for-self-perfection
126; the needful-striving-for-seif-perfection 186
possession 1177
preparation 354-5 392
preservation 527 • • '
purification 800
quieting 1222
remembering 1066 1109
remorse 537-8
Reproach, a planet 410
reproducing 948
respect 810
satisfaction 39 406 957
satisfying 1154
sensations 436
organic-self-shame **424**
sufficiently 124

Also:

being-self-appreciation 513
being-self-consciousness 191
being-self-perfecting 1107
being-self-shame 428

SELF-TAMERS a sect that arose owing to a
distorted understanding of the Buddhist religion
which they called suffering-in-solitude 255-60
passim

SELNEH-EH-AVAZ

SELNEH-EH-AVAZ an Arabian, famous for his
theory of vibrations 888

SELNOANO Spanish influenza 960

SELOS a sun of Karatas 121 128

SELZELNUALNO passively 776

SEMOONIRANOOS impartiality 756

SEMZEKIONALLY depressingly 1077

SENKOO-ORI locality visited by Buddha 246

SENSATION

Belcultassi doubted the correctness of his own
sensations 296

our Kurd was overwhelmed by all the unusual
sensations proceeding within him 20

strange 83

dual, mutually stimulating sensations 37

called Sirkliniamen 276

of self-remorse 538

of self-satisfaction 957

of pleasure and enjoyment, *concerning* Kunda-
buffer 88

that strange and relatively prolonged psychic state,
loss of sensation of self 961

self-sensations 436

Being-sensations:

of the flow of Time 129

concerning any cosmic phenomenon 133

of happiness 324

and 356

SENSE

see TASTE

consider also 523 1054 1160

SENSE

the sense of Everything Existing 195

that Whole which in the hopes of our Common
Endless Uni-being may actualize the sense and
the striving of all that exists in the whole of the
Universe 245

the word Akhaldan expressed the following
conception: the striving to become aware of the
sense and aim of the Being of beings 297

the second being-obligolnian striving: to have a
constant and unflagging instinctive need for
self-perfection in the sense of being 386

the sense and aim of existence; *see* AIM

pondering on the sense of existence 755

what in general is the sense of man's existence 1094

the highest aim and sense of human life is the
striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor
1186

responding in reality to the sense and predesigna-
tion of his existence as a man and not merely as
an animal 1189

there is in our life a certain very great purpose, and
we must all serve this Great Common Purpose—
in this lies the whole sense and predestination
of our life 1226-7

Concerning:

k

a change in the entirety of the exact sense of
genuine knowledge transmitted from initiate to
initiate 848

with wiseacring, the genuine sense and significance
was forgotten 853

SENSE

the psychic-organic need to teach others sense 1073
1075-6
sense organs or being-Skernalits-ionniks 566

SENSE

Time cannot be sensed 123; *see* TIME
poppy seeds alter the way a being is accustomed to
see, sense, act, and so on 213-4
in Poundolero and Sensimiriniko there arose and
was continuously sensed the suspicion of some-
thing-very-undesirable 367
instinctively-to-sense-eosmic-truths 334
neither the time nor the possibility to see or sense
reality 501
the maleficence for themselves of any of their
manifestations sensed instinctively 947
angels could never be seen or sensed by men
1143
to sense the reality present beneath an exterior
1179
fantastic explanations for what they really sense
and what they do not sense at all 1222-8

Sensing:

the instinctive sensing of reality 134 637 969 1046
1058
a better sensing and understanding of the strange-
ness of the psyche 241
the being-need of sensing and understanding every-
thing proceeding within them as well as without
687
instinctive sensing of certain cosmic truths 736
1073
impulses of sensing and foreseeing, weakened owing

SEQUENCE

to the action of the law of Solioonensius 843
the being-property of sensing the inner feeling of similar beings in relation to oneself 876
sensing with all his spiritualized parts that every being is equally near and dear to our Common Father Creator 878
the seeing-and-sensing-of-what-has-occurred-in-the-remote-past 1136
the sensing of the taste of this being-joy 1163
the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts 1185

SENSIBILITY

of perception 333 468 472
of Olooestesnokhnian sight 469

SENSIMIRINIKO a genuine initiate and one of two founders of the brotherhood Tchaftantouri who was contacted by Ashiata Shiemash 866-7

SENSUALITY 580

SENTENCE the first common-planetary sentence concerning the higher-part of Makary Kronbernkzion 1127-8

SEPULCHRE 261 1096

SEQUENCE

form and sequence 41; *and* 1161-72
of Time 125-6

SERAPHIM

of sounds 489-91

of the impulse, *concerning* impressions 1217

SERAPHIM *see* ANGEL, CANTICLE

SERIES

sequential series of being-ideas, *concerning* Korkaptilnian thought-tapes 293

automatized series of-former-imprints, *concerning* impressions 506

SERIOUS and quiet men, *concerning* transmission of Legominisms through initiates 458-9

SEROOAZAR Dionosks-of-the-sacred-sacraments-of-Serooazar 795-6; *see* SEX

SERVANT a good servant of our Common Endless Creator 78

Service: honorable service to the All-Common Father Maintainer 1051

SERVILITY a being-impulse 379 384

SETRENOTZINARCO His All - Quarters - Maintainer, the Most Great Archangel Setrenotzinarco, the All-Quarters-Maintainer of that part of the Universe to which the system Ors belongs 206

SEVEN

the Law of Sevenfoldness exists on the Earth and will exist forever and in everything 461; *and*

SEVEN

462-7 470 478-9 482 493 517; *see* ИЕPTAPAEА-
PARSHINOKH

in accordance with this Law, there are in the white ray seven independent colors; in every sound there are seven independent tones; in every state of man, seven different independent sensations; further, every definite form can be made up of only seven different dimensions; every weight remains at rest on the Earth only thanks to seven reciprocal thrusts 461

according to the completed result of the fundamental cosmic law of the holy Heptaparaparshinokh, the common-integral-vibration like all the already definitized cosmic formations is formed and consists of seven-complexes-of-results or seven classes-of-vibrations of those cosmic sources depending on seven others which depend on seven further ones, right up to the first Most Holy Prime Source 470

seven diversely - subjectively - propertied - active - elements 827

the seven actualizations 438-9

aspects of the white ray 33

aspects of the Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405-6

aspects of each whole, named by the Choon brothers 828

aspects of the fundamental commandment 948

the seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon, Tazaloorinono 821 831

centers of gravity, Stopinders 750-1 754-5; *see* DEFLECTION

center-of-gravity active elements 761

seven centuries before those Babylonian events

SEVEN

- there was actualized a sacred .Individual, Ashiata
Shiemash 847
- after seven centuries, *concerning* the Boolmarshano
1134
- seven-classes-of-vibrations 470
- complexes-of-results 470
- copies of the Boolmarshano 1133
- cosmic substances, actualizing the inner Ansapal-
nian-octave which is a one-seventh independent
part of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansa-
palnian-octave 830
- independent crystallizations, each consisting of
seven others and so on almost to infinity 826
- divisions of Akhaldan sovors 298ff.
- emanations and radiations from cosmoses 760
- seven-fold-strata, *concerning* tonalities-of-color 472
- seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound 848
- neutralizing gases 427
- guardians of the most secret instructions of Saint
Lama 721-6
- Okhtapanatsakhnian classes of active elements
having seven different subjective properties
785-6
- periods of time in one year on Saturn 1152
- planetary formations 811
- every posture and movement of every being in
general always consists of seven mutually-
balanced-tensions arising in seven independent
parts of their whole and each of these seven
parts in turn consists of seven lines-of-move-
ment, and each line has seven points-of-dynamic-
concentration 476
- facial dimensions, the result of seven different
dimensions of the whole face **477**

SEX

seventh-in-turn great general planetary process of reciprocal destruction 272

SEVOHTARTRA the Most - Great - Arch - Seraph
Sevohtartra, director of the Most High Commission on its third descent 89

SEVRODOX 702

SEX

two sexes, active and passive 275 278; *see* KESCHAP-
MARTNIAN

three sexes 7 772-3; *see* MODIKTHEO

middle-sex 1110

neither one thing nor the other—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 278 1110

concerning apes 280-1

concerning diseases 974ff.

organs 944 974-5 978 1026-7 1060 1088

organs-of-digestion-and-sex 507

stomach and sex 944 1060-1

the sex question 975 1029 1035-6

sex-results 125

gradual disharmonization of the second fundamental being-function 974; *see* FEMALE, MALE

striving-for-sexual-gratification 424

sexual abnormalities 977

sexual turns 420-1

that perverted function thanks to which all impulses arising in them, in the sense of striving for evolution, are already automatically paralyzed at their very roots 534

this same being-act, which has been turned into their chief vice, constitutes and is considered

SHACHERMACHER

everywhere in our Great Universe for beings of all kinds of natures, as the most sacred of all sacred Divine sacraments 794-5; *see* SEROOAZAK
see STOMACH

SHACHERMACHER

Shachermacher- workshop-booths 118S
Shachermacher-accounting 683

SHAKESPEARE 142

SHAMANISTS followers of a so-called Way 457

SHAME

instinctive shame, the being-impulse that maintains morals and objective morality 417-8

although organic-self-shame, proper to the three-brained beings, has gradually and entirely disappeared from their presences, nevertheless there has arisen in its place this pseudo being-impulse which arises in their presences only when they do something which under their abnormally established conditions of ordinary being-existence is not acceptable to be done before others 424

a painful feeling of shame 980

impulse of shame 985

moral shame 1028

organic shame, that fundamental-being-impulse which is the main lever of objective morality 414 687 963 992

shock-to-organic-shame 881

being-self-shame 423

pseudo being-impulse they call shame 424

SHISLIK

impulse of being-shame 417

See CONSCIENCE, REMORSE

Shameful:

impulses shameful for the three-brained beings,
concerning castes 627

see UNBECOMING

SHARK 419 682-3

SHAT-CHAI-MERNIS ancient-Chinese-science, the
totality of true information about -the law of
Ninefoldness 871—917*passim*; *see* HEPTAPARA-
PARSHINOKH

SHEEP 189 199 202 416 485 581 681 903-5 963-4
968 1102 1226

SHEHERAZADE *see* SCHEHERAZADE

SHEIKS-ISLAMISTS 704

SHEPHERD

Asiatic shepherds or Latinaki 4>16-26*passim* 534
the Toosooly Kurds 1026

SHERAKHOORIAN a Sherakhoorian - combina-
tion of spices 710

SHIITES school of Mohammedan religion 704-5
998-9

SHIP 56-72*passim*; *see* EGOLIONOPTY, KARNAK,
OCCASION, OMNIPRESENT

SHISLIK skewer 641

SHOCK

SHOCK

the shock for my correct understanding—*Karapet ofTiflis*W

when the planet Earth and the comet Kondoor collided 82ff.

Gornahoor Harharkh's shock during his experiment 165

the - result-of-the - manifestation - is - proportionate - to-the-force-of-striving-received-from-the-shock 169

a Reason which functions only from corresponding shocks from without 285

all sorts of accidental shocks coming from outside 295

repeated shocks coming from outside, *concerning being-Reason* 770

it's quite easy to prove anything; all that is necessary to know is which shocks and which associations to arouse while one or other truth is being proved—*Hamolinadir* 885-6

shock-to-organic-shame 381

five corresponding external shocks which animate the contemporary intelligentsia 1081

a revivifying shock for our ability to struggle against our own denying source, which ability alone can lead us to that sacred Podkoolad 1178

from maleficent stories of some or another lunatic 1234

Concerning theaters:

chance shocks 500

unavoidably received shocks 506

accidentally corresponding shocks for stimulating the shocks already fixed 507

SIGHT

Concerning:

piano vibrations 869

fasts 1011

fashions 1043

stomach and sex organs 1060

see ASSOCIATION

SHOOROOMOOROOMNIAN 767

SHOOSHOONIAN thistles 1068

SHROVETIDE 28 1102

SHUENISTS followers of a sect 734

SHVIDI-PIKAN-ON seventh of the first seven
fundamental aspects of each whole 828

SHVIDI-NOORA-CHAKOO seventh of the seven
secondary aspects of each whole 828

SIANOORINAM cerebellum 790

SIAFORA island near Cyprus 585

SIBERIA 1031-2 1036

SIDOR the Russian, and his goats 224 707 '

SIGHT

Koritesnokhnian 305-6

Olooestesnokhnian 304 469

Olooessultratesnokhnian state, *concerning* the

SIGNIFICANCE

sensibility of the perception of the organ of sight
304-5

organ of 154 157 160 168-9 304-5 472

organ for the perception of visibility 306 469 473
1051

being-organ of 382 472

organs of being-sight 161

visibility of Devils for the perception of human
sight 1143

being-sight 151 161 586

Shortsighted:

mentation 776

Ahoon had, until now, been so short-sighted that
he had been unable to sense the reality present
beneath an exterior with which, according to
the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocrat, all those
existing and newly arising units of the Megalo
cosmos are coated, who ought to have in their
presence that sacred something which is called
Reason 1179

SIGNIFICANCE

Being and significance 513

evaluating the essential significance of their own
presence 755

Makary Kronbernkzion once more clearly saw the
real value of his own significance 1131

of these terrestrial contemporary types 290

individual 618

their tail expressed the fullness-of-its-inner-
significance 89

to conceal the nullity of one's own inner significance
1028

SIMILAR

inner subjective 1044

genuine inner and outer trifling 1077

SIKHARENENIAN vessels for preserving food
962f.

SIKITIANS 675

SIKT NER CHORN religious rite of circumcision
1007-9

SILKOORNANO mathematics 299

SILNOOYEGORDPANA 190; *see* TRUST

SIMILAR

each is, in his whole presence, exactly similar in
every respect to our Megalocosmos 777

each three-brained being represents in himself,
also, in all respects, just as every three-brained
being in all our Universe, an exact similarity of
the whole Megalocosmos 775

and indeed, each of them is the image of God, the
real God, by which word we sometimes still call
our common Megalocosmos 775

those properties proper to the presence of every
kind of three-brained being whose whole
presence is an exact similitude of everything in
the Universe 345 >

Similitudes-of-the-Whole or Microcosmoses 86; *and*
760

similarities-to-the-already-arisen 758-9

Attraction-and-Fusion-of-Similarities, cosmic law
785

SIMILNISIRNIAN

Similar to themselves, *used throughout, for example:*

all capacity for understanding the psyche of the
surrounding beings similar to himself is lost
entirely 503

the need to-lead-into-error-beings-around-them-
similar-to-themselves 735

Concerning beings similar to themselves:

an-irresistible-thirst-to-be-considered - as - learned -
by - beings - around - them - similar - to - themselves
842

endurance 242

harmful vibrations 291

destruction 829

quality of being-existence 438

sincerity 538

obligations 541

Kundabuffer 119 696

relationship 876; *see* RELATION

SIMILNISIRNIAN or Podobnisirnian or allegorical
738-9; *see* ALLEGORICAL

SIMKALASH substance giving orange light 836-7

SIN

the Sins of my youth—*Beelzebub* 152175; *and* 1178;
see REVOLT

sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799

a double punishment in hell, for their own sins and
for the sins of beings of other forms destroyed
by them 1104

this, in the objective sense, absolutely unredeem-
able sin—*Gornahoor Harharkh* 1153

SINCERE

SINCERE

began very sincerely with the whole of their being to regard beings of other forms as beings like themselves 248; *and* 193

first of all Belcultassi decided to attain such a potency as would give him the strength and possibility to be quite sincere with himself 295; he began to make sincere observations 296; he gradually succeeded in evoking sincerity in his friends 297

indignation 636

tears 907

pondering 1057

thinking 1058-9

reflections 1061

desire 1067

sobbing 1163

before beginning to study his mechanicality and all the principles for a correctly conducted self-observation, a man must decide, once and forever, that he will be sincere with himself unconditionally 1210

Sincerity:

of Hamolinadir 838

that impulse necessary to three-brained beings 377

several learned beings, with a sincerity proceeding from their separate spiritualized parts, strove for High Knowledge only with the aim of self-perfection 454

the being-impulse sincerity was atrophied to such a degree that they no longer had the possibility to be sincere, and not only with other beings but even with their own selves 537

SINCRATORZA

SINCRATORZA 255 257

SINGING

the utterance of the beings on Saturn can be compared to the singing of our best singers when with all their Being, they sing in a minor key 92
Sunday, the day-of-music-and-song 465 488-9

SINKRPOOSARAMS they are subject just to the perceptions and fixations in their presences of all sorts of Sinkrpoosarams or, they believe-any-old-tale 356

SINNDRAGA small lost continent 1133

SINOKOOLLOPIANIAN the ancient Sinokooloopianian tales of *The Thousand and One Nights* 1213

SINONOUM approximating one hour on Mars 319

SINOOA a sort of shelf 1145

SIREN for measuring vibrations 890

SIRIOONORIFARAB cosmic substance 830-1

SIRKLINIAMEN a sensation or a state defined by the words, out of sorts, invariably accompanied by mechanical suffering 276-7

SITRIK Caesarian operations 1054

SITUATION *The Terror-of-the-Situation* 353-65

SLAVE

SKERNALITS-IONNIKS the six being-Skernalits-
ionniks or sense organs 566

SKIN

of beings on the planet Earth 64 79 107
pores of the skin 649-51
of goats 968
skins of being-snakes 1094
consider also 395

SKINIKOONARTZINO there almost occurred in
my whole presence a Skinikoonartzino, that is,
the connection between my separate being-
centers was almost shattered 204

SKULL and crossbones 552

SKUNK 218

SLAUGHTER house 549 939-42

SLAVE

to circumstances 88
offered up as sacrifices 189
concerning art 492 515
Asklay-slaves 675; Asklaian-slaves 1074
of fashion 692 1043
enslaving factor 1214
such is the ordinary average man, an unconscious
slave 1219
all people without exception are slaves of this
Greatness 1227
the man with his own I is conscious of his slavery;
the man in quotation marks, not cognizing his
slavery serves during the flow of the entire

SLED

process of his existence exclusively only as a
thing which when no longer needed disappears
forever 1227
our slavery in this life 1232; *and* 970

SLED 671; *see* EDDIN

SLEEP

referred to as: being-state 253; quite unconscious
state 445; total inactivity 480; complete
passivity 505 507; passive state 508; completely
passive state 564

if they sleep well, they will also be awake well; if
they are awake badly, then they will also sleep
badly 505-6

the elaboration of energy during sleep 253 445 480
505

Anulios was called Kimespai in Atlantis meaning
Never-Allowing-One-to-Sleep-in-Peace 85

concerning theaters 506ff.

concerning Zoostat 564

during this time, you actively pondered, you
did not inwardly sleep—*Beelzebub to Hassein*
1163

those who sleep with half-open eyes 7

SLEIGH 671; *see* EDDIN

SLOBBERINESS 39 41

SLUGS

parasites who destroy everything good 630; *and* 86
94 97

The Impudent Brat Hassein, Beelzebub's Grandson,
Dares to Call Men Slugs 79-80

SNAIL

SLYNNESS being-impulse bred by egoism 379

SMEGMA a composition of entirely heterogeneous substances secreted by glands 1005

SMELL

to - search - the - truth - in - the - shades - of - smells -
obtained-between-the-moment-of-the-action-of-
cold-at-freezing-and-the-moment-of- the-action-
at-warm-decomposition 478

one's sense of smell is quickened by the perfume of
some unknown flower 1040

the fourth external shock: scents accidentally
perceived by their sense of smell 1081

organ of 650

smelled out 27

and 6 240

see SCENT

SMILE

Beelzebub looked at Hassein with a special smile
105

Beelzebub, with a bitter smile, continued to talk
135

a smile which very clearly expressed a double
meaning 281

Ahoon noticed Beelzebub's usual, though always
sorrowful yet kind and indulgent smile 511

Hassein gazed at his grandfather with very sad
eyes, but yet with a smile of affection 1161t-2

Beelzebub looked at Hassein with a smile which
revealed a being-impulse of love 1163

SMITH Smith, Jones or Brown 103-4 1221

SNAIL 630

SNAKE

SNAKE being-snakes called Kalian jesh 1094; *and*
671 877

SNOW *concerning* the third Transapalnian perturbation 838

SOAP

that your pet pie should be turned into soap 97
the property called slipping-in-without-soap 504

SOBBING

as Abdil spoke many of the beings of Koorkalai
began sobbing bitterly 201
even while sobbing Hamolinadir continued to
shout 335
Hassein's sincere sobbing 1161ff.

SOBRIONOLIAN contact 731

SOCIETY

Akhaldan; *see* AKHALDAN

The Assembly of the Enlightened, or The-Assembly-
of-All-the-Living-Saints-of-the-Earth 1091; *and*
1092 1098

The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All 1064-5 1090-6
passim 1100

The-Earth-Must-Be-Only-For-Men 1064

The-Earth-Only-for-Men 1101-2

League of Nations 1062 1065 1070-1

see BROTHER, CLUB, MOTTO

SOLAR solar plexus 37 45 147 780

Concerning solar systems:

SOLIOONENSIUS

the second principle of being-existence, Itoklanos
130-1

three classes of formations: Oonastralnian-arisings,
Okhtatralnian-arisings and Polormedekhtian-
arisings 824-5

Chirnooanovo, concomitantly with the displace-
ment of the gravity center movement of the
solar system, the center of gravity of this planet
was also displaced 959

See BALEAOTO, KALMAN, KHLAB.FOGO, OB.S, PAN-
DETZNOKH, SALZMANINO, VUANIK

SOLDIER the role of a soldier 484

SOLDJINOHA procedures and ceremonies 460 517
519

SOLEMNITY the Most Great Universal Solemnity
1178 1180

SOLIOONENSIUS

common cosmic law, periodic tension in suns and
planets acts on the common presences of all
three-brained beings, engendering besides desires
and tensions of which they are not aware, the
feeling called sacred Iabolioonosar 623

only in consequence of the fact that the data for
the sacred impulse of being-conscience do not
take part in the function of this consciousness,
the actions of the law Solioonensius, just as well
as of other inevitable cosmic laws are molded
into abnormal and for themselves pitiable forms,
for example, symptoms of diseases, nerves, need
of freedom 625

SOLNI

concerning revolution, after the second Transapal
nian perturbation, the action of Solioonensius in
the general presences was actualized at least
forty times, and thanks to this strange need of
freedom almost the same proceeded as proceeds
in Russia 624

and 190 602 605 621-80*passim* 637 641 843

see CHIRNOOANOVO

SOLNI the great comet of the solar system Bale-
aoto, *concerning* the action of Solioonensius 622

SOLOMON the great Hebrew King and Earth-sage
1009 1112-3

SOMEBODY and not merely just anybody 41

SOMETHING

a something arose, an irresistible urge to do things
not as others do them 30

that soft and slippery something 31-2

a something automatically engendering definite
unfriendliness 44

I, that is, this something-unknown of mine 38

Kundabuffer, that something accursed for them
89 1162

in Poundolero and Sensimiriniko, there arose and
was continuously sensed the suspicion, which
later became a conviction, that, owing to some
obviously nonlawful causes, something-very-
undesirable for them personally had been
acquired and had begun to function in their
general organization 367; *consider also* 295

something not-quite-right 819-20

SOMETHING

this something in these separate cosmic Hasnamuss individuals, arises and blends in the process of the transformation of substances in them with the crystallizations resulting from the action of the entire spectrum of Naloo-osnian-impulses 405ff.

they gradually made from the word art that very something which although it continues to consist of complete vacuity yet has gradually collected about it a fairylike exterior which now blinds every one who keeps his attention on it only a little longer than usual 493

that something called being-Egoaitoorassian-will 564

this definite sacred something the sacred substance-force used in mummifying 588

in every part of Makary Kronbernkzion's entire presence the hope gradually began to arise that conscious labors and intentional sufferings might transform him from a nothing into a something 1131 '

the conscious Reason-of-understanding is a something which blends with their common presence and therefore information of every kind perceived with this Reason becomes forever their inseparable part 1166

that sacred something which is called Reason—*Ahoon* 1179

there might arise or not arise that something, thanks to which certain properties are acquired giving the possibility, at the place of the branching of the waters of the river of life, of entering one or the other stream; this something in man is I 1229

SON

and 157-70 211 290 445 520-1 527 603 648 819-20
1047 1072 1124 1136 1198

SON

In the name of the Father and of the Son and in the
name of the Holy Ghost 3

Only-he-will-be-called-and-will-become-the-Son-
of-God-who-acquires-in-himself-Conscience 368
the honest right to be called and really to be a
genuine son of our Common Father Creator of
all that exists 368

Beelzebub's sons 1120-4; *see* TOOILAN, TOOLOOF
son and heir of some Pharoah 635

their God-sent-result or son, Lentrohamsanin 393
see RESULT

SONIASIKRA Sunday 464

SOONIAT circumcision 977 1003

SOOPTANINALNIAN that country was so Soop-
taninalnian for ordinary being-existence 210

SOORPTAKALKNIAN every three-brained being
in whose presence there has been acquired the
ability to enter into the being-state called
Soorptakalknian contemplation can perceive and
cognize the texts of these Korkaptilnian thought
tapes 294

SOORT a planet 66

SORROW

the particles of the emanations-of-the-sorrow of
our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-
Creator 372 376 385

SOUL

and this sorrow is formed in our All-Maintaining
Common Father from the struggle constantly
proceeding in the Universe between joy and
sorrow 372; *see* SUFFERING

and only he, who consciously assists the process
of this inner struggle and consciously assists the
non-desires to predominate over the desires
behaves just in accordance with the essence of
our Common Father Creator Himself; whereas
he who with his consciousness assists the contrary,
only increases His sorrow 373; *consider also* 802
from the fourth being-obligolnian striving: to be
free to lighten the Sorrow of our Common Father
386

a definite time is required for their joys and for
their sorrows and for every other kind of
indispensable being-experiencing 126

grief and sorrow 246

impulse of sorrow 491

SORRY

concerning these terrestrial sorry scientists, one
can only utter the expression often used by them
themselves, To hell with them 835; *and* 142 859

sorry-servants 175

sorry-learned-beings-of-new-formation 577

and 402

SOUL

let us talk about these higher-perfected-being-
bodies, souls, who came on to this holy planet
Purgatory 796ff.

blessed is he that hath a soul; blessed also is he

SOUL

that hath none; but grief and sorrow are to him
that hath in himself its conception—*Saint
Kirmininasha* 246

higher-being-bodies or souls 60-1 695 762 796

higher being-parts or souls 804; *see* PART

highest part of the being, *concerning* being-
Hanbledzoin 569

the third kind of Hasnamuss-individual is the
highest being-body or soul 407

the coating of the highest being-body, namely the
body of the soul 727; *see* BODY

sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799

Okipkhalevnian-exchange-of-the-external-part-of-
the-soul 767ff.

provision was made in the Christian religion both
for the soul and for the body 1002

the Self-tamers' special form of existence to purify
their soul of all the alien growths due to Kunda-
buffer 258

must these unfortunate souls formed on that
unfortunate planet really remain eternally
unperfected?—*Hassein* 1117

the indignant righteous souls in the Zarooaries on
the holy planet, *concerning* external Good and
Evil 1125-8

concerning King Konuzion's religious doctrine
216-7

if all that our chiefs and counselors tell us is true
and their way of life corresponds to what is
required of their souls for the other world, let
them prove it to us by facts—*Lentrohamsanirts
Kashireitleer* 396

monasteries in which to save their souls 243

a strong desire appears, to work for the salvation -

SOUND

of-their-soul, but it is already too late for them
364

to swear by my English soul 23

the words soul and sole are pronounced and
written almost alike 23; *consider also* 44

soul-state 898

every possible kind of fantastic theory existed in
Babylon upon this question of the soul, and more
and more theories were being freshly cooked up;
they were one and all based upon two quite
opposite assumptions: the atheistic and the
idealistic or the dualistic 330ff.; *and* 336
339-4.3*passim* 402 404 454

and 206 246

SOUND

the history of the Nirioonossian-World-Sound
867-9

sacred sound of the Lav^Merz-Nokh, *concerning*
the sacred Hanziano 849

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel investigated
cosmic results, concentrating on three: Opium,
the white ray and sound 827ff.

the definition of the nuances of sound 828

seven-toned scale of sound 844 847 853

sound-producing instruments 489 855-6 868

a sound like the vibrations of a long minor chord
of a far-off orchestra of wind instruments
resounded through the ship 75

the third of the five external shocks: the sounds or
words reverberating where they happen to be
1081

being-articulate-sounds or letters 497

the science of the vibration of sound 860

SOURCE

vibrations obtained from the sequence of sounds
489-91
seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound 848 861
seven tones or aspects of the octave of sound 869
880
theory of sound 859
vivifyingness-of-the-vibrations of sound 850-1
laws of vibrations of sound; *see* VIBRATION

SOURCE

the Most Most Holy Prime-Source 797-8
the Bosom of the Prime-Source of the Whole
800
the Prime Source, the Most Most Holy Sun
Absolute 1123
concerning the three independent World forces, in
Makary Kronbernkzion's Boolmarshano: evi-
dently we men, also like all the existing units
of the World, are formed and always consist of
the same three independent forces: the first
constantly arises from the causes which proceed
in the Prime Source itself and from the pressure
of the newly arisen, and issuing from it by
momentum, flows out of that Prime Source; the
second World force is what this first force be-
comes, when after having spent the momentum
which it has received, it strives to reblend with
the source of its arising; the third force is
nothing else but only the result of the clash
everywhere and in everything of these two
fundamental descending and ascending indepen-
dent forces; it is nevertheless the spiritualizing
and reconciling source of every World formation
1138-9

SOURCE

according to the completed result of the law Heptaparaparshinokh, the common-integral-vibration is formed and consists of seven-classes-of-vibrations of those cosmic sources, the arising and further action of each of which also arise and depend on seven others, and so on right up to the first Most Holy Prime Source 470

although to be either masters or slaves in a collective existence among children, like ourselves, of the Common Father, is unworthy of man, yet thanks at the present time to the' conditions existing which have already been thoroughly fixed in the process of the collective life of people, the source of which lies in remote antiquity, we must be reconciled to it and accept a compromise that, according to impartial reasoning, should correspond both to our own personal welfare, and also at the same time not be contrary to the commandment specially issuing to us people from the Prime-Source-of-Everything-Existing 1235-6

Etherokrilno is that prime-source substance with which the whole Universe is filled, and which is the basis for the arising and maintenance of everything existing 187

the foreseeing First-Sourced-Principle-of-Everything- Existing 409

Holy Source:

only one cosmic crystallization, Omniprdsent-Okidanokh, obtains its prime arising from the three Holy sources of the sacred Theomert-malogos 138

the holy sources of the sacred Triamazikamno 140-1; *see* AIEIOIUOA

SOURCE

the Most Most Holy Source of Everything Existing
1125

chiefly owing to the abnormal conditions of being-existence gradually established by them themselves, they have entirely ceased to fulfill being-Partkdolg-duty, then in consequence of this, none of those holy sources of everything existing, with the exception of the denying source alone, is transubstantiated for their own presences 147

their planetary body which is a denying-source 782; our own denying source 1178; *see* DENYING affirming-source 822; *see* AFFIRMING

Sources of Divine/Rejoicings, revolts and sufferings, /Direct your actions upon us 752

the source of the manifestation of genuine conscience in three-centered beings is sometimes called the Representative of the Creator 372

in this constant struggle, against the wishes of the planetary body, the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their second being-body which in their own individual law of Triamazikamno represents the neutralizing source 802

Cosmic sources:

blood in the presences of the three-brained beings may be composed of substances arising through the transformation of three independent general-cosmic-sources-of-actualizing 568-9

all the results, or emanations and radiations, issuing from all the cosmic sources taken together were named the common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar 761

concerning two-natured beings 764

SOWER

vivifyingness of cosmic sources of substances 851
actualized on the basis of the sacred Heptapara-
parshinokh 867

and 470

Fundamental source:

by the process Djartklom, the Omnipresent-Active-
Element actualizes at the outset, in the arising
of every new cosmic unit, the sources for the
possible manifestation of its own sacred law of
Triamazikamno 140; *see* OKIDANOKH

the seven fundamental totalities of sources 866

the seven fundamental sources of the issuing of new
causes of abnormality 1043

Sources of Good and Evil:

that the sources of Good and the sources of Evil
are the instigators for all their good and bad
manifestations, a notion responsible for the
abnormality of the psyche, based on a mis-
understanding of Makary Kronbernkzion's thesis
1125; *see* EVIL

Other sources:

the vivifying sources for the feeding and perfecting
of the injunction of my deceased grandmother
30; *and* 27

for the satisfaction of that vice called suggestibility
663

Source-of-Heat, sun 135

of information 1130

the cosmic law called Equilization-of-many-
sourced-vibrations 444

SOWER sowers-of-evil 422; *consider also* 1143; *see*

DISSEMINATE

SOWN

SOWN those who have never sown anything during their responsible life and who in consequence have nothing to reap in the future 1222

SPACE

atmosphereless 68 72 159 163

atmospheric 1157

a being with a presence perfected only up to the state of the Sacred Inkozarno cannot manifest himself in an absolutely empty space, but he cannot even exist in it 160

Harharkh's experiments with Okidanokh 167 169
the law of the action of the vibrations arising in the atmosphere of enclosed spaces called Daivibrizkar 466-7

polydimensional 1215

space-ships 51-7 52) *assim*; see KARNAK, OCCASION, OMNIPRESENT

SPARROW to sing like the sparrow that had not yet turned into an American canary 974

SPECIALIST

adviser-specialist 385

appropriate 96

in the destruction of the existence of others 1116

in supernatural phenomena 926

in the work of World-creation and World-maintenance 82

SPECTRUM

of Naloo-osnian-impulses 405-6

obtained from white rays 835

SPEECH 152 496 531; see LANGUAGE, UTTER

SPINE

SPEED whatever speed they may attain with this machine, if they remain as they are not only they themselves but even their thought will never go any further than their atmosphere 709

SPERM the sacred substance Exioehary 275 792

SPHINX reminded Beelzebub of the statue in Samlios, the emblem of the society Akhaldan called Conscience 308; *and* 590

SPIES they put these serious and quiet men to death, as spies 458-9

SPINE

in the whole region of my spine there began an almost unbearable itch—*the Author* 37

nerve nodes of the spine and breast 791

spinal marrow in which there are precisely those denying sources which actualize in their functionings in relation to the parts of the head-brain just such fulfillments as the second-order newly arisen Suns of the Megalocosmos actualize in relation to the Most Most Holy Protocosmos 778ff.

Spinal column:

the organ Kundabuffer was implanted at the base of their spinal column 88 249

the second being-brain which transforms and crystallizes the second holy force of the sacred Triamazikamno, the Holy-Denying, is placed along the whole of their back in the spinal column 146

SPIPSYCHOONALIAN

SPIPSYCHOONALIAN investigations, including mediumism 1183 1136

SPIRIT

the beings of the planet Moon have a very strong spirit 62

my correctly disciplined spirit—*the Author* 1186

concerning the spirit-of-good and the spirit-of-evil 339-41

spreaders of Good and spreaders of Evil 1143

SPIRITUAL

spiritual part or Zoostat 564

perceptions and manifestations 633

SPIRITUALISM 35 249 767 926 1216

SPIRITUALIZED

by being instinct 86

the active mentation in a being and the useful results of such active mentation are in reality actualized exclusively only with the equal-degree functionings of all his three localizations of the results spiritualized in his presence, called thinking - center, feeling - center and moving-motor-center 1172

in the name of the causes of my arising, I shall always strive to be just towards every already spiritualized origination, and towards all the originations of the future spiritualized manifestations of Our Common Creator, Almighty Autocrat Endlessness, Amen—*AshiataShiemash's prayer* 353

SPIRITUALIZED

completely spiritualized and half-spiritualized
arising, *concerning* active elements 947

the third independent force is the spiritualizing
and reconciling source of every World formation
1139

Spiritualized parts :

analyzing himself in this manner, Belcultassi began
to recall just which impulses evoked which
reactions in him, in his independently spiritual-
ized parts, that is to say, in his body, in his
feelings and in his thoughts 295

and associating parts 371

concerning Aiessirittoorassnian-contemplation 569
an abnormality fixed in their spiritualized parts
630

the entire satisfactoriness of the present function-
ing of all the separate spiritualized parts of my
common presence—*Beelzebub* 658

concerning Kundabuffer 856-7

occasionally, one perfects himself firstly to the
degree of sensing with all his spiritualized parts
that every being is equally near and dear to our
Common Father Creator 878

a shock for the arising of disturbing associations
in all my spiritualized parts—*Toof-Nef-Tef*
1151

all the functionings of the planetary body and the
body itself are the chief parts of a being, but the
separate functionings as well as the whole of
this body itself without other of the spiritualized
parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic
formation conscious of nothing, and therefore
each spiritualized part of a being must always
be just towards this dependent and unconscious

SPIRNA

part and not require of it more than it is able
to give 1171; *see* PABT

localizations 538 876

and 449 529 537 617 642 672

Spiritualization:

process of the spiritualization of beings, that is,
Life 1095

the spiritualization and manifestation of the three
personalities 1190

SPIRNA one of the three sexes on the planet
Modiktheo 772-3

SPONTANEOUSLY

or intentionally on the part of another consciousness, *concerning* hypnotism 1185

and later through their strange consciousness,
concerning the idea of Good and Evil 1140

SPORT

this particularly maleficent invention, the ancient
Greeks called Diapharon and the contemporary
beings call sport 432 436

none of these unfortunates know and probably
never will reflect that not only is nothing good
obtained from this maleficent sport, but they,
owing to this sport alone, still further shorten
the duration of their existence 437; *and* 1049;

See BOBBIN-KANDELNOST

just as in Russia, newspapers and magazines used
to be devoted to the question of vodka, so now
in England more than half the text of all their
evil-sowers is devoted to that famous sport 448
692

STABILITY

SPREE

all-universal principle of living: if you go on a spree, then go the whole hog, including the postage—*our Russian merchant* 35 37 40
German 660

SPRING

only those who possess a very high degree of Being can do; all other people are simply automatons, set in motion by external forces, acting just in so far as the spring placed in them by surrounding accidental conditions acts, and this spring can neither be lengthened or shortened, nor changed in any way on its own initiative 1204
concerning Bobbin-kandelnosts 439ff.
season 795 1039
and 1110

STABILITY

the Law of Falling: everything existing in the World falls to the bottom, and the bottom for any part of the Universe is its nearest stability, and this said stability is the place or point upon which all the lines of force arriving from all directions converge 66
the centers of all the suns and of all the planets of our Universe are just such points of stability 66f.
in spaces where there is no resistance, contemporary ships like ours simply fall towards the nearest stability 71
that totality-of-vibrations which gives the planets themselves the possibility of stability in the Common-system-harmonious-movement 170

STAGE

the Stability-of-harmonious-equilibrium-of-plants
172

Hamolinadir already had his I—in respect of
rationally directing the automatic-psychic-
functioning of his common presence—at the
maximum stability for three-centered beings
332-3

STAGE

reflector-of-reality 482-4
managers 504

STATE

sacred state; *see* INKOZARNO, ISCHMETCH, KSHER-
KNARA

Sekronoolanzaknian-state 145

a state called Techgekdnel 766

Darthelhlustnian psychic state 483-4

special state of self-remembering 1066 1109

bring about a contact between your consciousness
and the various unconscious parts of your general
presence; try to make this state last 78

Absoizomosa 948

desolate and almost inescapable state, *concerning*
abnormalities in ordinary being-existence 1165

the process of flow of my state 163

flowing 1138

general 29

sacred hypnotic state **577-8**; *see* HYPNOTISM

inner 804

passive 564

passive-instinctive 874

primal **171**

primitive state called subconsciousness **580**

STOMACH

of psychic perfection 860

pure 797

Sirkliniamen 276-7

soul-state 898

the strange state of Beelzebub 163

the unusual state of Hassein 76 1162

waking 505 530 537 565 568^{inset} 624 637

waking-consciousness 374

waking-passive-state 833

being-state 253 294 1148; *see* ISCHMETCH., SOORPTA-KALKNIAN

and 126

see DEGREE

Political state:

state-organization 889 401 403 712 1087

that maleficent question, Religion-for-the-State-or-the-State-for-Religion 697

STATISTICS *concerning* illnesses and subjective vices 943; *and* 583

STEAL criminal gangs whose members have as their chief aims to steal from those around them only essence-values 350

STICK every stick always has two ends 11

STINK asphyxiating, *concerning* the first catastrophe 81; *see* SCENT

STOMACH

of the beings 787

the region of the pit of the stomach or solar plexus,

STONE

concerning the localizations of one of their brains
780

concerning the destruction of monarchic Russia,
and the destruction of America; the death of the
first community came from the mind, whereas
the death of the second community will come
from the stomach and sex of its beings 944

the beings of the community America have, in
respect of the two chief motors of their existence,
namely, stomach and sex, deviated retrogres-
sively 945

the reflexes of the stomach and sex organs 944
1060-1

and 698 973

see SEX

STONE unusual combinations of the laying of
stones, *concerning* lawful inexactitudes 466

STOPINDER

Stopinders or gravity-centers of the fundamental
common-cosmic sacred Heptapara2)arshinokh
139

this sacred primordial cosmic law has seven
deflections or centers of gravity and the distance
between each two of these is called a Stopinder-
of-the-sacred-Heptaparaparshinokh 750-1; *see*
DEFLECTION

Our Common Father Omni-Being Endlessness
altered the sacred law: in three of its Stopinders
He altered the subjective actions 753; *and*
753-92*passim*

since the independent functioning of this primordial
sacred law has been changed into a dependent

STRIVE

functioning, the evolution or involution in its changed Stopinders must always be dependent upon external extraneously caused manifestations 789

the fifth Stopinder 869

mechano-coinciding-Mdnel-In 754

intentionally-actualized-Mdnel-In 754

STORY

about a writer and his gospel 98-102*passim*

of the arising and formation of Makary Kronbernk-zion 1129ff.

about Elizabeth and Mary 1030ff.

the tragicomic story about the priest Armanatoora and his religious teaching 1140-1 ff.

maleficent and malicious stories resulting in mass psychosis 1234

STOVE of a typical New York restaurant 929-31

STRATA atmospheric 571; substrata 571

STREAM the river of life at first flows as a whole along a comparatively level valley and at that place where Nature has particularly undergone a cataclysm not according to law, it is divided into two separate streams, or, there occurs a dividing of the waters 1227-8ff.

STRIVE

almost all of your favorites also wished and began to strive with all their spiritualized being-parts to have in their ordinary waking-consciousness, the Divine genuine objective conscience 374

STRIVE

- and he must know all this, about the holy Planet,
in order to strive to exist in that direction which
corresponds just to the aim and sense of
existence, which striving is the objective lot of
every three-brained being in whom, whatever
the causes might be, the germ arises for the
coating of a higher-being-body 748
- the word Akhaldan expressed the following
conception: the striving to become aware of the
sense and aim of the Being of beings 297
- the sense and the striving of all that exists in the
whole of the Universe 254
- the being-Autokolizikners, or Hoodazbabognari,
or the results of the persevering actualizing of
the striving towards the manifestation of one's
own individuality 1167
- five being-obligolnian-strivings 386
- to strive with eagerness first to absorb and to coat
in their presences the particle of this Most Great
Greatness 245
- the desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting
in the sense of Objective-Reason 623
- for self-perfection 386 782-3 806
- for the eradication of one's defects without mercy
1209
- not to become victims of the consequences of the
accursed organ Kundabuffer 842
- psychic or common-cosmic strivings named Religion
182
- while striving for the same aim—*Ashiata Shiemash's*
Legominism 353
- to become priests of the brotherhood Heechtvori
373
- to reblend with the source of its arising and to

STRIVE

blend with the cause of its arising, *concerning*
World forces 1138-9
to reblend with other cosmic substances, *concerning*
poisonous gas 428
striving - to - reblend - into - a - whole, *concerning*
Okidanokh 156-7 167-9 171
the highest aim and sense of human life is the
striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor
1186—*commandment inculcated in the Author in*
his childhood 1186
a really-functioning-needful-striving towards him,
as towards a kinsman of my own nature 190
force-of-striving 157-8 169 178-4
to find an outlet, *concerning* spaceships 71
and now they no longer strive to know anything
cognizable by their own active deliberations
alone 104
instead of the needful-striving-for-self-perfection,
the striving to be considered a Center-of-Culture
186
instead of the desire and striving for a speedier
self-perfection, a need of freedom 624
there disappeared from their essence both the
instinctive and the intentional striving for
perfecting 782
the striving for evolution was paralyzed by that
perverted function called sexuality 534
to prevent the actualization of a sacred manifesta-
tion foreseen by Great Nature 794
strivirig-for-sexual-gratification 424
to arrange their welfare exclusively for them them-
selves 388
for our real freedom and our real happiness—
Lentrohamsanin's Kashireitleer 397

STRUGGLE

the seventh Naloo-osnian-impulse: striving to be
not what one is 406

striving to perform this indispensable being-
function with the greatest possible sensation of
self-satisfaction for themselves 957

there is so much inner swagger that it would never
permit them to blend with the general mass
in order to strive together with common efforts
to become such three-brained beings as they
should be 1042

and 1224-5

STRUGGLE

the struggle constantly proceeding in the Universe
between joy and sorrow 372

all three-centered beings of our Great Megalo-
cosmos constantly carry on a relentless struggle
against the wishes of their planetary bodies so
that there should be formed in them in this
struggle from the Disputekrialnian-friction those
sacred crystallizations from which their higher
Divine being-part arises and is perfected in them
802; *see* DENYING

between desires and nondesires 373

inner struggle 842

struggling unceasingly with one's subjective weak-
nesses 1209

inner subjective struggles of one's own self-denial,
concerning the drops of water of the initial flow
of the river of life 1229

and 186 291

STRYCHNINE 549

SUBCONSCIOUSNESS

SUBCONSCIOUSNESS

the subconscious which ought to be in my opinion
the real human consciousness 24

in the entirety of every man, there are formed two
independent consciousnesses 25 559 564-5

Objective-Conscience is embedded in that con-
sciousness which is here called subconsciousness,
in consequence of which it takes no part what-
ever in the functioning of their ordinary con-
sciousness—*Ashiata Shietnash's Legominism* 359;
and 876-82 817

I decided to consecrate the whole of myself from
that time on to the creation here of such
conditions that the functioning of the sacred-
conscience still surviving in their subconscious-
ness, might gradually pass into the functioning
of their ordinary consciousness—*Ashiata Shie-
mash* 360; *and* 365 368 877 384 624

Ashiata Shiemash selected those All-the-rights-
possessing brothers who had already sensed the
Divine impulse of conscience, consciously by
their Reason and unconsciously by the feelings
in their subconsciousness 371 374 376

most of the causes of the strangeness of their psyche
are found not in that usual consciousness of
theirs, but in their subconsciousness 530

the bringing to light of the properties found in
their subconsciousness turned out to be possible
only with the intentional help of their conscio-
ness 536-7

Concerning:

castes 539

disease 982

education 566-8

SUBJECT

egoism 379-82
hypnotism 559 579
revolution 624
the seeing - and - sensing - of - what - has - occurred - in -
the-remote-past 1136

SUBJECT

subjects-beings 112
beings-subjects 150

SUBJECTIVE

action of Stopinders 753-5
appearance 1043
subjective-being-Being 415
emotionalness 1223
meaning 1212
Exchange-of-subjective-opinions 150; *Und* 1129
particularities 106
properties 784
reasoning 1165
inner subjective significance 1044
understanding 129
weaknesses 1209

Concerning Time:

the Ideally-Unique-Subjective-Phenomenon 124
subjective, objective 127

Concerning education: purely peculiarly-subjective deductions 567

Subjectively:

diversely - subjectively - propertied - active - elements
827
subjectively natural inner forces of every being
1042

SUBSTANCE

SUBJECTIVIZED second-grade results, *concerning* the two streams of the river of life 1230

SUBMIT

with an impulse of submission, *concerning* the all-universal principle of living 38

when an event is impending which arises from forces immeasurably greater than our own, one must submit 57; *and* 60

see YIELD

SUBSTANCE

the fundamental aim and sense of the existence of these beings is that there must proceed through them the transmutation of cosmic substances necessary for the common-cosmic Trogoauto-egocratic-process 130; *see* TRANSFORMATION

the cosmic substance, the Sacred Askokin 84 182-3 1106-7

the sacred substances *Abrustdonis* and *Helkdonis* 1106-9 1166 1168

Hydro-oomiak and Petrkarmak are two cosmic substances which are unknown to contemporary learned chemists although they are the principal necessary factors for their own existence 831

the beings of the continent Atlantis then called the second being-food Amarloos, which meant help-for-the-moon, and they called the third being-food the sacred Amarhoodan, and this last word then signified for them help-for-God» 783; Amarloos 1108

those three-sourced substances entering their common presences for transformation are, just as for us, a threefold kind of being-food 780; *and* 781-92; *see* FOOD

SUBSTANCE

the sacred being-substance Exioehary 792ff.; *see*

EXIOEHARY

the cosmic substances called in totality blood 568f.;

see BLOOD

Hanbledzoin, and the sacred being-Hanbledzoin
or Aiesakhaldan 569; *see* HANBLEDZOIN

concerning the body Kesdjan 569-70 765 768 1106

concerning the body of the Soul, the highest being-
body 194 569 1106

Etherokrilno is that prime-source substance with
which the whole Universe is filled, and which is
the basis for the arising and maintenance of
everything existing; not only is this Etherokrilno
the basis for the arising of all cosmic concentra-
tions without exception, both large and small,
but also all cosmic phenomena in general proceed
during some transformation in this same funda-
mental cosmic substance as well as during the
processes of the involution and evolution of
various crystallizations—or of those active
elements—which have obtained and continue to
obtain their prime arising from this same
fundamental prime-source cosmic substance;
bear in mind, here, that it is just because of this
that the mentioned Objective Science says that
everything without exception in the Universe is
material 137-8; *see* TRANSFORMATION

the most sacred substance Theomertmalogos; *see*

THEOMERTMALOGOS

the density and quality—in the sense of the
vivifyingness of their vibrations—of all cosmic
substances 124; *see* DENSITY, VIVIFYING

the Omnipresent-World-substance-Okidanokh; *see*
OKIDANOKH

SUBSTANCE

the cosmic substance Elekilponaagistzen; *see*
ELEKTLPOMAGTISTZEN

the omnipresent substance Electricity; *see* ELEC-
TRICITY

sacred cosmic force-bearing substances 587

sacred substance-force 588

the conimon presence of the planetary body of
every being and in general of any other rela-
tively independent great or small cosmic unit,
must consist of all the three localized sacred
substances-of-forces of the holy Triamazikam.no
589

the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-
octave 830 849; *see* OCTAVE

common - cosmic - exchange - of - substances; *see*
EXCHANGE, INTERCHANGE, IRANIRANUMANGE;
consider also ANSANBALUIAZAR

for this reciprocal maintenance certain chemical
substances also serve—*Atarnakh* 1095

Nature's repeated reciprocal exchange of substances
between various great cosmic concentrations
1230

in the highest degree an interesting and curious
circumstance, *concerning* the totality of cosmic
substances localized in the surplanetary forma-
tion Papaveroon 823ff.; *see* active ELEMENT,
OPIUM

the substance castor oil 553 588

the totality of substances in Dover's powder 545-
52

of the very many particularly maleficent inventions
of those German beings, let us take just those
five what are called chemical substances 427;
and 428-31

SUFFERING

when this same I in this condition turned my dazed attention inside myself, then firstly it very clearly constated that everything, even to each single word, elucidating this quotation that has become an all-universal life principle became transformed in me into some special cosmic substance—*tlie Author* 88

and 124 135 436 690 948

SUFFERING

in all three-brained beings of the whole of our Universe without exception, among whom are also we men, owing to the data crystallized in our common presences for engendering in us the Divine impulse of conscience, the whole-of-us and the whole of our essence are, and must be already in our foundation, only suffering; and they must be suffering because the completed actualizing of the manifestation of such a being-impulse in us can proceed only from the constant struggle of two quite opposite complexes-of-the-functioning of those two sources, namely between the processes of the functioning of our planetary body itself and the parallel functionings arising progressively from the coating and perfecting of our higher being-bodies, which functionings in their totality actualize every kind of Reason in the three-centered beings 372

one of the best means of rendering ineffective the predisposition present in your nature of the crystallization of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer is intentional-suffering; and the greatest intentional-suffering can be obtained in your presences if

SUGGESTIBILITY

you compel yourselves to be able to endure the displeasing-manifestations - of - others - towards - yourselves—*Saint Buddha* 241-2

conscious labors and intentional sufferings; *see*

LABOR

our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-Creator 372

the power of the All-lovingness and All-forgivingness of our Creator, suffering for beings 703

certain beings have labored and suffered only in order that we might now have all this and use it for our welfare—*Hassein* 76-7

Remorse of Conscience; *see* REMORSE

those incredible sufferings called Inkiranoodel which are like the sufferings called Remorse-of-Conscience but only much more painful 410

wiseacring and inventing sufferings 250

the Self-tamers, who called Buddhism suffering-insolitude, invented a special form of suffering 256-8

a sensation called Sirkliniamen, which state is invariably accompanied by mechanical suffering 277

serious-retributive-suffering-consequences of the Naloo-osnian-impulses 406-7

their being-existence flows almost always with unproductive moral sufferings 1077

see SORROW

SUFFRAGETTES 690

SUGGESTIBILITY

among the abnormal being-particularities or functions unbecoming to the essence of any three-brained being, the particularity of their psyche

SUN

the most terrible for them personally is suggestibility 107

thanks to this strange property called suggestibility which had only recently become fixed in their psyche, all the functionings in their common presences began gradually to change 644ff.

the beings of that community, France, who became for the beings of the community Russia, the sources for the satisfaction of that vice, suggestibility 663

thanks to that peculiar inherency called suggestibility all the surrounding beings believed this propaganda and there was gradually crystallized in each of them the periodically arising factor which actualizes in their common presences that strange and relatively prolonged psychic state, the loss of sensation of self; in consequence of which they set about destroying everywhere, not only these wonder beds but also the existence of those beings who used them 960-1

consider also 103-4 208 220-2 325-6 356 550 737
875 938 1110 1142-3

SUN

The Most Holy Sun Absolute:

the Most Holy Sun Absolute where our Lord Sovereign Endlessness has the fundamental place of His Dwelling 52 136 749

there, Beelzebub, among others like liimself had become an attendant upon His Endlessness, until his banishment 52

SUN

when Ashiata Shiemash returned to the Sun Absolute, he earnestly besought His Endlessness to pardon Beelzebub 54

higher being-bodies, or souls, arise in the three-brained beings breeding on all the planets except those before reaching which the emanations our Most Holy Sun Absolute, owing to repeated deflections, gradually lose the fullness of their strength and eventually cease entirely to contain the vivific power for coating higher being-bodies 60-1; *and* 524

in the Great Universe, all phenomena are simply successively law-conformable Fractions of some whole phenomenon which has its prime arising on the Most Holy Sun Absolute 123

for the definition of Time, the standard unit has from long ago been the moment of the sacred Egokoolnatsnarnian - sensation which always appears in the Most Holy Cosmic Individual-dwelling on the Most Holy Sun Absolute whenever the vision of our Uni-Being Endlessness is directed into space and directly touches their presences 124; *and* 128

the Trogoautoegocratic-process was actualized so that the exchange of substances might proceed and thereby that the merciless Heropass might not have its maleficent effect on the Sun Absolute 136-7; *and* 753

our sacred Theomertmalogos, the prime emanation of the Most Holy Sun Absolute, acquires the lawfulness of Triamazikamno at its prime arising; and during its further actualizations gives results in accordance with it; and so, the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime aris-

SUN

- ing in space outside of the Most Holy Sun Absolute itself 139
- the sacred being-Hanbledzoin which serves the highest part of a being called the soul, is formed from the direct emanation of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 569
- in the beginning, all these higher-being-bodies on this holy planet went direct on to our Most Most Holy Sun Absolute, *concerning* the Choot-God-Litanical period 745; *and* 765-9 797-800
- in the beginning, when nothing yet existed and when the whole of our Universe was empty endless space with the presence of only the prime-source cosmic substance Etherokrilno, our present Most Great and Most Most Holy Sun Absolute existed alone in all this empty space, *concerning* the averting the destruction of the Sun Absolute 748ff.
- and they named the Most Most Holy Prime-Source Sun Absolute itself, Protocosmos 760 777-81 797 866
- the system of the Protocosmos 771
- the sphere of the Most Most Holy Protocomos 799 *and* 1123 1125 1127
- see* SOURCE
- Other suns:
 - each newly arisen Second-order Sun they called Defterocosmos 760
 - our sun Ors; *see* ORS
 - the suns of Karatas; *see* SAMOS, SELOS
 - the sun of the solar system Pandetznokh; *see* POLE star
 - the radiation of each separate Second-order-Sun, Mentekithzion 760

SURPLANETARY

the common radiations of all the Newly-arisen-second-order-Suns taken together they called Polorotheoparl 761

Third-order-Suns, those we now call planets, they called Tritocosmos 760; *and* 768

the centers of all the suns and of all the planets are points of stability, *concerning* the Law of Falling 66

SUNDAY Soniasikra, the day-of-music-and-song 464-5 488ff.

SUNNITE a school of the Mohammedan religion 704-5

SUPERIORITY a sense of superiority 952

SUPERNATURAL phenomena, *concerning* the special law of mechanics 343; *and* 925-6

SUPPER the information about the Lord's Supper was a preparation for the great sacrament Almznoshinoo on the body Kesdjan of Saint Jesus Christ 737

SURFACE Mars has a Keskestasantnian-firm-surface: half land, half water 266

SURGEON barber 47-9

SURP-OTHEOS the sacred Triamazikamno consists of three independent forces which are called Surp-Otheos, Surp-Skiros and Surp-Athanatos 751

SURPLANETARY we PLANET

SUSPECT

SUSPECT

they do not even suspect; *see* BEELZEBUB'S
beratings

their extreme misfortune about that which you
yourself already perplexedly - instinctively -
suspect 815—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 815

it is possible that the horse does learn some form of
relationship with the coachman and that even,
perhaps, it is familiar with some language; but
the trouble is that the coachman does not know
this and does not even suspect its possibility
1200

and 1048

SVOLIBROONOLNIAN the power to be Svoli-
broonolnian, or the potency-not-to-be-identified-
with - and - not - to - be - affected - by - externals -
through-one's-inevitably-inherent-passions 817

SUSTAINER one of the connectors in Harharkh's
apparatus was called the Harhrinhrarh, meaning
sustainer-of-the-pulsation 159

SWAGGER

there is so much inner swagger that it would never
permit them to blend with the general mass in
order to strive together with common efforts to
become such three-brained beings as they should
be 1042

a consequence of the organ Kundabuffer 356 394
512

Oornel, now called swaggering 501-2

this strange bird, the turkey, considers it always
necessary to swagger 600

and 17

SYSTEM

SWEAT 397 451 671

SWINE 289 1064

SYCOPHANT 639; *and* 539

SYMMETRICAL the World-law called Symmetrical-
entering 171

SYMPATHY the impulse of instinctively showing
respect and sympathy to every form of being 878

Sympathetic:

the vibrations of his radiations in relation to mine
appeared not acutely Otkaloparnian, or, since
he appeared to be sympathetic 591; *and* 594
the sympathetic Persian; *see* PERSIA

SYMPHONY of words without content 1213

SYNAGOGUES 97

SYNOD the Hierarchy or Holy Synod 96

SYSTEM

the system of Saint Venoma 68-9

The System of Archangel Hariton 70-2

See BRAIN, PROTOCOLS, SOLAR, ZOOSTAT

T

TABES or Kolbana, a disease 960

TABLET marble tablets on which were engraved the counsels and commandments and sayings of Ashiata Shiemash 349; *and* 361; *see* BOOK

TADJIKS hired helpers 916

TAIL

Ahoon's 451 516

Beelzebub's 43 608 1161

Lucifer's 804 1088

Earth beings have no tail 64

the High Commission caused to grow, in a special way, at the base of their spinal column, at the root of their tail, which they also, at that time, still had, the organ Kundabuffer 88-9

for three-brained beings of the male sex there, the beard is the same as our tail is for us, which adds to the beings of male sex among us, masculinity and activity 712

and 193 351 1070

TAINOLAIR heat 75 136

TAK-TSCHAN-NAN the building constructed by King Solomon which somewhat resembled a Gynekokhrostiny 1112

TASK

TALAIALTNIKOOM a town 596

TALES

Beelzebthii's Tales to His Grandson v; and 449
1169-70
and 356 822 1143 1213

TALENT of artists and actors 514

TALISMAN 230

TALKOPRAFARAB bromine 830-1

TAMARLANE the conqueror 1093

TAMBAK 980 987

TAMILS 1093

TANDOOR gypsy hearth 1025-6

TANGUORI religion 734

TAR musical instrument 880

TARANOORANURA disintegration in atmo-
sphereless spaces 159

TARNOTOLTOOR Again-Tarnotoltoor, a second
grade cosmic law *concerning* the disintegration
of bodies 768

TASK

three essential tasks I had set myself—*the Author*
1184

TASTARTOONARIAN

Beelzebub's task; *see* SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

TASTARTOONARIAN - displacements *concerning*
the system Ors 83

TASTE

the taste of many of the properties of the organ
Kundabuffer still remained in them 355

the taste of the sacred being-impulse of genuine
Love 357

the taste of this Divine impulse, conscience 374

the taste and desire for objective-being-Being 619

they sensed in their organ of taste a special sour-
bitterish taste; this signified that their ship was
approaching that place of their destination, the
holy planet Purgatory 742

they experienced something like a sweet-sour
taste; this signified that the ship Karnak was
now approaching some planet, a place of un-
foreseen stopping 917

sensing the taste of this being-joy **1163**

see SENSE

TAZALOORINONO the seven-aspectness-of-every
whole-phenomenon 821; *see* SEVEN

TCHAFTANTOURI brotherhood, a name signify-
ing, To-be-or-not-to-be-at-all 366

TCHAI-KANA or Chaihana 187 219-21 226-7 584
590 666; *see* CAFE

TEACH

to teach and to suggest to their children how to be

TEACHING

insincere with others and deceitful 378; *consider also* 567

the psychic-organic need to teach others sense or put them on the right road 1073 1075

see EDUCATION

TEACHER

our Common-Father-Endlessness is only the Maker of a three-centered being; the genuine creator, however, of his essence during the period of his preparatory existence is his Oskianotsner, namely his tutor or teacher 818

the Great Saroonoorishan, my first educator, the fundamental cause of all the spiritualized parts of my genuine common presence, the prime creator of my genuine being-existence—*Beelzebub* 658

see BUDDHA, JESUS, LAMA, MOHAMMED, MOSES

Ashiata Shiemash taught nothing whatever to the ordinary three-brained beings of the Earth, nor did he preach anything to them as was done before and after him by all the Messengers sent there from Above with this same aim 348; *see*

INITIATE

Gurdjieff, a Teacher of Dancing 14 50

Beelzebub 1051

zoology teacher 31

our dear teacher, Mullah Nassr Eddin 847 931

948-9 967 1024 1028 1075 1114; *see* EDDIN

see GUIDE

TEACHING

two basic kinds of religious teachings: one, invented by Hasnamusses, the other founded upon the

TEARS

instructions of genuine Messengers from Above
to aid three-brained beings in destroying the
consequences of Kundabuffer 233

Five religious teachings which still exist:

of Saint Buddha 233ff. 699 725 733

of Saint Moses 699 701-3 733; Hebrew 1002

of Saint Mohammed 699 701 704-6 709-10 733
1001ff.

of Saint Jesus 699 702 706 733; Christian 1001-2
1009

of Saint Lama 699 705-6 715 733

Other teachings:

of Ashiata Shiemash *SSS-65passim*

of the learned priest Armanatoora 1142-3

of Krishnatkharna 724-5

of King Konuzion 824; *consider also* Beelzebub's
religious INVENTION

of the country Tikliamish 188

concerning Sacrificial-Offerings 188 223

of self-tamer-sectarians 260

of sects 698 1093

new fantastic religious teachings 694 699 1141-3

essential strivings which become cast into forms of
definite teachings: Anoklinism, Darwinism,
anthroposophism, theosophism, and many
others under names also ending with ism 576;
see ISM

Babylonian teachings:

idealistic or dualistic 330 339ff. 703-4 904

atheistic 330 339 343

there later resulted from these teachings a great
evil, an objective terror 844ff.

TEARS of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 907; *see* WEEPING

TEMPO

TECHGEKDNEL state or searching - for - some -
other - similar - two - natured - arising - correspond-
ing-to-itself 766

TEDEUM 179

TELEOGHINOORA a materialized idea or thought
which after its arising exists almost eternally in
the atmosphere of that planet on which it arises
293-4

TELEOKRIMALNICHNIAN thought-waves, the
sincerely manifested good wishes and actions on
the part of the beings-of-the-same-blood, one of
the seven actualizations concerning the duration
of being-existence 488

TELEPHONE 160 954

TELESCOPE *see* TESKOOANO

TEMPERAMENT 129

TEMPERANCE Trusteeship of People's Temper-
ance 592-5 608-12

TEMPERATURE of the atmosphere, *concerning*
vibrations 852

TEMPLE Mont-Saint-Michel 522; *see* CATHEDRAL

TEMPO
already established tempo 120
diverse-tempos 125

TEMPO

- proceeding in his presence from taking in the
second-being-food 165
tempo-of-ordinary-existence 240
of movement of the prime arising 293
required tempo of work 300
disharmony of the tempo, *concerning* Bobbin-
kandelnosts 443
being-ableness deteriorated at such a tempo 496
of the deterioration of being-capacity 498
automatic 505
correct tempo for the transformation of the
substances required 507-8
regular 520
two Inkliazanikshanas of different tempo, that is,
two blood circulations of different kind 564-5
tempo-Davlaksherian-circulation 565
tempo-of-the-place-of-their-arising-and-existence
596
usual tempo of the falling of the ship Karnak 744
concerning pondering: from this unaccustomed
newly-tempoed functioning, the general tempo
of the functioning of the whole of my common
presence has changed; and now, until this new
tempo of my mentation harmonizes with the
other tempos of my common functioning already
established in me, such abnormalities as this
weeping will probably proceed in me—*Hassein*
1162
harmonious tempo in the common functioning
1163; *and* 864,
harmony of common-cosmic tempo **1171**
in order that it might be always possible for this
unconscious part to blend its newly acquired
subjective tempos with the objective tempos of

TENSION

our common Megalocosmos; one must notice that in the Megalocosmos the blending of tempos proceeds only with law-conformable gradualness 1172

only one part of your whole presence will acquire another tempo; only by a gradual change of the tempo of one part of the whole is it possible to change the tempo of all this whole without injuring it, *concerning* Dezonakooasanz 1172

the passage of the centuries at a disorderly tempo 1185

density and tempo of the Hanbledzoin 1201

the accelerated or retarded tempo of its movement, *concerning* a drop in the river of life 1229

Note: in the French edition, four words are used for tempo: allure, e.g., 120; cadence, e.g., 125; rythme, e.g., 240; tempo, e.g., 293

TENDERNESS an enduring and inextinguishable impulse of tenderness 19

TENIKDOA

a second grade cosmic law, sometimes called the law of gravity, *concerning* the body Kesdjan 728 767
concerning cosmic substances 1050

TENSE 165

TENSION

every posture and movement consists of seven mutually-balanced-tensions 476

the great comet Solni, at times, approaches very near to its sun Baleaooto, which is forced by this to make a strong tension in order to maintain the path of its own falling; this tension provokes

TERASAKHABOORA

the tension of the suns of the neighboring systems; the sun Ors in its turn provokes the same tension in all the concentrations of its own system; the tension in all the planets acts also on the common presences of all beings arising and breeding on them, engendering in the beings, besides desires and intensions of which they are not aware, the feeling of religiousness 622-3;

see SOLIOONENSIUS

Seccruano or individual tension 762

TERASAKHABOORA they began to strip this religious teaching of Christ and transformed it, as our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin says, into a resplendent-Terasakhaboora from the fairy tale Kasoaadjy 702

TEREBELNIAN or Terbelnian

a Reason called instincto-terebelnian, that is a Reason which functions only from corresponding shocks from without 235

apes, beings of a Terbelnian result 282

TERNOONALD the gradation of Reason represented by the fourth fork on Beelzebub's horns 1177; *see* DEGREE

TERRESTRIAL

beings 851

incongruity 1044

morality 843

question, *concerning* religions 1119

terrestrial - great - scientists, Choon - Kil - Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 841

sorry scientists of new formation 885 859

TESTICLES

TERROR

- The Terror-of-the-Situation* 853-65; and 1118
a stupendous terror, *concerning* Kundabuffer 88
the great terror of it is that these possibilities beat
their wings in vain 145
objective terror, *concerning* the second Babylonian
teaching 844
that objective terror which occurs to the already
risen higher-being-parts 766
the objective terror of these processes of reciprocal
destruction 1071
terrifying situation 1117
the whole terror lies in this, that their abnormal
existence influences beings who breed on
different planets 1145
of death 1222ff.
fleabites which appear to us as unprecedented
terrors 1224
see FEAR

TESKOOANO

- thanks only to Gornahoor Harharkh's learning,
I had in my observatory on the planet Mars that
Teskooano which, when it was finally established,
enabled my sight to perceive, or approach the-
visibility of remote cosmic concentrations
7,000,285 times 151
the Egyptians placed their Teskooano very deeply
within the planet 806-7
and 62 81 85 90 173-4 262 265 267 269-70 288 315
318-20 525 641
See OBSERVATORY

TESTICLES 791

TETARTOCOSMOS

TETARTOCOSMOS

from the same Microcosmoses there also began to be grouped various forms of what are called Tetartocosmoses of all three brain-systems 86;
consider also 760

these three-brained beings on the planet Earth had in them in the beginning the same possibilities for perfecting the functions for the acquisition of being-Reason as have all other forms of Tetartocosmoses arising throughout the whole Universe 86

definite center-of-gravity active elements crystallized in the presences of Tetartocosmoses 761

under conditions of a certain kind of change in the functioning of the common presences of some of these Tetartocosmoses, there might be transformed and crystallized, besides the crystallizations which had to be transformed for the purpose of the new common-cosmic exchange of substances, also those active elements from which new independent formations might be coated in them themselves with the inherent possibility of acquiring individual Reason 762-3

when similar coatings of previously coated Tetartocosmoses were completed and began to function correspondingly, then from that time on they ceased calling them Tetartocosmoses and began to call them beings which meant two-natured, and these same second coatings alone began to be called bodies-Kesdjan 764

we beings arisen on the planet Karatas, and also the beings arisen on your planet called Earth, are already no longer such Polormedekhtic beings as were the first beings who were trans-

THEATER

formed directly from the Tetartocosmoses, i.e., to say, beings called Polormedekhtic, or, as it is still now said, Monoenithits, but are beings called Keschapmartnian, i.e., nearly half-beings, owing to which the completing process of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh does not proceed at the present time through us or through your favorites, exactly as it proceeded in them 770-1 and 765 774 792 797 947 960 1148

TETARTOEHARY

one of the seven center-of-gravity active elements crystallized in the presences of Tetartocosmoses 761

being-Tetartoehary, a definite substance 789-90

TETETOS a certain Eternal Individual, Asoochilon now a saint, who became coated in the common presence of a three-brained being named Tetetos 293

TETETZENDER a second grade cosmic law, *concerning* Purgatory 800

THAUMATURGIST a certain thaumaturgist, Ali-man, was supposed once upon a time to have been taken-alive up to some-Heaven-or-other 189

THEATER

day-of-the-theater, or the day-of-the-mysteries of the Adherents-of-Legominism 465 478ff. 494-5 these contemporary theaters and all that goes on in them happen to correspond very well to the

THEBES

abnormally formed common presences of most of these contemporary three-brained beings 500 *and* 500-13

THEBES capital of the country now called Egypt 284-5

THEOMERTMALOGOS

Emanation-of-the-Sun-Absolute or Word-God 756 the most sacred substance 867

atom of the sacred element Theomertmalogos 172 the Most Most Holy Theomertmalogos began to manifest itself in the quality of the third holy force of the sacred Triamazikamno 757

higher being-bodies formed of crystallizations received directly from the sacred Theomertmalogos 768; *and* 764

this admixture of extraneously caused arisings began to be obtained in the sacred Theomertmalogos owing to the following unforeseen causes 798; *and* 797 799

and 138-9 141 175 756 760 829

see EMANATE, OKIDANOKH, SUN

THEOPHANY a scientist of Atlantis who was the first to lay a rational foundation for research on the seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon 820-1

THEOSOPHY 14 249 576 690 734 926 1191 1216

THETA the ancient Greeks used the letter theta in words which expressed the notion of good 499; *and* 500

THINK

THING man in quotation marks, not cognizing his slavery, serves during the entire process of his existence exclusively as a thing, which when no longer needed disappears forever 1227

THINK

think a little honestly and sincerely, as it is proper to think for a being as you call yourself, in-the-likeness-of-God 193; *and* 1057-9

sincere thinking and the sensing of reality have already long ago become a very rare luxury and inaccessible to most of them 1058

they accustom themselves that a sort of thinking should proceed in them purely automatically, entirely without the participation of any being-effort of their own 1060

what are you thinking so deeply about?—*Beelzebub*; things of which I have never before thought are now a-thinking in me—*Hasein* 76

in me it began to think 1162

I had to think intensely—*tlie Author* 1185

about his mechanicality, a man must without fail think deeply from every aspect and with an entire absence of partiality and well understand it 1209

like-thinking beings 456

every kind of association, both thinking and feeling, *concerning* theaters 507; *see* ASSOCIATION

thinking-center 163-4 4911172; *concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts 439-44; *see* BRAIN

every man in whom there arises the boldness to attain the right to be considered by others and to consider himself a conscious thinker, should be informed while still in the early years of his

THIRST

responsible existence, that man has in general two kinds of mentation: mentation by thought and mentation by form 15; *see* MENTATE, THOUGHT

THIRST

periods-of-thirst-for-self-perfection 126
thirst-for-Being 794
an-irresistible-thirst-to-be-considered-as-learned-by-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves, an organic-psychic-need 842

THOUGHT

Tlie Arousing of Thought 3-50 1184
consider t\& analogy of the hackney carriage 1192ff.
the quality of the functioning of thought, feeling, and organic automatism 38
the quality of the Teleokriminalnichnian thought-waves 438
a Teleoghinoora is a materialized idea or thought 293-4
Korkaptilnian thought tapes 293-4
the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts 1185
associative thoughts 311
mentation by thought, in which words, always possessing a relative sense, are employed 15
intentional or automatic concentration of thought and feeling, *concerning* hypnotism 580
School of Materializing-Thought 332
manipulation of emotions and thought in the monastery of the self-tamer-sectarians 260
whatever speed they may attain, if they remain as

TIBET

they are, not only they themselves, but even
their thought will never go any further than
their atmosphere 709

as if these thoughts of theirs were strolling of an
evening in Paris along the Boulevard des
Capucines 1060

drowsj' 24

featherweight 283

inner 594

melancholy 76

sadly thoughtful 1117

see MENTATE, THINK'

THREE

any prayer may be heard by the Higher Powers
and a corresponding answer obtained only if it
is uttered thrice *vi*

the law of three; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO

the dispersal of Okidanokh into three fundamental
sources; *see* DJARTKLOM

SCe ASSOCIATION, CENTER, FOOD, FORCE, IMPRESSION,
IMPULSE, PART, PATH, PERSONALITY, SEX,
SOURCE, TRINITY

THRESHOLD 272 1163

THRUST seven reciprocal thrusts 461

THUMB under the thumb 577 1077-8

THURSDAY Midosikra, day - of - religious - and -
popular-dances 464 475-6

TIBET

Beelzebub for the First Time in Tibet 252-67

TIFLIS

what you have just said will probably help to
destroy in my presence the anxiety which arose
in me when I first constated the abnormal
growth of those said Tibetan mountains, namely,
my anxiety for the complete disappearance from
the Universe of the precious memory of our
Endlessly Revered Wisest of the Wise, Mullah
Nassr Eddin 265

concerning Saint Lama 715
and 531

TIFLIS

home of Karapet 45-50
the slaughterhouse of the city Tiflis 941

TIGER 254 795 877 1078

TIKLIAMISH

locality in Ashhark or Asia 182
I decided to go there first—*Beelzebub*, *concerning*
his task 184ff.
the richest and most fertile of all the terra-firmas
was covered by sands 185
the religion then dominant in Tikliamish 188
Abdil began speaking about Sacrificial-Offerings
at the festival called Zadik 201-2
center-of-culture 271 315 415 674 958 962
the Great-transmigration-of-races, *concerning* the
third misfortune 317
civilization 323 325 501 510 568*inset* 578-9 645 1142
1235
and 219 1063

TIKLUNIA pythoiness or medium 518

TIME

TILL EULENSPIEGEL

a terrestrial sage, who has become such, thanks to
the crass stupidity of people 43

if you don't grease the wheels the cart won't go—

Till Eulenspiegel 48

TIMBUKTU 101

TIME

The Relative Understanding of Time 121-33

Time itself, no being can either understand by
reason or sense by any outer or inner being-
function; it cannot even be sensed by any
graduation of instinct 123

the Ideally-Unique-Subjective-Phenomenon 124

only Time alone has no sense of objectivity
because it is not the result of the fractioning of
any definite cosmic phenomena 124

Objective Science has, for its examination of Time,
a standard unit, what is called the sacred Ego-
koolnatsnarnian-sensation which always appears
in the Most Holy Cosmic Individuals dwelling
on the Most Holy Sun Absolute whenever the
vision of our Uni-Being Endlessness is directed
into space and directly touches their presences
124

objective time-calculation 51 87 89 133

Time-calculation on the planets:

Earth 121ff.

Karatas 121

Mars 1158 1152

Saturn 1152

Flow of Time:

how the being-sensation of what is called the

TIMES

process-of-the-flow-of-time in the presences of the three-brained beings of that planet has gradually changed 121

the chief particularity of the process of the flow of Time in the presence of cosmic arisings of various scales consists in this, that all of them perceive it in the same way and in the same sequence; let us take as an example the process of the flow of Time proceeding in any drop of the water in that decanter standing there on the table 125ff.

though for separate individuals existing in any independent cosmic unit, their definition of the flow of Time is not objective in the general sense, yet, nevertheless for them themselves it acquires a sense of objectivity since the flow of Time is perceived by them according to the completeness of their own presence 126

the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts 1185

if it is still possible to save the beings of the Earth, then Time alone can do it—*Ashiata Shiemash* 1118

everything in its proper time 78

time of disintegration 947-8

and 35 66 128 437 563 642-3 697 820

see HEROPASS

TIMES the newspaper inseparable from every American, *Tlw Times* 930

TIMIDITY the impulse of timidity before power-possessors 627

TOMORROW

TIPPLE the famous Georgian drmkng song, *Little did xve tipple* 46

TIRDIANK sclerosis disseminata 960

TIRZIKIANO huge-electric-lamp 154

TITILLATION

happy is that father whose son is even busy with murder and robbery, for he himself will then have no time to get accustomed to occupy himself with titillation—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 282
high-titillation 399

varied-titillating-titillations—*Mullah Nassr Eddin, concerning* religions 698

scientific 835

Titillators: 291

TITLE seduced by loud titles 1053

TOE

we've got to see that just that big toe of the pigeon will be caught in the noose 31

it is possible to prove to man that the authenticity and reality of the World are only a corn growing on the big toe of our left foot—*Hamolinadir* 336

TOIL toil and moil on account of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer 1117

TOMORROW

that maleficent property inherent in all of us which enables us, without experiencing any remorse of conscience whatever, to put off anything we wish to do till tomorrow 4-5

TONALITIES

a very singular and most strange disease called
tomorrow 362

by putting off from tomorrow till tomorrow until
those unfortunate beings are deprived of the
possibility of attaining anything real 362
one of the five words of Mr. Chatterlitz 933

TONALITIES-of-color 469-70

TONE

seven-toned scale of sound 844 847 853

one-eighth-toned sounds 883

five different tones of sound, *concerning* Hadji-
Asvatz-Troov's demonstration with a pot of
flowers 891f.

see NOTE, SOUND

TOOF-NEF-TEF or king, on the planet Mars
1147ff. 1159

TOOGOORTSKI Toogoortski-Sultan 678

TOOILAN Beelzebub's son and Hassein's uncle
268 657 744 1120-4 1153

TOOKHA TES NALLOOL PAN the title of a book
by the Great Moses meaning, the quintessence
of my reflections 1004

TOOKLOONIAN-stone 900

TOOK-SOO-KEF to spy upon the other and to be
occupied with Took-soo-kef 1111

TOOLKHTOTINO glans penis 1005

TOPSY-TURVY

TOOLOOF Beelzebub's favorite son and the father of Hassein 55 1120ff.

TOOLOOKHTERZINEK similar to a radiogram 1124

TOORINOORINO the property of non-decomposition 407-8

TOOSIDJI the profession of Lentrohamsanin's mother 393; *see* TOOSY

TOOSOOK 62 215

TOOSOOLY a small tribe called Toosooly Kurds, dwelling in Transcaucasia not far from Mt. Ararat 1026ff.

TOOSPOOSHOKH appendix 956

TOOSY abortion 892

TOOTH

Gurdjieff's strange wisdom tooth, one of the three external causes of a life principle 33-4 39
ass's tooth 715

TOPSY-TURVY

a special organ with a property such that they should perceive reality topsy-turvy, *concerning* the organ Kundabuffer 88

the functioning of every kind of data for being-logical-reflection crystallized in them began to proceed almost topsy-turvy 861

see UPSIDE-DOWN

TOTALITY

TOTALITY

the whole totality of the formation as well as the
manifestation of this second human consciousness,
which is called the subconscious 25

of the results 162 825

of self-awareness 769

these same many hundreds of definite active
elements compose in their totality the fundamental
common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar, by which the
Trogoautoegocrat is actualized 785;
and 849

of information 853 857 860 1170

totalities of special information or, separate
branches of scientific knowledge 859

of the subjective appearance of each one of them,
including such things as clothes, gestures,
manners, usages 1043

see ENTIRETY, WHOLE

TOULOUSITES ancient Toulousites 3

TOWER the Building-of-the-Tower-of-Babel 331
337-8

TOXIC products, maleficent for people 988

TRAGICOMIC

story, *concerning* Good and Evil 1141

feast of sound 1213

TRAIT

of their general psyche 104 107

of their being-manifestations 354

TRANSAPALNIAN

TRALALAOOALALALALA or as Mullah Nassr Eddin would define it, a soap bubble that lasts a long time only in a quiet medium 919-20

TRANQUILIZER this universally disseminated idea, of external Good and Evil, becomes on the one hand a tranquilizer and justifier of all their manifestations and on the other hand the fundamenta limping factor for the possibility which arises in certain of them for the self-perfecting of their higher being-parts 1125-6;
see CALM

TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

also referred to as, calamity, cataclysm not according to law, catastrophe, collision, disaster, misfortune 82-4 90-128 134 136 177-85 208-9 228 236 263 274-94pamm 298 300-2 312 315-7 342 375-6 468 496 623-4 838 951 1111 1133

the First, when two parts were split off from the Earth by a collision with the comet Kondoor,
for example 82

the Second, when Atlantis entered within the planet and with it there disappeared all those good customs,*for example* 1111

the Third, when part of the planet was covered by sand,*for example* 185

the fifth catastrophe 312

I got the full impression that since the second Transapalnian perturbation there, when each of the newly arising results of theirs becomes a responsible being, he becomes, thanks to the abnormal prevailing Oskiano, the possessor of only automatic-Reason—~*Hossein* 814

TRANSCAUCASIA

particularly after the third Transapalnian perturbation there, they began to have chiefly purely automatic Reason—*Hassein* 1055

Consider also:

that all-universal calamity, the common-cosmic misfortune called the Choot-God-litanical period
745 765 797-8

at a cataclysm not according to law, there occurs
in this river of life a dividing of the waters 1227-8

TRANSCAUCASIA

the Toosooly Kurds dwelling in Transcaucasia 1026
the Transcaucasian Kurd 19ff. 24

TRANSFERABLE I, a relatively transferable-
arising 38

TRANSFIGURED 1177-8

TRANSFORMATION

that transformation which should in general proceed in'the entirety of a man and give him, from his own conscious mentation the results he ought to have, which are proper to man 25

man is a transforming machine, a kind of transmitting station of forces 1203

and so, the three-brained beings of the planet Earth are not only, as we also are, apparatuses for the transformation of the cosmic substances required for the Most Great Trogoautoegocrat with the qualities of all the three forces of the fundamental common-cosmic Triamazikamno, but also, themselves absorbing these substances for transformation from three different sources

TRANSFORMATION

of independent arisings, have all the possibilities of assimilating besides the substances necessary for the maintenance of their own existence, also those substances which go for the coating and perfecting of their own higher-being-bodies 780;
consider also 762-3

the transformation, transmutation, transubstantiation of cosmic substances 38 130 137 144 163 196
266 570-1 691-2 772-5 780-92 797 824-5 948
956 1106-8

Transformation of:

the substances being-Exioehary 796
substances required for passive and active existence
507-8

their ableness of normal being-mentation 450

all the varieties of being-energy 480 506

three separate independent general-cosmic-sources-of-actualizing, *concerning* blood 569ff.

active elements 692

crystallizations 762 768

happy achievements into unhappy ones 643

their psyche into the psyche called Hasnamussian
1188

mineraloids, gases, metaloids, metals 170-5

Concerning:

Kundabuffer 236

Korkaptilnian thought tapes 293

Hasnamuss-individuals 405

the making of bread 967

Heptaparaparshinokh 758

the process Iraniranumange 824—5

the apparatus Alla-attapan, where the rays of daylight were transformed into a concentrated-white-ray 834

TRANSGRESSION

Also:

in the contemporary average man, every inner experience and even every painful experience which engenders mentation and which has obtained logical results which might in other circumstances be very beneficent to those round about, is not manifested outwardly but is only transformed into an enslaving factor for him himself 1213-14

in the common presences of almost half of all the three-brained beings I met there, in *America*, the proceeding functioning of the transformation of the first being-food is disharmonized; their digestive organs are spoiled 943; *and* 956-7

are not these worms also beings through whom cosmic substances are also transformed? 952

see TRANSMUTE, TRANSUBSTANTIATE

TRANSGRESSION Beelzebub's 1120 1178

TRANSITORY

results of cosmic processes 832 839-40

cosmic results 840

TRANSLUCENCY of their inner psyche 1181

TRANSMIGRATION the Great - transmigration-of-races 317

TRANSMISSION

what was to be done in order that the Legominism might be transmitted to remote generations by some other means than only through initiates 457ff.

TRANSUBSTANTIATE

through the Law of Sevenfoldness, in lawful in-exactitudes 461ff.

of religious teachings 697-8

of the teaching of Jesus Christ 704 735

allegorical transmission of ideas and thoughts 738

through genuine initiates 858-4

this law-conformable predisposition which arose in our forefathers was transmitted by heredity from generation to generation 1220-1; *see*

GENERATION

See LEGQMINISM

TRANSMUTE the instinctive need for conscious labor and intentional suffering in order to be able to take in and transmute in themselves the sacred Substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis and thereby to liberate the sacred Askokin 1107

TRANSPARENT

transparent material for the walls of the Hrhaharhtzaha 145

how to make the opaque look transparent, *concerning* supernatural phenomena 926

TRANSUBSTANTIATE

when beings transubstantiate the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis in themselves for the forming and perfecting of their higher bodies by means of conscious labors and intentional sufferings 1106

as they have entirely ceased to fulfill being-Partkdolg-duty, then, in consequence of this, none of those holy sources of everything existing, with the exception of the denying source alone,

TREASURY

is transubstantiated for their own presences 147
when all the above-mentioned was completely
transubstantiated in me—*Ashiata Shiemash* 360
even those three-brained beings of that time in
whose presences the taste of this Divine impulse,
conscience, had not yet been transubstantiated
374

all the beings of this planet then began to work in
order to have in their consciousness this Divine
function of genuine conscience and for this
purpose, they transubstantiated in themselves
what are called the being-obligolnian-strivings
385-6

and this reciprocal destruction continued there
only because owing to their distance the
influence of the initiates and priests could not
reach and be transubstantiated in the presence
of the beings 887

now listen and try to transubstantiate for use at
the proper time in the corresponding parts of
your common presence, my really very practical
advice 514; *consider also* 136 293 860 923

the details of the sacred law of Heptaparapar-
shinokh, which you have not yet completely
transubstantiated in your Reason 819

consider also 325

See TRANSFORMATION

TREASURY of King Appolis 113-4 120

TREMORS planetary tremors, or earthquakes 263

TRENTROODIANOS or psychic-chemical-results,
concerning the counsels of Saint Buddha 243

TRIAMAZIKAMNO

TRIAKRKOMNIAN three - brained beings on
Modiktheo 772

TRIAL 96

TRIAMAZIKAMNO

the second fundamental cosmic law, consists of three independent forces, that is to say, this sacred law manifests in everything, without exception, and everywhere in the Universe, in three separate independent aspects;' and these three aspects exist in the Universe under the following denominations: the first, under the denomination, the Holy-Affirming; the second, the Holy-Denying; and the third, the Holy-Reconciling; and this is also why, concerning this sacred law and its three independent forces, the said Objective Science has, among its formulations, specially concerning this sacred law, the following: a law which always flows into a consequence and becomes the cause of subsequent consequences, and always functions by three independent and quite opposite characteristic manifestations, latent within it, in properties neither seen nor sensed 138-9

common-cosmic objective science also formulates: a new arising from the previously arisen through the Harnel-miaznel, the process of which is actualized thus: the higher blends with* the lower in order to actualize the middle and thus becomes either higher for the preceding lower, or lower for the succeeding higher; and as I already told you, this Sacred-Triamazikamno consists of three independent forces, which are

TRIAMAZIKAMNO

called: the first, Surp-Otheos; the second, Surp-Skiros; the third, Surp-Athanotos; which three holy forces of the sacred Triamazikamno the said science calls as follows: the first, the Affirming-force or the Pushing-force or simply the Force-plus; the second, the Denying-force or the Resisting-force or simply the Force-minus; and the third, the Reconciling-force or the Equilibrating-force or the Neutralizing-force 751

the three-brained beings of this planet already began to be aware of these three holy forces of the Sacred-Triamazikamno and then named them: the first, God-the-Father; the second, God-the-Son; and the third, God-the-Holy-Ghost 751-2

that sacred law which they call the Holy Trinity 1109

beings having this three-brained system can, by the conscious and intentional fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty, utilize from this process of Djartklom in the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, its three holy forces for their own presences, and bring their presences to what is called the Sekronoolanzaknian-state; that is to say, they can become such individuals as have their own sacred law of Triamazikamno and thereby the possibility of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy which, incidentally, also aids the actualizing of the functioning in these cosmic units of Objective or Divine Reason 145; *and 244 780 802; consider also 779*

when each separate higher-perfected-being-body

TRIAMAZIKAMNO

becomes an independent Individual and acquires in itself its own law of Sacred Triamazikamno it begins to emanate similarly to the Most Holy Sun Absolute but in miniature 798

in this constant struggle of theirs, the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their second being-body, which in their own individual law of Triamazikamno represents the neutralizing source 802

Concerning:

askokin 84

the Trogoautoegocratic process 137 753ff. 784

changing of the sacred law of Triamazikamno by Our Creator for the purpose of rendering the Heropass harmless 279 750ff.

Autoegocrat 750ff.

Omnipresent-Okidanokh 138 140

Aieioiuoa or Remorse 141

being-brains 143ff.

the teachings of Buddha 243ff.

Exioeharies of the male and female sex 278ff. 798;
consider also 691 771

the cosmic law called the affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations 279

engendering of being-Egoaitoorassian-will 564

Rascooarno resulting from a superfluity of the vibrations of any one of the three sacred forces 589

the impossibility of females being major or attaining majority 691-2 984

Theomertmalogos 757 829

Geneotriamazikamnian contact 798

Hassein's opinion about the law 813

making bread 965-6

TRIBE

second being-food 1050

the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-under-
standing 1167-8

the common-cosmic Triamazikamno 757 780 1050

the sacred being-Triamazikamno 243

See DJARTKLOM, FORCE, SOURCE, THREE

TRIBE Beelzebub's 109-10 114 117-8 120 283-5
301-3 308 414-5 585 1130 1141-3

TRIFLES worthy of the three-brained beings 643

TRINKETS

precious-trinkets, for the purpose of adorning their
exteriors, in order to offset the value-of-their-
inner-insignificance 227

pearls on the continent Atlantis 230

TRINITY that sacred law which they call the Holy
Trinity 1109

TRITOCOSMOS Third-order-Suns, or planets 760
768

TRITOEHARY

definite center-of-gravity active element 761

being-Tritoehary 787-8

TRNLVA *concerning* being-Exioehary 791

TROEMEDEKHFE fundamental World-law 172

TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

everything in the Universe, both the intentionally
created and the later automatically arisen,

TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

exists and is maintained, exclusively on the basis of what is called the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process; this Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process was actualized by our Endless Uni-Being, when our Most Great and Most Holy Sun Absolute had already existed, on which our All-Gracious Endless Creator had and still has the chief place of His existence; this system, which maintains everything arisen and existing, was actualized by our Endless Creator in order that what is called the exchange of substances or the Reciprocal-feeding of everything that exists, might proceed in the Universe and thereby that the merciless Heropass might not have its maleficent effect on the Sun Absolute
136-7

the fundamental common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar, by which the Most Great cosmic Trogoautoegocrat is actualized, the true Savior from the law-conformable action of the merciless Heropass
785

from then on the system which maintained the existence of the Sun Absolute began to be called Trogoautoegocrat 753

then our cherubim gave names to the emanations and radiations issuing from all these cosmoses of different scales, by means of which the process of the most great Trogoautoegocrat proceeds
760

the fundamental aim and sense of the existence of three-brained beings is that there must proceed through them the transmutation of cosmic substances necessary for the common-

TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

cosmic Trogoautoegoerat 130; *see* TRANSFORMATION

besides serving as apparatuses for the Most Great cosmic Trogoautoegoerat they could have all possibilities for the perfecting of both higher-being-bodies 775; *and* 780

Concerning:

daylight 122

localizations or brains 144 779

the three holy forces of Okidanokh 147

the moon 181

the teaching of Buddha 234

truths 288

the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations 388

the second kind of Hasnamuss-individual 408

Itoklanoz 438

marriage 554

Zilnotrago 659

Iraniranumange 759; *and* 774

vibrations of greater vivifyingness 764

the planet Modiktheo 772

the two chief fundamental laws 784

being-Exioehary 793

' vibrations 848

the Lav-Merz-Nokh 866

products preserved in hermetically sealed cans 947

bread 952

Atarnakh 1095

vibrations required from them by Nature both for the Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoegoerat in general and for the maintenance of the Moon and Ahulios in particular 1105; *see* NATURE

Pooloodjistius 1122

Ahoon's admission of failure 1179

TRUST

Demands, needs, requirements of the Trogoautoegocrat: 130 137 328 438 535 729 763 772 774 780 784 1091 1105

Serving as apparatuses for the Trogoautoegocrat: 571 691 763 775 780 793 1108

TROUBLE

the events of general cosmic character connected with this planet which were the cause of the said troubles of our Endlessness 80

concerning King Appolis 115

concerning the Boolmarshano 1137

TRUE

events 854; *consider also*, real events 458

the objectively true information of Ashiata Shiemash 867

a totality of true information already thoroughly cognized by the Reason of their still relatively normal ancestors became distorted and almost destroyed, *from* 842-8; *and* 853 857; *consider also* 778 901-2

the sensing of true information about cosmic concentrations and their functions 1122

ancient true knowledge was handed down through genuine initiates 848; *and* 459 853; *see* LEGOMINISM, TBANSMISSION

true knowledge 460 462 494 843; *see* TRUTH

TRUST

a sacred process called Askalnooazar, or, Trust-another-like-yourself 149

Silnooyegordpana, or, a - feeling - of - trusting - another-like-yourself 190-1

TRUSTEESHIP

initiates evoke in others trust and respect 350
the difference between the plutocrats and the
theocrats there is only this, that the first act
upon their surroundings for the satisfaction of
their Hasnamussian needs through that function
which is called among them trust 1085

TRUSTEESHIP *see* TEMPERANCE

TRUTH

His Truthfulness, the Archangel Gabriel 28
of Saint Buddha 249
To-find-out-and-elucidate-the-Truth-only-through-
the-tonalities-existing-between-white-and-black
472
To - search - the - truth - in - the - shades - of - smells -
obtained-between-the-moment-of-the-action-of-
cold-at-freezing-and-the-moment-of-the-action-
at-warm-decomposition 478
brotherhood of Truth Seekers 521
teaching of truth and verity 702
the truths of Jesus Christ 737
I had full moral right to tell him the truth about
myself—*Beelzebub* 901
very serious in the search for truth 910
elucidated by ancient sages 1047-8
the immutable truths I have elucidated and
established—*Gurdjieff* 1188
the truths of Lentrohamsanin 403; *and* 399
the truths invented by bored fishermen 419
Objective truths: 37 298 371 818 1047 1189
1238
Cosmic truths:

TURKEY

the being-function called instinctively - to - sense -
cosmic-truths 334; *and* 736

the sacred Antkooano, which process proceeds
simply from the flow of time, can proceed only
in those planets upon which in general all cosmic
truths have become known to all beings 563

and 188 245 288 298 322 735 740 775 819 851 1073
1132

TSIRIKOOAKHTZ irritable 554

TUESDAY Evosikra, day-of-architecture 464ff.

TUNE

dance to his tune 617

tuning fork 865 883

the significance of the tuning on that contemporary
sound-producing instrument, the piano 856

TURKESTAN

concerning sacrificial offerings 1102

concerning the Boolmarshano 1137

and 530 582 590

TURKEY the country 710-4

Turkish:

language 13

delight 434

fezzes 712

Bird:

turkeyness 655

and 598-601 610 1085

TURKOMAN

TURKOMAN language 1093

URNS 420-1

TURQUOISE 218 226-7 575 746

TUSKS seven very exact copies of the Boolmarshano were made from the tusks of the Chirniano 1132-3; *and* 1134

TUTOR *see* TEACHER

TYPE

I came in contact with people of different types 14;
consider also 531

Astrologers of ancient Egypt knew which types of the passive sex can correspond to which of the active sex 289; *and* 288

these three learned beings were thus cast impromptu by the fourth learned being for fulfilling every kind of perception and manifestation, which had to flow by law, of types foreign to them, or as your favorites say, of strange roles, namely, of the roles of cobbler, soldier, and policeman 484ff.

twenty-seven different definite types of beings 486
a personality of a type and its corresponding costume 488; *and* 675

contemporary terrestrial types, or, representatives of contemporary art 514-5

three quite different contemporary types, namely, power-possessing beings, learned beings of new format, and the contemporary professional physicians 610ff.

new types of learned beings of new formation 857

TZIMUS

specific type of a terrestrial three-brained being
who is very well defined by the words mama's
and papa's darling 616; *see* DARLING

the two types indicated by me of the planet Earth
have distorted for their various egoistic aims all
the truths 742; *and* 699

twelve types of beings chosen by Jesus Christ as
apostles 740ff.

two types of women, woman-mother, and woman-
prostitute 988ff.

a new and original type of male 993

exactly such types as denned by the words,
nullities with an atmosphere of unendurable
vibrations—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1053

it is just from these terrestrial types that most
Hasnamuss-individuals arise 1088; *and* 1082-90

a type, like every cabby, to whom applies perfectly
the definition, the crows he raced but by pea-
cocks outpaced 1194; *and* 1193-6

Typicality: law of 486 560

TYRANT that Tyrant from whom proceeds our
slavery in this life and solely from the liberation
from which depends the first chief liberation of
man 1232-3; *see* RULER

TZEL PUTZ KANN a religious rite like circumci-
sion for girls 1007 1009

TZIMUS the salt or the Tzimus 19 515 599 923

U

ULCERS among contemporary people 985

UNBALANCE spiritual 594

UNBECOMING

to three-brained beings 107 131 181 276 379 384
423 437 538 570 578 803 858; *and* 1222 1229
see BECOMING, PROPER, SHAME, UNWORTHY

UNCLE 272 504 981 1023 1130

UNCLEAN

possessed by an unclean power 987
and 199 1112-3

UNCONSCIONABLE

113 204-5; *see* CONSCIENCE

UNCONSCIOUS

it is indispensably necessary that every day, at
sunrise, you bring about a contact between your
consciousness and the various unconscious parts
of your presence 78; *see* PART
destruction of the work of Ashiata Shiemash 344-5
disseminators of evil 390
maleficent manifestations 390
each spiritualized part of a being must always be
just towards this dependent and unconscious

UNDERSTAND

part and not require of it more than it is able to
give 1171

and 617

Unconsciously/consciously:

concerning: faith 191; lying 221; conscience 371;
egoism 380; mediums 1135

and 77 687

see CONSCIOUS, SUBCONSCIOUSNESS

UNDERSTAND

to study his own mechanicality and to study this
practically and to understand it sensibly 1209

and 11 42 77 123 1117 1213

Understanding:

everything is perceived by them without evoking
the being-need itself of sensing and understand-
ing everything proceeding within them as well
as without 687

explanation of the difference between the Reason-
of-understanding and the Reason-of-knowing
1166-9; *see* KNOWLEDGE, MENTATE, REASON

two independent understandings, *concerning* good
and evil 342

the capacity for understanding the psyche of
surrounding beings was lost through the illness
of dramatizacring 503

subjective 566 1028

relative 689

nonsensical literal 738

concerning the planet Purgatory 744 748

concerning sacred laws 814

reciprocal 1199

The Relative Understanding of Time 121-33

In the Opinion of Beelzebub Man's Understanding of

UNDERTAKER

*Justice Is for Him in the Objective Sense an
Accursed Mirage* 1119-44

being-understanding, essence-understanding 1170
and 21 27 89 100 103 108 127 143 488 786 1134 1185

UNDERTAKER one of the beings of Beelzebub's
tribe 415

UNEANO a country, now Kafiristan 690

UNEXPECTED

unexpectednesses causing intense being-experienc-
ings and active deliberations 784; *and* 783
and 90 180 601

UNFORESEEN from Above 86 766; *and* 83

Unforeseeingness: on the part of Sacred Cosmic
Individuals 132 672-3 1162

UNFORTUNATE

these unfortunates, *used throughout to describe the
three-brained beings breeding on Earth; for
example* 133 1140

higher-being-bodies 745; *and* 1117
and Hoff.

see iLL-fated

UNI-BEINGS *used in names for Our Endlessness;
for example*, Endless Uni-Being 136; *see* END-
LESSNESS

UNIQUE

used in names for Our Endlessness; for example,
Unique Vanquisher of the Merciless Heropass
1174; *see* ENDLESSNESS

Time, the Ideally-Unique-Subjective-Phenomenon
124

UNIVERSITY

the thinking-center became the unique-powerful-perceiver 164
this Unique-particular being-impulse egoism 380
this Unique-property egoism usurped the place of
the Unique-All-Autocratic-Ruler 380
unique-seven-propriety-vibrations 470-1
unique-strange-being-data 627

UNIT

every independent unit consists of seven other
independent units 827-8
the standard unit of time used by Objective
Science 124-5 127
instinctivized 126
cosmic 126 139-40 145 290 305 589 730 1182

UNIVERSE

every kind of three-brained being, whose whole
presence is an exact similitude of everything in
the Universe 345; *see* SIMILAR
the Author takes as the scale of events for his
writings the whole Universe 40
Arhoonilo, the assistant to the chief investigator
of the whole Universe in respect of the details
of Objective Morality 200
used in names for Our Endlessness; *for example*, The
Actualizer of Everything Existing in the Whole
of the Universe 1209; *see* ENDLESSNESS
All-Quarters-Maintainers of the Universe; *see*
ANGEL
See MEGALOCOSMOS, WHOLE

UNIVERSITY just that hearth on which every-
thing acquired during decades and centuries by
preceding beings is burned 708

UNJUST

UNJUST

it often happens that while existing together,
destiny for any separate individual in the
process of his personal existence turns out for him
personally to be absolutely unjust 908

unprecedented unjust presentation of Judas 742
mid 112 196

see JUST

UNPERFECTED must these unfortunate souls
who were formed on that unfortunate planet
really remain eternally unperfected? 1117

UNPLEASANTNESSES those unpleasantnesses to
their presences which proceed from the accepted
privations to their planetary body 802; *see*
DISPLEASING, SUFFERING

UNQUENCHABLE impulse of desire 1209 1232

UNREALITY

it has become quite proper to their nature to see
only unreality 85

events of their own contemporary unreality 503

UNREDEEMABLE sin of Gornahoor Harharkh
1153

UNWORTHY

of man 41 1235

of manifestation by beings similar to them 1044

see UNBECOMING

UPSIDE-DOWN the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-
attention-upside-down 1238; *see* TOPSY-TURVY

UTTER

URDEKHPLIFATA a second-grade cosmic law
802

URGE

an irresistible urge to do things not as others do
them 30

their irresistible-urge-for-the-periodic-destruction -
of-each-other's-existence 387

the fourth Naloo-osnian-impulse: the urge to
become free from the necessity of actualizing the
being-efforts demanded by Nature 406

See IMPULSE, INCLINATION, NEED

URMIA locality in Asia 118«

USAGE

the unprecedentedly wisely foreseen usages of the
Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash 402
moral 643-4

the total disappearance from their common
presences of the usage of sometimes actualizing
being-Partkdolg-duty 654

their maleficent usage called education 685-6
being-usage 649 654 656 961

see CUSTOM

UTTER

any prayer may be heard by the Higher Powers
and a corresponding answer obtained only if it
is uttered thrice *vi*

that definite utterance, in the name of the Father
and of the Son and in the name of the Holy
Ghost, Amen 3

UZBEK

utterance of the ravens of Saturn 92

and 532 639 1051

see VOICE

UZBEK type of boy 889

V

VACUUM

a pump-of-complex-construction-for-exhausting-atmosphere - to - the - point - of - absolute - vacuum
155

and 71 156-7 160-1

VAIN

these possibilities beat their wings in vain 145

the cosmic crystallizations which composed the
presences of these parts were flowing in vain
163-4

the intentional suffering and conscious labors of
this Sacred Individual, Saint Buddha, have ever
since hovered and still hover in vain 249

vainly-to-grow-sincerely-indignant 636-7

vainly-to-grow-agitated 637

see VANITY

VALLIKRIN the conscious injection of one's own
Hanbledzoin, in the sacred process Almznoshinoo
730-1

VALUE values dear to his heart 1211

VENOMA

VANITY

- Mr. Beelzebub also must possess a good share of
vanity 43
- a function which is part of their common presence
107
- a consequence of the properties of the organ
Kundabuffer 356 512 516 629 1059
- a personal weakness 385 683 1074
- the impulse vanity 295
- that function of your favorites which is always
very strongly expressed in them, which remains
in them up to their very death and which is
called vanity 1087
- exceedingly abnormal conditions of city vanities
1040

VANQUISHER Thou Unique Vanquisher Of The
Merciless Heropass—*the Hymn to our Endlessness*
1174; *see* ENDLESSNESS

VEGETATION

- Oduristelnian and Polormedekhtic 86; *see* FORMA-
TION, PLANT
- a vegetation 1187

VEGGENDIADI a Greek philosopher who engaged
Hertoonano in a debate concerning the abstin-
ence from meat 1017f.

VENEREAL disease 975-8 996-7 1010 1114

VENOMA Saint Venoma, discoverer of the Law of
Falling 65-9 72

VENUS

VENUS

planet 55

a little statue of Venus and Psyche 1015

VERBAL

address 876

intercourse 92 931-2

VERITY teaching of truth and verity 702

VEROONK 675

VERMASSAN-ZEROONAN-ALARAM 541

VERTEBRAL column 778

VETSERORDIAPAN sixth highest octave of
strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

VEXATION a being-impulse 1170

VEZINIAMA the mountain Ashiata Shiemash
ascended 354 359 366

VIBRATION

the vibrations required by Nature which have to
be formed from the radiations issuing from beings
both during their existence as well as from the
process of their Rascooarno, have no significance
quantitatively, but only qualitatively 1104

quality of vibrations 106124 131 416 763 1103 1218

quality and/or quantity of vibrations 131 905 1104
1115

VIBRATION

Experiments *concerning* vibration:

- by Gornahoor Harharkh, *concerning* the Omnipresent-Okidanokh 149-76
- by Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 826-40 847-8 851
- by King-Too-Toz with the Lav-Merz-Nokh 849 851-2 866
- by Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 871-917
- Atarnakh's theory 1095-1104

Laws:

- the law of vibrations, which branch of scientific knowledge is the most important and which gives the possibility, though approximately, of recognizing reality 859f.
- laws of vibrations 847 854 860 866-7 870 888 893 898-9 907 910 912
- the theory of the law of vibrations 862
- great laws of world vibrations 901
- affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations 279
- Daivibrizkar 466-7
- the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations 388
- Equalization-of-many-sourced-vibrations 444
- Heteratogetar 169
- seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound 848
- laws of vibration of sound 880

Concerning:

- the Chaltandr plant 905
- chords 869 904 906
- color 840 908 905
- disease 910ff.
- emotion 905
- Heptaparaparshinokh, *e.g.*, 847 867; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

VIBRATION

Iraniranumange 763
Itoklanoz 438
odor 650
restorials 861
second being-food 1050
sight 305
smell 473 503
sound 8 75 490 828-9 837 840 847-8 851 856
859-60ff. 865 880-1 889 891 897
Nirioonossian-world-sound 489 829 867f.
the Most Great Trogoautoegocrat 388 535 848 856
866 1095 1105

Also:

absolute vibrations of the note do 868 883
aerial vibrations of inertia 869
affinity-of-vibration 171; *and* 785-7
artificially produced vibrations 1160
the sacred vibrations askokin 84 182
the blending-of-gravity-center-vibrations 468; the
successiveness - of-the-processes - of-the-mutual-
blending-of-vibrations 847; *and* 852
chaotic 851
chord of vibrations 904
common-integral vibration of all sources of
actualizing, namely, the white ray 468-71 ff. 475
complexion-vibrations 786
cosmic 870
creative 892
evolution and involution of vibrations 848 851
867
extraneously-caused-vibrations 754
the flowing-of-some-vibrations-from-others 856;
and 857
genuine vibrations 891

VIBRATION

good-carrying 897
gravity-center-vibrations 468-72 474-5 787 857
1217
harmful 291 903 906-7 964; vibrations of malice 49;
vibrations which act on his environment like the
smell of an old goat 503; evil-carrying 897;
concerning a boil 894ff.; unendurable vibrations
1053
various-sourced unusual vibrations from higher
being-bodies 799
the process called Kerkoolnonarnian-actualization
of Great Nature, or The - obtaining - of - the -
required - totality - of - vibrations - by - adaptation
144; *see* NATURE
kindred-vibrations 144 471
the momentum of vibrations 650; momentum
vibrations 892
natural vibrations 891; natural world-vibrations
891
Poisonioonoskirian-vibrations 809-10
radiative 1103; arising from radiations 291 535 591
907
the six organs called receivers - of - the - varied -
qualitied-vibrations 1190
Salnichizinooarnian - momentum - vibrations 157
169
seven-classes-of-vibrations 470
sevenfold sources of 867
specific-vibration and specific gravity 289
subjective 904r-6
superfluity of 589
totality-of-vibrations 144 170 279 865 904-5
unique-seven-propertied-vibration 470-1
wiseacring about 862

VIBROECHONITANKO

vibrations issuing through the radiations of women
during menstruation 1109

and 328 591 1105

see VIVIFYING

VIBROECHONITANKO property of the organ
of hearing called remorse 488-90

VIBROMETER 865 886 889 903-4 915-6

VIBROSHO monochord of Pythagoras 888

VICE

vices unworthy of man 41 592

pernicious habits or vices, namely, the smoking of
opium, the chewing of anasha and the use of
Russian vodka 582

eating 782

their chief vice, *concerning* the being-act of continu-
ation of the species 794

being subjective vices 943

inexcusable vices, namely, drunkenness and petti-
coat drooling 980ff.

VIETRO-YRETZNEL the outer ephemeral as
they are called Vietro-yretznel, or the outer
ephemeral appearance 618-9

VILOYER His Splendiferousness, the Archangel
Viloyer, the Governor of our solar system 264;

see ANGEL

VISIBILITY

concerning the Teskooano 151 174 267 269

concerning the Egyptian observatory 286 306f.

VODKA

in Gornahoor Harharkh's experiments 154 160-1
168 174
organs for the perception of visibility 305-6 469f.
473 1081; *see* ORGAN
something utterly empty but enveloped in a certain
visibility 514
of Devils 1143
see SIGHT

VIVIFYING

of such an intonation 3
the vivifyingness of vibrations 124 139-40 174 764
850-1 856 886-7
the vivifyingness of red copper 174-5
proportions of vivifyingness of active elements 785
that part of the most sacred Theomertmalogos
which still contains all the fullness of what is
called the vivifyingness of all the three holy
forces of the sacred Triamazikamno 829; *and*
175 867
the vivifyingness of cosmic sources of substances
851
concerning Makary Kronbernkzion's definition of
Good 1139
vivifying factors or sources, *concerning* the Author's
preparatory age 27 30 35
vivifying power 869; vivific power 61
vivifying actions 1139

VOCAL

cords 489
productions 488
being-vocal-chords 152

VODKA 36 448 582-3 692 923 928 1013

VOICE

VOICE

- the angel-voice of Gornahoor Harharkh 158
- Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh began to welcome me in an angelically musical voice 1154
- Beelzebub with an intonation not proper to his own voice 165; in a loud voice unusual for Him 1183
- the voices of beings of various forms 223-5
- restorials of voice 862-4
- see* UTTER

VOJIANO 1007

VOLTMETER 157-8 168

VUANIK a solar system 56

VZNOOSHLITZVAL a sacred process named the Sacred Vžnooshlitzval, *concerning* another sacred process called Askalnooazar, or, Trust-another-like-yourself 149

W

WAGER 111 113

WAKING

- consciousness 24 373-4 383-5 817
- existence 208 359 377-8 559
- 652

WATER

psyche 1057

waking-passive-state 333

state 505 530 537 565 568^{inset} 624 637

WALL of a certain transparant material 154 168
170

WAR *see* DESTRUCTION

WARNING

the Author's warning 5 7 42 ; *mid* 151 .

of Saint Buddha and Saint Kirmininasha 246

WASTREL 492

WATCH mechanical watches or Djamtesternokhi
439-40 444-5

WATCHFUL we had to be extremely watchful and
alert at night 254

WATER

the process of the flow of Time in a drop of water
125-7; *and* 132

a life which is pre-ordained to exist in such a sphere
of water, *concerning* the natural adaptation of
everything existing 193-4

water-areas 231

water-space 210 229

a trough of water 214

drinking water 218

a small jug of water 260

mineral water 927

the holy affirming or active principle is the
totality of those cosmic substances composing
water, *concerning* making bread 965-6

WAVE

water closets with comfortable seats, or seats of ease, or easy chairs 958T-5 957-8 1000 1047

water closets of the old type, *concerning* Abdest 999-1000

when digging holes to obtain drinking water for themselves and their camels, they came across this copy and dug it out, *concerning* the Bool-marshano 1134

the blood of the planet 230; *see* SALIAKOOBIAP

The River of Life: individually, the life of every man up to his reaching responsible age corresponds to a drop of water in the initial flow of the river 1228; *and* 1227-30

WAVE

wave-of-sound-vibrations 840

Teleokriminalnichnian thought-waves 438

WAY

the three sacred ways for self-perfecting based on the being-impulses called Faith, Hope, and Love 853ff.

so-called Ways 457

see PATH

WEAKNESS

the capacity for spotting the weakness of the psyche of the surrounding beings like themselves 334

personal weaknesses such as vanity, self-love, self-calming 385

vainglorious, proud and self-loving weaknesses 823

susceptible regarding the weaknesses of all others without exception 910

see PLEASURE

WELFARE

WEALTH

in the form of quieting notions evoking only naive dreams and also beautiful representations of their lives at present as well as of their prospects in the future 5-6

wealth-possessing beings 959

and 111-2

WEAPON 626; *consider also* 420 525 527

WEARINESS the undesirable weariness of the Pharoah John Geoffrey 635

WEATHERCOCK an Irish weathercock 41

WEDNESDAY Cevorksikra, day-of-painting 464 467ff.

WEeping the weeping of Hassein 1161-2 1164

WEIGH all the data 116

WELFARE

they labored and suffered only in order that we might now have all this and use it for our welfare 77

with regard to their unconscious preparation for the welfare of their descendants 800

this exclusive regard for their own personal welfare has gradually crystallized in them cunning, contempt, hate, servility, lying, flattery 383-4; *and* 1235

thanks to the conscious labors of Ashiata Shiemash, welfare unprecedented for your favorites was gradually created 388

WELL

and thus it was they swept away from the surface
of their planet all that welfare, so that even the
rumor has failed to reach contemporary beings
that once upon a time such bliss existed 389

the aim of attaining welfare for surrounding beings
514

the future welfare of their fatherland 713

the welfare of the whole Megalocosmos 774

that welfare might be obtained also for them,
which the three-brained beings of all the other
planets of our great Megalocosmos have long
ago deservedly enjoyed 819

institutions 1031

common-planetary 1068

for the masses 1099

common-cosmic 1120

the welfare of their own subsequent existence 1169

the commandment inculcated in me in my child-
hood, enjoining that the highest aim and sense
of human life is the striving to attain the welfare
of one's neighbor, and that this is possible
exclusively only by the conscious renunciation
of one's own 1186

any prayer may be heard by the Higher Powers
and a corresponding answer obtained only if it
is uttered thrice: firstly, for the welfare or the
peace of the souls of one's parents; secondly, for
the welfare of one's neighbor; and only thirdly,
for oneself personally *vi*

being-welfare 643

see ALTRUIST

WELL well-of-wisdom 520

WHOLE

WHALE 698

WHEEL power-possessing beings put genuine
spokes into the wheels of the first founders of
these societies 1068

WHIM 688

WHISKY Scotch whisjfcy 923 927-8

WHITE

white strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 849 854
white-points far away in space were nothing more
than the pattern on the veil of the world 216
see RAY

WHOLE

in the Great Univers* aH phenomena in general
without exception wherever they arise and
manifest, are simply successively law-conform-
able Fractions of some whole phenomenon
which has its prime arising on the Most Holy
Sun Absolute 128

world 125; the whole world 216

Universe 40 132^3 137 151 245 269 872 745 1209
striving-to-reblend-into-a-whole, *concerning* the
separate parts of the Omnipresent-Okidanokh
156-7 167-9 171

that Whole which in the hopes of our Common
Endless Uni-Being may actualize the sense and
the striving of all that exists in the whole of the
Universe 245

particles of the whole of the Reasonable Whole 884
the-whole-of-us and the whole of our essence are,

WIFE

and must be, in our foundation, only suffering
372
seven independent parts of their whole 476; *see*
PART
their common whole 564
collected-into-one-whole 696
Megalocosmos 775 777 1178
presence 777 1165 1171
each one of us strove with his whole Being 796
the Bosom of the Prime-Source of the Whole 800
the-seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon
821 828 831
note 849 861
octave 854
sounds 861
the whole individuality of every man must consist
of four definite distinct personalities 1189

WIFE

the wives of the Self-tamers rebelled 257 260
passive halves 420
lawful wives 989
legal wife 990-2; legal wives 991; illegal wives 991
legal half 991; legal halves 990
wives 288 989
See FEMALE, WOMAN

WILHELM ex-Emperor Wilhelm 17 1012

WILD

beings 248 252-4
people who became wild 272

WIND

WILL

real will is a sign of a very high degree of Being;
only those who possess such Being can do 1204
that which is attributed to man and named will
1203ff.

in the presences of average people what they call
will is exclusively only the resultant of desires
1204

it is necessary, with an intention issuing from one's
own initiative and persistence, and sustained by
one's own efforts, not by another's will, but by
one's own, to obtain the eradication from one's
presence both of the already fixed consequences
of certain properties of the organ Kundabuffer,
as well as of the predisposition to those con-
sequences which might again arise 1220

the will of Fate 213

people with weak wills 1020; *and* 1035

perceptions not depending at all *on their own wish*
or will 1081

God's will 1216

what saves people from being able to experience
such terrors is just their own will 1223f.

Essoaieritoorassnian-will which can be obtained
thanks to always the same being-Partkdolg-duty
485

being-Egoaitoorassian-will 564

the Divine Will Power of our Endlessness 756

will power 1019

willful 5

will-lessness or Noorfooftafaf 1151

WIND the accelerated-displacements-of-the-parts-
of-the-atmosphere or great winds 315-6 838

WINE

WINE 46 403 502 979

WINGS

almost the whole strength of this enormous
planetary body is adapted by nature to generate
energy for their eyes and for their wings,
concerning the three-brained beings on Mars 61
these possibilities beat their wings in vain 145
Gornahoor Harharkh pointed with a particular
feather of his right wing 158
the wings of the Eagle in the emblem constantly
remind the members of the society Akhaldan to
meditate continually 810
and 1086

WISDOM

popular 11-2
well-of-wisdom 520
tooth 34

WISE is there such a thing anywhere on Earth as
a wise legal examination of men's guilt?—
*Mullah NassrEddin.*1089

WISEACRE

they themselves admit the existence of many
ancient sages and also do not deny the great
amount of most varied information which has
come down to them concerning the many
objective truths elucidated by these sages, which
information certain of your favorites are, with-
out any remorse of conscience, giving out as
having been thought of by themselves and
exploiting to the full for their various egoistic

WISEACRE

- aims, without at all suspecting that the totality of the results of these wiseacrings of theirs will inevitably lead their descendants sooner or later to total destruction 1047-8
- that maleficent particularity in your psyche, called Wiseacring 288
- the organic-psychic need to wiseacre 242
- the peculiar illness to-wiseacre subject to the fundamental cosmic law of Heptaparaparshinokh, according to which it had, in respect of intensity, also to function with a certain periodicity 273
- that psychic disease called wiseacring 286
- each of them is a wiseacre 713
- the strange inherency in their general psyche, called wiseacring 734
- Chai-Yoo, one of the first ideally formed scientists of new formation, a being with a completely formed inherency to wiseacre 854
- Wiseacring *concerning*:
 - the teaching of Jesus Christ and religious teaching 734 786
 - the counsels of Saint Buddha 240 242 245
 - the apparatus Lav-Merz-Nokh, the detailed theory of the ancient learned being King-Too-Toz, the incomparable apparatus Alla-attapan, and the whole totality of true information cognized by the twin brothers 853
 - being-Exioehary 805-6
 - Bobbuvrkandelnosts and the cosmic law of the Equalization-of-many-sourced-vibr&tions 444
 - apes 271
 - art 495 520
 - bread 952

WISH

gold 175
hypnotism 575
inner-communal-organization 404
painting 520
perpetual motion 74
the question of the soul 345 404
Sacrificial-Offerings 248
science 134
suffering 250
vibrations 862
will 1224

Wiseacring of:

astronomers 286 290
authorities 1224
an expert in monkey-business 152
European medicine 914
grammarians 9
leaders of Turkey 713
learned beings of new formation 842-3 853
learned beings of Babylon 344 404
monks in Tibet 259
physicians 442
scientists 426 872 956
writers 6 100
the Author 17

And: 503-4 572 803 855 948 1053 1071 1207

See: DRAMATIZACRING

WISH

the specific benefit for yourself which I anticipate,
and which I wish for you with all my being—
the Author vi
anathematizing wish 97
with one part of their essence they always intend to

WITNESS

wish one thing; at the same time with another part they definitely wish something else; and thanks to the third part, they already do something quite the contrary 487

egoistic wishes 577

that is why, my dear Grandfather, each one of us strove with his whole Being to manifest the sincere wish—*Hassein* 796

every wish of the planetary body is taken as undesirable for the higher divine part which has to be coated and perfected, and therefore all three-centered beings of our Great Megalocosmos constantly carry on a relentless struggle against the wishes of their planetary bodies so that there should be formed in them, in this struggle from what is called Disputekrialnian-friction, those sacred crystallizations from which their higher Divine being-part arises and is perfected in them 802

the intensive wish of Theophany, to elucidate to his Reason the causes of the law-conformableness of the seven definite plane surfaces 820

among the ancient Greeks, the word intelligentsia denoted a being so perfected that he was already able to direct his functions as he wished 1080-1

justly merited wishes 1150

Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh's wish for Beelzebub 1154

to cross into the other stream is not so easy—merely to wish, and you cross 1232

well-wishing 458

inner being-wish 542-3

WITNESS I have been a witness no less than forty times of exactly similar processes of the

WOLVES

destruction-of-everythingrwithin-sight 681; *and*
108 492 640

WOLVES 795 858 1116

WOMAN

woman-female, woman-mother, woman-prostitute
985-93*passim*

organization of women's psyche 984

the cause of every misunderstanding must be
sought only in woman—*Mullah NassrEddin* 274

See FEMALE, MOTHER

WOMB

the third of the seven actualizations: the combina-
tion of the radiations of all the planets of their
solar system during their formation in the womb
of their produotress 488

they immediately fall from the very first days
after the separation from their mother's womb,
under the stubborn influence of that maleficent
means called education, *concerning* automatic
Reason 815f.

impressions are recorded even during the period
of his formation in his mother's womb, *concerning*
memory 1217

WORD

the Emanation-of-the-Sun^Absolute, now called,
Theomertmalogos or Word-God 756; *see* THEO-
MERTMALOGOS

that is why each word, for the same thing or idea,
almost always acquires for people of different
geographical locality and race a very definite
and entirely different so to say inner-content 16

WORLD

empty words without any inner content 492; *and*
514 876

the words of our contemporary language are
perceived elastically 121ff.; *see* LANGUAGE

each of them puts his own subjective sense into all
the words in the symphony of words without
content 1213ff.

the word intelligentsia 1080

one of the external shocks which animate these
intelligentsia beings: the sounds or words
reverberating where they happen to be 1081

although Makary Kronbernkzion indeed first used
the words Good and Evil, yet he was not to blame
that these words later acquired there in the
process of the existence of the beings of all
subsequent generations such a maleficent sense
for 5[^]our favorites 1129 1138ff.

essence[^]word 538

WORKSHOP

the enormous Khrh or workshop of Gornahoor
Harharkh 154-5; *and* 153 157

Shachermacher- workshop-booths 1188

WORLD

in the beginning, when nothing yet existed, there
came to our Creator All-Maintainer the forced
need to create our present existing Megalo-
cosmos, i.e., our World 748-9; *see* MEGALO-
COSMOS, TBOGOAUTOEGOCRAT

World-arising and World-existence 322

specialists in the work of World-creation and
World-maintenance 82

WORM

World laws:

laws of World-creation and World-maintenance 74
86 124 127 136 148 279 386 471 570 748 751 755

the third being-obligolnian-striving: the conscious
striving to know ever more and more concerning
the laws of World-creation and World-main-
tenance 386

higher World-laws 912 981

great laws of world vibrations 901; *see* VIBRATION

God forgives everything—this has even become
a law in the World 198

Symmetrical-entering 171

Reciprocal-feeding-of-everything-existing 172

World-law Troemedekhfe 172

and 162 914 984

see LAW

Also:

world concentration 1220; *see* CONCENTRATION

government of the World 52

world-outlook 424 1211; being-world-outlook 419

Nirioonossian-World-Sound 829 849 867

World-substances 194

World-truths 399

world view 1141

World War 996; The Great World War 1104

Everything-representing-one-world 162

helpers in the ruling of the enlarged World 792

the whole world 125 216

and 745 914 1184 1214*ff.*

WORM 952

WORTHY

not even be worthy to pay for your arising and
existence 78

WRITING

worthy to have the place of their further existence
on the holy planet Purgatory 367

I have a very worthy reason for this—*Beelzebub*
695

they lost the possibility of being deemed worthy
to unite themselves with the Most Most Holy
Protocosmos 799

manifestations worthy of three-brained beings 794
a worthy and responsible existence 1058; *and*
1122; *see* BECOMING
worthiness 1178

WRIT Holy Writ 737ff.; *see* GOSPEL

WRITER

The First Growl 98-102; *and* **104**

professional writer 6 17

various contemporary conscienceless writers 992

wiseacring of professional writers 6; *and* 100

WRITING

writings of the Author 26 40; *consider also vi* 973
1184-1238

mentation by form, by which the exact sense of all
writing must be also perceived 15-6

Manual of Bon Ton and Love Letter Writing 272

the disease called writing itch 1052

X

XENOPHON a learned Greek 38

X RAYS 913-5

Y

YAGLIYEMMISH preserved fruits 968

YASHMAK veil 707 711-2; *see* CHKSHMA

YEAR

the basic unit of time calculation on Karatas 121
128ff.

Martian 179

Earth-years 1094

and 122-3

see TIME

YEARNINGS only ineffectual yearnings for the
salvation-of-their-soul 364

ZEHBEK

YELLOW something pale yellow began little by little to arise around Beelzebub and to envelop Him 1183; *sie* **ORANGE**

YIELD without yielding to adverse conditions not depending on himself and much stronger than his possibilities, and mercilessly struggling with his own inevitable denying principle, Makary Kronbernkzion was able to perfect himself to such a gradation 1128

Z

ZADIK religious festival in Tikliamish 622

ZALNAKATAR these Egyptian constructions were enclosed by a special lattice-work made of the plant, then called Zalnakatar 308

ZAPOOPOONCHIK a pet name 1013

ZAROOARIES towns and villages on the holy planet 1125-7

ZEHBEK a learned physician who invented a siren for counting vibrations 890

ZERNAKOOR

ZERNAKOOR a planet 264

ZERNOFOOKALNIAN-friction thanks to which the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis are formed 1168; *and* 1169-70

ZEVROCRAT *see* ARISTOCRAT

ZILNOTRAGO a gas like cyanic acid left in the track of the Madcap comet, Sakoor 56; *and* 57-8 659

ZIRLIKNER or Zerlikner

responsible individuals on Karatas who voluntarily devote the whole of their existence to helping any being to fulfill his being-obligations 541

and 206 287 442 540 **1120-1 1147**

See PHYSICIAN, PLEF-PERF-NOOF

ZOOSTAT

their Zoostat, that is the functioning of their being-consciousness, began to be divided in two and two entirely different consciousnesses having nothing in common with each other were gradually formed in them 559; *see* SUBCONSCIOUSNESS

their Zoostat, or as they would say, their spiritual part 564

two-system-Zoostat, that is, two independent consciousnesses 564

Some of the Errata in *All and Everything*

<i>page/line</i>	<i>for</i>	<i>read</i>
41/7	same	sane
78/10	parts—not as if	parts—as if
114/4	sad	said
131/34	sad	said
141/3	commie	cosmic
143/20	Omnipresent-	Omnipresent-
	Okinadokh	Okidanokh
151/7-8	constations	constatafions
172/3	or of any of its	or any of its
196/32	actualized	actualize
226/6	Maria-Chi	Naria-Chi
243/16	others	others'
245/24	wisacred	wiseacred
280/27	excessive	excessively
289/6	almost	almost always
295/19	"organic"	'organic'
316/27-8	coresponding	corresponding
334/9	being	beings
368/16	Sainty	Saintly
389/6	welfare, that	welfare, so that
410/1	are	have
458/2	is	it
473/29-30	conducted	connected
499/10	ancients	ancient
517/27	being-Afalkahio	being-Afalkalna
519/9	being-Afalkalno	being-Afalkalna
549/11	strychnine	trichinae
564/34	begins	begin
568	—	<i>inset (see page 673 below)</i>
673/14	Mndel-Ins	Mdnel-Ins

673/34	Rascoorano	Rascooarno
727/17	Aisakhladon	Aiesakhaldan
782/33	fairly tales	fairy tales
777/6	logicnestanian-	logienestarian-
	materials	materiajf
785/22-3	Okhtapanstsankh-	Okhtapanatsakh-
	nian-classes	nian-classes
795/20	seared~sacraments-	saered-saeraments-
	of-the-great-	of-the-great-
	Serooazar	Serooazar
856/13	signiflance	significance
951/25	not the case	now the case
1029/3	partiarchial	patriarchal
1045/22	preparatory	preparation
1072/22-3	towards	towards
1077/5	eixstence	existence
1106/9	substance	substances
1125/14	religious	righteous
1132/12	until	under
1168/25	which are newly	which newly arise
	arise	
1177/6	selfpossession	self'possession
1216	<i>insert line 15 between lines 12 and 13</i>	

(568inset)

An omission from page 568 of All and Everything, following line 18 and preceding the paragraph starting reith the words: Since for the explanation of

So, my boy, when the hypnotist, by modifying the tempo of their blood circulation, temporarily suspends the action of the localization of their false consciousness—now the ruling master of their common presence—the sacred data of their genuine consciousness can blend freely during their 'waking' state with the entire functioning of their planetary body. If then he rightly assists the crystallization of data evoking in that localization an idea contrary to what has

**r*- fixed there, and directs the results of that idea upon the disharmonized part of the planetary body, an accelerated modification of the circulation of the blood in that part can be produced.

During the era of the Tikliamishian civilization, when learned beings from the country of Maralpleicie first discovered the possibility of such combinations in their common psyche and tried to put one another at will into that special state, they began to understand its use, and soon found a way of summoning it to the aid of the being-hanbledzoin, that cosmic substance whose essence the three-brained beings of contemporary civilization came close to understanding, and which they named animal magnetism.

PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

The page references in *Guide and Index* are to the original one-volume hard-cover editions of *All and Everything, Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*.*

A three-volume paperback edition^f) has been published with each volume separately paged.

The following formula and table have been prepared for this paperback edition.

HARD-COVER	subtract	PAPERBACK	
1-410	—	VOL.1	1-410
411-567	410	VOL. 2	1-157
568-578	410}	VOL. 2	158-169
579-584	409	VOL. 2	170-175
585-590	409}	VOL. 2	176-182
591-810	408	VOL. 2	188-402
811-1238	810	VOL. 3	1-428

* Gurdjieff, G. I. *All and Everything, Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1950; New York: Harcourt Brace, 1950; New York: E. P. Dutton, 1964 (1,238 pp.).

^f Gurdjieff, G. I. *Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*. New York: E. P. Dutton, 1973 (v. 1: 410 pp., v. 2: 402 pp., v. 3: 428 pp.).

% Because of insertions in these sections, it may be necessary to look on the following page.

PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

The page numbers of VOLUME 1 of the paperback edition correlate exactly with pages 1-410 of the hard-cover editions.

OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW
VOLUME 2	439 29	468 58	497 87	526 116
411 1	440 30	469 59	498 88	527 117
412 2 ^v	441 31	470 60	499 89.	528 118
413 3	442 32	471 61	500 90	529 119
414 4	443 83	472 62	501 91	530 120
415 5	444 34	473 63	502 92	531 121
416 6	445 35	474 64	503 93	532 122
417 7	446 36	475 65	504 94	533 123
418 8	447 37	476 66	505 95	534 124
419 9	448 38	477 67	506 96	535 125
420 10	449 39	478 68	507 97	536 126
421 11	450 40	479 69	508 98	537 127
422 12	451 41	480 70	509 99	538 128
423 13 [!]	452 42	481 71	510 100	539 129
424 14	453 43	482 72	511 101	540 180
425 15	454 44	483 78	512 102	541 131
426 16	455 45	484 74 ^r	513 108	542 132
427 If	456 46	485 75	514 104	543 133
428 18	457 47	486 76	515 105	544 134
429 19	458 48	487 77	516 106	545 135
430 20	459 49	488 78	517 107	546 136
431 21	460 50	489 79	518 108	547 137
432 22	461 51	490 80	519 109	548 188
433 28	462 52	491 81	520 110	549 139
434 24 ⁱ	463 53	492 82	521 111	550 140
435 25	464 54	493 83	522 112	551 141
436 2e	465 55	494 84	523 118	552 142
437 27	466 56	495 85	524 114	553 143
438 28	467 57	496 86	525 115	554 144

PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW
555 145	586 177*	617 209	648 240	679 271
556 146	587 178*	618 210	649 241	680 272
557 147	588 179*	619 211	650 242	681 273
558 148	589 180*	620 212	651 243	682 274
559 149	590 181*	621 213	652 244	683 275
560 150	591 183	622 214	653 245	684 276
561 151	592 184	623 215	654 246	685 277
562 152	593 185	624 216	655 247	686 278
563 153	594 186	625 217	656 248	687 279
564 154	595 187	626 218	657 249	688 280
565 155	596 188	627 219	658 250	689 281
566 156	597 189	628 220	659 251	690 282
567 157	598 190	629 221	660 252	691 283
568 158*	599 191	630 222	661 253	692 284
569 159*	600 192	631 223	662 254	693 285
570 160*	601 193	632 224	663 255	694 286
571 161*	602 194	633 225	664 256	695 287
572 162*	603 195	634 226	665 257	696 288
573 163*	604 196	635 227	666 258	697 289
574 164*	605 197	636 228	667 259	698 290
575 165*	606 198	637 229	668 260	699 291
576 166*	607 199	638 230	669 261	700 292
577 167*	608 200	639 231	670 262	701 293
578 168*	609 201	640 232	671 263	702 294
579 170	610 202	641 233	672 264	703 295
580 171	611 203	642 234	673 265	704 296
581 172	612 204	643 235	674 266	705 297
582 173	613 205	644 236	675 267	706 298
583 174	614 206	645 237	676 268	707 299
584 175	615 207	646 238	677 269	708 300
585 176*	616 208	647 239	678 270	709 301

* or the next page

$$\mathbf{wfCMcof} \quad \mathbf{a}^g$$

0000000000000000a0a0000000000000000a00000000a000

2

2 2 2 2 2

S

oo oq ^ ^ ^

9

00Xa0X00

```
>-000000000000a0a000000000a0a00000000a00000000000
```

to co

»fflOHffl!0!*10<0t-»fflOH«i»'!*>0<8i-»fflOHS»'illo(0N
«»t-i>st-t-k>Ni>hit-«)(«orioo«i»oooo»eo©fflao)a»oia
cocoWWWccocococococowcococococotowcocoWeocomoscococoSwosco

$$t > ^t > t ^t t ^t t > t > t ^t t ^t t > t ^t t > . ^t t ^t t ^t b < C > t > t ^t t ^t b > t ^* t ^t t > . t N t ^t c O \gg 00 M O 0 \gg$$

' * 1 0 » l > M a O H N » ' * l 0 « l - » O O H e « C 0 ^ W ! 0 t » 0 C f f l O H N C 0 ' * 1 9

c o c o c o c o s o c o w c o c o e o c o c o c o w w M T O W W c o c o e o w c o w c o w w c o e o c o

«scO't>o^ot<«»5:0-HeNfC'*>ftvo^ooo'>©-HtNtc

$$t) \gg ' * ' o \gg t - \gg a o H e \gg (i s ^ { \wedge } i < ' s i t _ { - } i \gg ' \ll O H (2 7) 0 . 3 W i . 5 i i) \gg t - (\gg a O H i N \ll 3$$
[illegible]

c o c o c o w w c i j c o c o c o w r o c o c o c o w o s c o c o c o e o c o e o c o e o

rtl-!1-l^»H»H-H-H-H»Hf<lcN(S(S.

•JPI ®»>Q00>@r-iej05->*>0»i»000i@i-iei0is-*>n@l>a0e6@rMO»e5-«>0@t-00l»a)»««0!»01»90>0ia0000000000QrtHrtHriri)-iH

? » « » S S e P o o o e e e o o o e e o o o o e o « o e e o o o

•^low^o00sOHNMTfiiotei-ooisoHNes^wsDt-ooaoHNW*©

^H ^H ^< ^*4 ^A1 ^M^ ^H ^H ^H ^H ^H p^A |^I |^M^ ^A T^I ^H 1^4 ^W ^M^ ^H H^ ^H |^H 3^1 T^A ^A ^H)^H ^H ^*4 1^1 T^1

8l8888gESE8SSB88888S”.....” 0* Λ* 0^ 0^l 0^Λ
ΛΛ ΛΛ @^ v^ g^

©rrl(Me0->Sl>O«5!>«a5@i-(*l« •**OW*»00»©i-l
© H « o) * i i 5 » i > o o a o o o o o o o o o O H H H H ' H H H H r t 8 «
Q O) O a O) 0) 0 1 0 S O > C 6 H H H H r t H H r I H H H H H H
SS88S8fiiii\$993SSSSSS89aSSSSli5SS8

w j §^{N Nes' *KS!OSi«(SOHe)5s«aii8»i»aoiOH«w^»et-«®}
<0e»<00000»»"t-J>t-t-l>l>t-J>b-l>0000M00X00C»Q0a000

00Q000000Q0Q0000QQQ00Q0a0Q0Q000Q0C0Q0G0C0000000000000Q0<ft&

!!S: ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ ^{^J*}_© ^{^5*}_© ^{*T}_© |2_5 t; «0>0»;(3 W<!|H f i «l>x a
«*_j< ^*; ^*_ TJ< tf5 ; (~ W~ „! *_* . !

PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	<u>OLD</u>	<u>NEW</u>
1188	878	1199	389	1210	400	1221	411	1232	422
1189	379	1200	890	1211	401	1222	412	1233	428
1190	880	1201	391	1212	402	1223	418	1234	424
1191	381	1202	392	1213	408	1224	414	1235	425
1192	382	1203	393	1214	404	1225	415	1236	426
1193	383	1204	394	1215	405	1226	416	1237	427
1194	384	1205	395	1216	406	1227	417	1238	428
1195	385	1206	396	1217	407	1228	418		
1196	386	1207	397	1218	408	1229	419		
1197	387	1208	398	1219	409	1230	420		
1198	388	1209	399	1220	410	1231	421		